

STUDY HELPS
FOR THE
SIX VOLUMES

“All scripture given by inspiration of God
is profitable for doctrine, for reproof,
for correction, for instruction in righteousness.”

II Timothy 3:16

Published in 2005

DIVINE PLAN
P.O. Box 144
EDISON, N.J. 08818, U.S.A.

Copyright 2003

Table of Contents

Introduction	i
General Index	1
Tischendorf	258
Scriptures Quoted but Not Cited	338
Parallel Reprint Articles to Forewords	361
Biblical Names	365
Names	369
Places	378
Dates	388
Greek and Hebrew Words	392

Key

A	= Volume One
B	= Volume Two
C	= Volume Three
D	= Volume Four
E	= Volume Five
F	= Volume Six
:F	= Footnote
G	= Volume One Foreword
H	= Volume Two Foreword
I	= Volume Three Foreword
J	= Volume Four Foreword
J (1912)	= Volume Four 1912 Foreword
K	= Volume Five Foreword
L	= Volume Six Foreword
M	= Tabernacle Shadows Foreword
T	= Tabernacle Shadows
:T	= Top of Page

Publishers' Foreword

We are happy to provide this book of study helps to the STUDIES IN THE SCRIPTURES and TABERNACLE SHADOWS. Included are a General Topical Index; Tischendorf's Footnotes; Scriptures Quoted, but Not Cited; Parallel Reprint Articles to Forewords; and Supplementary Indexes of Biblical Names, Secular Names, Places, Dates, and Greek and Hebrew Words.

The major portion is the topical index which involves more than a word index. For example, citations are included under the heading Sanctification, where Br. Russell deals with the subject but does not necessarily use the word sanctification. Of course, it would be impossible for all minds to agree that every citation given is relevant to the topic under which it is listed. All we can hope to accomplish is that the majority of citations will be meaningful to all.

Although not directly related to the Six Volumes, the section on Tischendorf is invaluable to Bible Students. Br. Russell published both the DIAGLOTT and THE NEW TESTAMENT WITH READINGS OF OLD MANUSCRIPTS, with Tischendorf's footnotes on each page. The footnotes contain all the Sinaitic, Vatican 1209 and Alexandrine manuscript readings that corrected the King James text. THE NEW TESTAMENT WITH READINGS OF OLD MANUSCRIPTS was never republished after Br. Russell's death. This is the first major effort to provide these invaluable early manuscript readings for the Bible Students.

We trust these study helps will assist all who seek to study to show themselves approved unto God.

Bible Students Congregation of New Brunswick
2005

Main Index

to

Studies in the Scriptures

AARON:

Represents: Church, T29:1; 36:2; 38:1; 51:1-2; Jesus, T39:1; 51:1; seed of Abraham, T38:1; type of consecration to sacrifice, F124:1.

Sons Of:

LAY HANDS ON: Bullock, T41:3; ram, T42:2; 45:1.

REPRESENTS: New Creatures, T41:2; 54:4; the body of Christ, T39:1; two, Second Death, T119:T.

Washing Of: Necessary, T29:1.

SHOWS: Purity, T54:4; resurrection perfection, T74:2.

Misc.: Blesses the people, T82:1; 83:1.

BULLOCK: And ram slain by, T80:3; represents, T55:2.

New Creatures called as, F77:T; prophet or mouthpiece of Moses, E208:T; F246:1; rod that budded, T17:2; 121:2; 122:2; 123:2; sends away scape-goat, T68:1.

See Garments; High Priest.

AARONIC:

Priesthood Typified: Present life of New Creatures, F72:T; Royal Priesthood, F242:1.

Misc.: Members of family eligible for service of priesthood, F242:1.

ABEL:

Blood of righteous, (Mat. 23:35), D47:2; F472:2; offering of, pointed to necessity of Redeemer's death, A57:2.

ABIDE(S):

If, In: Attitude of faith Lord will not

wholly reject, F155:T; faith and obedience, God's blessings guaranteed, F645:1; Spirit of truth, all affairs work together for good, E184:T.

If, In Christ: All things will work for highest spiritual welfare, F184:T; grace sufficient granted in time of need, F192:1; he saves "to the uttermost," F162:T; he tests if we are worthy of his favors, F185:T; infirmities once covered are not again charged to us, T122:T; justification is our robe, F104:T; "...if my words, in you" (Jn. 15:7), F679:2; T120:1; more than consecration necessary, F78:2; must cultivate more graces, F337:1; perpetually have blessings in spiritual matters, F143:2; will bear fruit, F120:T; 169:2.

In Secret Place: Of consecration, communion and fellowship, D43:2; 66:T; sanctified unto God, D157:2.

Misc.: Anointing, in you, F259:1; 261:1; if the Word of God, in us, we shall share in First Resurrection, F76:1; to maintain and enter Sabbath rest, necessary to, in Lord's favor, F392:T; to receive any reward, must, in him, E287:1.

ABILITY(-IES):

Of Perfect Man: Law is measure of, T35:2; shown in type, T96:1; to stand directly before God, E471:1.

Misc.: Full, shown in two hands full of incense, T56:2; sacrifices offered indicate, of offerer, T95:T; serve according to natural, F238:1.

ABOMINATION:

Israel's religion an, after their rejection, D571:1-2.

ABOMINATION OF DESOLATION:

Mass: Doctrine is the foundation of, D572:1, 3; F470:2-471:2; made Papacy the, C95:2; 103:1; not seen as, by reformers, D572:3; seen by reformers in the, F471:1.

Papacy: C26:1; 35:2; 36:2; 95:1-2; 103:1; set up in, D571:3.

Misc.: Continued until cleansing of Sanctuary class, D571:3; Dan. 11:31 prophecy of, C25:T; fulfillment future to Lord's time, C25:2; name of Man of Sin, B271:1-2; repudiation of ransom-sacrifice by, D571:3; set up 539 A.D., C37:T; 76:T; 83:1; subject of Daniel's inquiry, C64:5; D571:1-2; supplemented by theories of self-atonement, D572:1; that maketh desolate, C25:T; F471:T.

See Mass.

ABRAHAM('S):

Jesus: Appeared to, as *Logos*, E43:2; how, saw Jesus' day, E89:2; Jesus told Jews he existed before, E90:1; Messiah would come from line of, A42:1; the Savior would come through, posterity, E22:2; will receive life from Christ, E143:T.

Justified: Before Royal Priesthood existed, T27:2; by faith to fellowship with God, A228:3; on plane "N," pyramid "c" on Chart, A228:3.

Typical: Of Jehovah, A85:T; F170:1; significance of, and Sarah, F361:1.

Misc.: Circumcision given to, before Law given, F226:1; election of, A97:1; friend of God, E177:T; may have understood sacrifice for sins, F111:T; one of the Princes, C265:1; paid tithes to Melchizedek, F72:1; possession of Canaan by, future, C265:1; reasoned he must help God fulfill the promise, A78:T; was a

member of the household of faith, T27:2.

ABRAHAMIC:

Promise: Abraham, Isaac and Jacob given, F353:2; blessings of, implies resurrection for all, A154:1; E22:2; F110:1; God's, to Abraham dim compared to light in Jesus' day, A21:4; Abraham and Israel yet unborn, heirs of, when entered Canaan, B47:1; Jesus heir of, F380:1; Law at Sinai given because of, F354:1; root of olive tree, F177:1; 433:T; to be fulfilled, A293:1-2.

Seed:

FLESHLY: And heavenly, F355:T; T33:3-4; blessed by spiritual, T33:4; compared to spiritual, B206:T; not seed of promise, F361:2; shares in work of blessing, T33:3; 34:1.

SPIRITUAL: A82:1; 84:2; 85:T; 95:1; Jesus antitypical, when begotten of holy Spirit, F380:1; Jesus head of, since resurrection, F361:1; Life-giver of world, F456:2; "not one member but many," F361:T-1; represented in Aaron, T38:1.

To bless all mankind, A77:3; B83:3; F193:1.

See Covenant.

ACACIA:

Tabernacle was constructed of, wood, T13:T.

ACCEPTABLE:

Heathen prayers not, F680:2; through our Lord and Head, F400:1; "time" began with Jesus' consecration, F94:1-2.

ACCEPTANCE:**God's:**

AT PENTECOST: Evidence given, E211:1; K3:T; of Jesus' sacrifice, E209:1; 211:1; T64:1; 88:2.

Desire to grow is first witness of holy Spirit, E240:1-2.

OF: Better sacrifices when complete, T73:3; holy Spirit is token, T64:2; mind and will needed for reconciliation, E217:3; only that which is perfect, E411:2; 418:T; 445:2; 471:1-472:1; ram of consecration by fire, T46:T; ransom, E190:T; robe changed before manifestation, T74:1-2; shown in burnt-offering, T45:T; 73:3; 74:1.

Symbolized by fire, T89:2; through robe of righteousness, E445:2; through sanctification, E435:1.

Of Jesus: By all spirit begotten, E183:6; shown in burnt-offering, T81:1; will instead of our own, E435:1.

Misc.: Day of Atonement basis for Israel's, T94:1; of Gentiles not until end of seventy weeks, E213:2; of sacrifices of Gospel Age, T118:T; of truth brings figurative stoning from opponents of truth, E91:T.

ACCIDENTS:

Do not happen to Church, F646:1; in world are not of God's direction, F646:1; Lord's people to be content even in, F647:T.

ACCURSED:

Are cut off (Isa. 65:20), A144:1; D643:1.

ACTION(S):

And Words: Jesus recognized by, or tone of voice, B125:2; Lord's standard for, higher than world's and, therefore, condemns their course, F133:T; setting guards upon, F149:2; square, by just precepts, C22:1.

Holy Spirit: Did not make apostles', perfect, but overruled so that their public teachings are infallible, F224:1; discountenances a dishonorable or dishonest, E260:2; to penetrate and permeate every, E223:1.

Misc.: Goodness is love in action, F186:2; if spirit of envy, hatred, strife

or vainglory controls actions, E200:1; of God's love in fulness of time, E451:2; right and wrong distinguished by effects when put in, A188:2; while unable to alter our methods of thought and, we regulate to the standard before our minds, E253:T.

ACTIVITY(-IES):

Brings blessings, F137:1; in Ministry of Reconciliation is a measure of faithfulness, E490:3; joy dependent on, F678:1; Spirit of truth leads to, E199:1.

See New Mind.

ADAM:

And Eve: Called man, T101:T; Eve ransomed in, T101:1; Jesus was seed of Adam through, E152:T.

Created: A little lower than angels, A174:4-175:2; and Eve, directly by God, E309; as a perfect being, A171:3; 174:2-4; 224:3; 228:2; E407:1; F40:3.

AS SON: Communed with Creator before transgression, F40:3; had direct communication before fall, D619:3; 626:1; of Creator, E99:2; 108:2; 221:3; 407:T; of God originally, F40:3.

FATHER: *Logos* direct creator of, but not, of, E458:2; was God; mother was earth, E99:2.

IN IMAGE OF GOD: A120:3; 174:2; F39:1-3; contrasted with "likeness to God," A174:1-2; in mental and moral qualities, E22:1; 222:T; 406:T; in moral sense, A119:1-2; 120:3; 171:3; 174:2.

Pronounced "very good," E406:T; 407:T-1; sexual division did not make imperfect, T101:T; was mortal, A185:5; E391:5.

Dominion Of: As king had, earth before fall, D646:2; earth purchased at Calvary, D633:2; 647:3; forfeited,

A247:1; given, earth, A245:1-2; B73:4; 94:1.

Posterity: Not injured alike by fall, A152:2; "children of wrath," E108:2; conduct of, would be similar, A127:2; 131:3; 132:T; fall extended to his, F395:1; if Adam had remained perfect, E101:2; if Adam sinned but not Eve, E101:2; if Eve sinned but not Adam, E101:2; life never possessed by, F703:2; not sons of God after fall, D242:1; subject to frailty, E26:2; was Life-giver of, F698:1; whole, punished for sin of, F718:2; will be adopted by Christ, A129:1.

On Chart: Depraved, condemned posterity of, plane "R," pyramid "b," A228:2-4; perfect, plane "N," pyramid "a," A224:3-225:1; 228:2.

Penalty: A contaminated fountain, nothing clean from, E102:2; all condemned in, A109:1; 128:3; 140:1; 153:2; 155:2-158:2; all under sentence of death by one man's disobedience, E100:1; 477:2; death of, a process, A153:2; delivered to Satan to be buffeted by evil circumstances, E451:1; disobeyed therefore died, E400:1-401:1; earthly life and privileges lost, E140:2; 145:3; failed to give posterity lasting life, E137:1; 138:1; 140:1; 152:1; if pardoned he would have been restored to Eden, E460:1; in death from moment of sentence, F703:2; of his sin, A154:T; on the Broad Road to Destruction, A205:4; not pardoned by God, E460:1; was not loss of eternal life, E469:T; was to die in a thousand-year day, F332:2; took 930 years to die, E406:1.

Purchase Of: And race to receive earthly life and rights by ransom-price, K3:T; bought back by Christ, owner and master, E135:1-2; 136:1; F47:2-48:T; ransom-price deposited

to be exchanged for, K4:1; by the man Christ Jesus by laying down all he had, E440:1; 453:1.

Race Of: Represented by vine and branches, E140:1; annulment of their death sentence, E18:1; as head of, the man, E152:1; generated in bondage of sin, E140:2; all dead in God's sight, F697:1; 700:T; 701:1; 708:2; slaves of sin, E189:1; under the Redeemer in Millennium, E27:2; 401:2-3; under sentence of wrath through wilful disobedience, E17:2; would still be condemned if Eve had not sinned, E101:3.

Ransom: Christ was, for, E24:2; 385:1-2; 422:2; 453:T; clothing of skins showed need for Redeemer's death, A57:2; Jesus a corresponding price for, E481:2; offsets condemned life of, F334:T; 358:T; substitute must be free from sin, E440:T.

Redeemer:

JESUS: Is the substitute for, A156:1; made like, before his transgression, E122:1; the root when raised from the dead, E136:1; uncontaminated by, E99:T.

Redeemed by Christ, E417:1; 454:3.

Restored: Blessings will be, to what was lost, E221:1; death and resurrection of race, gradually, E400:2; 403:2; given second chance, A130:1; name stricken from list of condemned, E483:T; world in resurrection to be like, before he sinned, F697:1; 721:2.

Second: And the second Eve will regenerate all willing, E102:1; 140:2; father of all who accept terms of New Covenant, E144:3; first and, A106:1; if member of Adam's race, Jesus could not be, E96:1; purchaser of human family, E139:T; regenerates world, E138:1; 139:T; 221:1; since his resurrection, not Jesus in flesh, E137:1-2; 139:T; 221:3; 454:3-455:T;

takes Adam's position as head of race, E152:1; 453:1; unborn seed indirectly sentenced, indirectly purchased by, E453:1; will give to men human life-rights, E458:2.

Trial Of: Acquainted with good first, A120:1; as perfect being needed only a brief trial, F713:1; concluded not to live without Eve, A123:1; deficient in knowledge of penalty for sin, E476:T; forfeited soul through disobedience, E428:1; had sufficiency of knowledge for implicit obedience, E413:T; justly sentenced, E412:2; lacked experience knowledge in his trial, A122:2; E469:1; not deceived, suicided, F616:T; not on trial for immortality, A186:1; on probation for everlasting life in Eden, E468:3-469:T; required to obey perfect law of God, E475:3; severity of his temptation, A122:3; sinned willfully, E407:3; 408:T; F349-350:1; 354:1; 616:T; sold self and human race into sin by self-gratification, E452:3; 453:T; transgressed with fuller realization of sin; Eve deceived, A123:1; two years' innocence of, C127:2-128:1; was capable of obedience, E408:T. See Restitution, Ransom.

ADAMIC:

Death: Destroyed during the Millennium, T77:T; 95:1; different from death in Christ, F439:1; disobedience caused, F698:1; Jesus did not share in, F439:1; likened to sleep, E329:1-330:1; 344:2-346:5; 462:2; 465:2; 478:1; neither angels nor Satan share in, F698:1; not same as Second Death, E330:1; opponents of Moses suffered, E474:1; was just and irrevocable, F395:1; world dies like prince Adam, F724:1.

Sin: Christ's sacrifice for, F86:2; 443:2; God's will all should recover from curse of, E475:1; in Millennial

Age blemishes forgivable due to, E479:T; Mediator to set aside, in Millennial Age, E473:1; scarlet shows redemption from, T34:2.

Misc.: Fall results in selfishness, D517:2; justified are reckonedly freed from, guilt, E109:T.

ADMINISTRATOR(S):

Ancient Worthies to be, of earthly Kingdom, F707:1; of baptism represents the Lord, F451:1.

ADMONISHING:

Generally the task of elders, F300:1.

ADOPTION:

Spirit Of: Is power of God breaking power of sin in our heart, E432:2; transforming power, E183:6; why so called, E209:2.

Misc.: Adam's race who accept New Covenant receive, by Christ, A129:1; anointing oil typifies holy Spirit of, T29:T; as sons, E176:3-177:1; 288:2; granted holy Spirit after ransom accepted, E190:T; Lord's brethren promised full, as sons, E109:T. See Spirit of Adoption.

ADORNMENTS:

Better use for money than extravagant, F597:T; extravagant personal, lead to pride, F596:2; injury of extravagant, F597:T; New Creation, F596-597:1.

ADULTERY:

Christian can remarry only if divorce is for, F505:T.

ADVENT:

First: At time of, Israel was looking for Messiah, E157:1; first step in work of salvation, E425:1; 427:T; for purpose of redemption, E425:1; 427:T; Israel could not discern, D597:4; not a startling, exciting event, B109:1; seventy weeks only prophecy of, B64:2; spirit battles began at, E189:2; Spirit of truth came first to Jesus, then to Church at

Pentecost, E189:2; symbolized in Pyramid, C361:1; tested Judaism, C167:3-169:2; to redeem (purchase) world, F49:1; work of, A93:1; C115:2; F49:1.

First and Second: Attested by signs, D597:3; 599:1; parallels of, C125:2; D597:4; points of similarity, B238:2-240:3; purpose and manner different in each, B107:1; related periods and work between, A93:1-95:1.

Second: After witness to world but before world's conversion, A91:1-2; America a center of teaching on, C84:2; apostles did not expect, in their lifetime, F225:1; apostles' views on, F225; blessed intelligence of, B110:T; contempt attached to, why, C86:1; date of, symbolized in Pyramid, C364:2; dreaded by Christendom, F663:2; errors on, B240:2; 269:1; C84:2-88:1; evidences of different from first, B121:2-122:1; 135:2; first work of Christ at, F419:1; glad day for Church and world, A345:2; hope of New Creation, F663:2-666:5; manifested through human agencies, B122:1; 137:1-2.

MANNER OF: B105:1; 109; 142-153; not as human, B107:1-108:2; 137:1; 157:1; object and time must be considered, B103:2; to appear as a man, would lower dignity of Divine form, B135:2.

Nations not converted but angry at time of Christ's, A90:2; 94:3; nominal view, C171-172.

OBJECT OF: A91:1; 92:2; 93:1; 94:3; B103:2; process of restitution to uplift mankind, E137:2; restitution blessings, A93:1; 94:3; 116:3; 177:1; E23:1; 137:2; K3:T; resurrection only at, F664:2; 666:4; to reward Church, A103:2.

Parousia and *heko* shed light on, B159:1; period of presence, B106:2;

personal coming, A89:2-94:3; B105:1; 154:1; post-Millennialists misapply Scriptures on, A90:3-92:2; taught by Bengel and Wolff, C84:2; time as shown in the Jubilees, Law, Parallels, Prophecies, C125-126.

WORK OF: C115:2; 124:3; related to first, B104:1; to first gather Church, B104:2; to judge Church, F419:1; to rule with rod of iron, A302:1-303:2.

See Presence; Second Advent.

ADVENTISTS:

First: Blinded by false expectations, B29:2.

Second: Correct in some of the time prophecies, B31:2; developed into a sect out of Millerite Movement, C84:2-85; 119:2; erroneous expectations, B243:1.

Misc.: Movement expecting Christ's imminent return, B240:2.

ADVERSARY (-IES):

Satan: As a roaring lion, F609:2; 611:8; besetments of, F630:2.

DELUSIONS OF: Exposed in Millennial Age, F627:1; makes light appear darkness, F97:1; many brethren deceived by, E116:1; spiritualism, mind cures, healing, F624:T-2; time of saints' reward one of, F661:2; what the world experiences under, F627:1.

Fallen man cannot defend himself against, F626:1; how Christians escape from, F626:1; light dispels darkness of, F625:T; Lord makes use of implements of, F628:1; of God, Church and humanity, F611:8,9; 612:1; 614:T; 629:1; organized many antichrists, F202:1; sickness and death chargeable to, F644:1; some recovered from snares of, F205:1; sowed tares, F201:1; 431:T; specially marks elders as objects of

attack, F293:2; to be destroyed, F612:2; uses women as his representatives, F265:1; 267:1; T103:2; why God permits, to compass man with error, F626:1-627:T.

Temptations From: Lord's brethren have, similar to Jesus, E110:1; 111:T; 117:1.

Misc.: Assaults on the ransom, E98:1; false teachers and doctrines in Apostles' day, F201:1; meaning of oppositions of, F181:1; nominal church as, F654:1; 656:1; Scriptures referring to, F609:1-611:7; spurious oil supplied by, F267:1; world and flesh as, F611:9.

See Satan.

ADVERSITY:

A witness of holy Spirit, E232.

ADVOCATE:

Jesus as, made possible the acceptable sacrifices of the Church, K4:2-5:2; Lord is, for New Creation, F400:1; New Creatures not to become, of moral reform, F543:1; no, needed if perfect, F410:1.

AFFECTIONS:

Danger of division of, in marriage, F510:2; earthly, and powers presented as sacrifice, T65:1; of earthly things interrupt communion with God, F144:2; set on heavenly things, F510:1; 685:2.

AFFLICTIONS:

David went astray before his, F631:2; Little Flock fills up, of Christ, F632:2; 701:T; T66:1; matrimonial furnace of, F507:2; Paul endured "great fight of," F231:T; purifies Great Company who love the present world, A214:1; we share, with groaning creation, F632:2.

AFRICA:

Christendom's influence in, C173:1-175:1; conquers in, for market control, D355:1-2; liquor traffic in,

D71:3; South, gold fever, D283:1; 381:3.

AGE(S):

Ages To Come: Are ages of perfection, A73:2; 223:1; creation of other beings in, E416:1; "H" on Chart, A223:1.

Brain Age: Attributed to Jehovah's lightnings, A171:2; draws upon past, A163:3; Evolutionists call, A162:3; Great Pyramid in accord with sciences of, A165:2; increase of knowledge providential, A167:1-168:1; man's brain not greater than in past, A163:3-167:1.

Misc.: Confidence of Jehovah in Plan of, F48:2; each, a step in God's Plan, A71:1; election in progress during present and past, A96:1; essential to understand peculiarities and objects of, A74:2-3; Gospel and Millennial, typified by Law arrangements, F234:2; Ice, of geologists, F23:3-26:T; night of weeping, E358:6; of earth, F53:1; Paleozoic, of first life, F31:3; Paul anxious for Church at both ends, B268:1; Reptilian, F36:1; righteous of Gospel, only few, E414:2; Third Dispensation composed of many, A222:2.

See Dark Ages; Gospel Age; Jewish Age; Millennial Age; Patriarch(s).

AGED:

Subject of special legislation, A52:3.

AHAB:

And Jezebel cut off, B266:1-2; typifies civil government, J2:T; D584:2.

AILMENTS:

Don't discuss, with children, F551:1; from the Devil as the result of sin, F633:1; learn lessons of sympathy through, F634:1; permitted to faithful, F633:1; rejoice if service results in physical, F634:T-1.

AIR:

Joining the Lord in the, C238:1;

Satan as prince of, to be overthrown by Christ, C238:1; symbolizes spiritual rule, C238:1.

ALBIGENSES:

100,000 burned in Languedoc, B336:1; after dreadful carnage of, Papal hymn of praise, B336:2; resisted Papal system, B334:3; slaughtered in Papal crusades, B334:3-337:1; upheld truth, B335:1.

ALCOHOL:

Habit of, an evil, F476:F.

ALCYONE:

Central star of Pleiades, C327:2.

ALEXANDER THE GREAT:

Entered Jerusalem and offered sacrifices in the Temple, C27:T; High Priest showed him the prophecy of Daniel, C27:T; Persia is to be overthrown by, C27:T; saw the High Priest in a vision, C27:T; the great mighty king of Dan. 11:3, C26:4-27:1.

ALIENS:

Lord's People As: New Creature's obedience, neutrality and responsibility under earthly laws, F593:1-594:2; New Creatures are, F593:5-594:1; should be peaceable and law-abiding toward existing civil powers, D44:2.

Misc.: Not expected to fight their own king, F594:T; rights and responsibilities of, F594:T.

ALIVE:

All in Christ to be made, F695-700:2; believers reckoned as, F697:1; meaning of, toward God through Jesus, F563:1.

ALL:

Condemned in one representative, ransomed by one, A134:1; die for Adam's sin, A109:1; God's plan will be testified to, A105:1-2; God the Saviour of, A106:2; in Christ, to be made alive, A103:1-107:3; F695:1-701:2; Jesus a ransom for, A99:1;

104:2-3; 107:1; not begotten to new mind, satisfied with perfect human nature, A86:3; room for, awakened from tomb, A159:2-161:2.

See Ransom.

ALMONDS:

Fruit buds appear before leaves, T122:2.

ALMS:

Disciples never solicited, F286:T.

ALTAR:

Brazen:

BLOOD: Applied to horns of, typical, T42:T; of ram of burnt offering sprinkled about, T80:3; of ram of consecration sprinkled on, T42:2; poured at base of, typical, T41:3.

Burnt offering burnt on, T81:T; description of, T15:2; fat and life-producing organs placed on, T57:1; fire on, represents trials, T56:2; in Court, T15:1; Levites had access to, T19:1; represents faith in Christ's ransom sacrifice, T22:1; smoke of, seen by Levites, T57:1; was sanctified, T97:2.

Golden: Or incense, F693:1; T17:1; represents sacrifices of Church, T22:2.

Misc.: Blessings of family prayer, F687:2; human rights laid on, F652:T.

AMALEKITES:

Destruction of, explained, A111:2-112:1; why Israel commanded to destroy, F174:T.

AMBASSADOR(S):

Of New Covenant: Every priest who fails to suffer is unfaithful, E490:3.

Misc.: Apostles were Lord's specially chosen, F232:1; first woman was Satan's first, F265:2.

AMBITION(S):

Dangerous specially to women, F267:1; heavenly vs. earthly, E256:1-257:1; lay aside earthly, F186:3; mortify, desires of flesh, F600:1; necessary in the Church, loving not

selfish, F296:3; new mind out of touch with worldly, F588:1; of enlightened, F629:1; of new will heavenly, F486:T; Satan's, for power, F612:1; 613:2; 619:1.
See Satan, Ambitions Of.

AMERICA:

Center of truth, C84:2; decadence of home-ownership in, D373:1-4; established upon principles of liberty, is an example for awakening people, C51:1; Japanese competition with, D342:4-343:2.

AMMONITES:

Why history of, given, A42:1.

AMRAM:

A type of the Little Flock, F128:1-129:T; meaning, F128:2.

ANANIAS:

And Sapphira lied to holy Spirit, E269:2-3; authority of Peter over, F412:2.

ANARCHY:

Caused By: Desire for liberty to extent of lawlessness, D481:2; dissatisfaction and enlightenment, D67:1; 80:2; 447:4; "fire of God's jealousy," D271:1; increase of knowledge, A265:2; Lord's great army, D550:3; J14:1-2 (1912); selfishness, D449:4; shaking of symbolic heavens, B363; D551:3.

Description Of: Excerpts from publication on, D481-482; furthest thing from Divine arrangement, F299:T; opposite of Communism, D481:2; prophesied in Psa. 46:1-2, D596:3; symbolized by sea, B77:6; D46:T; 110:4; 551:1; 596:3; 638:3; worst governments preferable to, F298:3; 591:1.

Results In: God's agency for establishing a more lasting peace, B41:1; governments lost in, D551:1; leveling of society, D634:3; social order crushed under, D525:2; 540:T.

When: Babylon falls, D38:3; 267:1; nations assembled, D271:1; 358:2; in Jacob's Trouble, D557:T; introduces the Millennial Age, D267:1; Socialism fails, J15:2 (1912); D372:1; 486:2; Time of Trouble ends in, A265:2; B77:6.

Misc.: Alliance sought in threat of, D129:4; as a remedy, D481-482; claim of Roman Catholic Church as being the only bulwark against, D131:4; conduct advised in, D67:1; contrast of Israel in Kingdom with, D638:1; fear of, in Italy causes church-state union, D131:1; masses have no sympathy with, J14:2 (1912); may be the meaning of Ezek. 7:13-24, D550:1-2; poor are drawn to, A312:2; powers of Christendom futile against, D552:T; symbolic heavens rolling together against, futile, D551:3; world-wide reign of, B78:T; D531:1.

ANCIENT WORTHIES:

Consecrated:

BUT NOT: In New Creation, D625:2; F86:1; sin-offering, T108:2.

CLASS: A301:4; at end of Gospel Age similar to, F156:2.

Consecration after high calling may result in participation with, F156:2.

In Millennium:

COMMUNICATION: Channels of Divine, D629:1; direct, with spiritual realm, D619:3; 626:1; word of Lord from Jerusalem by, D620:1.

Earthly representatives of Kingdom, D619:2; 620:1; 625:2; how will be recognized by world, D626:1-627:T; human agents of Christ, A289-291:1; F707:1; moral and social reforms through, D632:2; prepare Israel to receive Jesus, C278:1-288:1; princes in earth, B136:2; C265:1; D619:4; F127:2; 129:1; T109:T; setting up the earthly Kingdom, D624-629.

Justification Of: By faith, F110:1;

112:T; cleansed from sin, T108:2; maintained at cost of self denial, F119:1; to fellowship, F110:1-111:3.

Resurrection Of: Appear at close of Jacob's Trouble, D626:1; instantaneous, D619:3; F699:2; 707:1; 709:2.

PERFECT: Examples of, men in, F121:T; 717:1; have a better, A290:T; D619:1-4; 625:2; F120:1; 699:2; 705-707:1; humans in, A289:1; 293:2; E144:2; representatives of God in, B136:2; E77:2.

Place of, in, F721:T; reaction of world to, D628-629:T; 640:2; receive reward after Church, E144:2; F676:4; restitution shown in south mountain, D653:2; shine as stars forever, A291:1.

Typified By: Jacob's dream of ladder, D629:1; Kohath family, F128:1-129:1; Levites, T28:1; 108:1; Moses in Transfiguration vision, F677:2; red heifer, T107:1; 110:T; veil of Moses, B134:1; D630:2.

Misc.: Honored above Great Company after Millennium, F129:F; Judgment Day of, before Gospel Age, A289:1; not sinless, T111:T; promises to, earthly, A293:1; rank of, F129:T; 131:T; trial of, more severe than world's, A146:2; women who received their dead to life again, F704:2-705:1; wrote as moved by spirit but did not understand, E177:2.

ANGEL(S):

Communication: Between Jesus and, direct, D626:1; between mankind and saints in Millennium, not through, D619:1; of, in past, D618:3; Lord and Adam's, with, D626:1.

Faithful: Did not understand writings of prophets, E178:1; God's character being revealed to, through plan for man, E412:1; Jesus raised above, upon resurrection, E453:2; may have willingly undertaken to become ran-

som, E423:1; mighty, various agents of God's power, B151:2; minister to heirs of salvation, B203:1; F76:T.

Fallen: At studies to learn plan, D611:3-612:T; beginning and cause of, F619:2-620:1; corrupted humanity, F620-621; God could have immediately destroyed, E412:T; God's plan for, shows another method open, E484:T; God's wisdom chose restraint for, E413:1; in chains until Judgment Day, F620:1; lost Spirit of holiness, E188:1; man a prey to Satan and, F204:3; more severe penalty than man's, E415:3; *Nephilim* resulted from improper union with daughters of men, E103:3; not sentenced to death, but restrained of their liberties, E413:T; 415:3; 484:T; penalty of restraint did not violate Divine Justice, E413:T; Pharaoh's servants type of, F458:1; were not given same penalty for sin as man, E413:T; who kept not their first estate, F620:T.

Nature: Adam not an, E423:T; and human natures distinct, A178:2; are mortal, A187:1; E390:1; 392:1; F271:3; can assume human bodies, A183:1; can be invisibly present, A182:2; created perfect, subsequently tested, F63:1; do not propagate own kind, F613:1; glorious in their normal condition, A183:1-2; Jesus a little lower than, when human, E90:2; 427:T; lower than our Lord before he became man, A177:2-178:1; mentally similar to God and man, A201:1; next in rank under Great Company, A241:2; perfect man a little lower than, A174:4-175:1; spirits, because invisible to men, E175:T.

Test Of: Benefited by observing man's experiences, A135:2; fall of man became, for holy, and demons, F642:1; first experience with sin, F619:2-620:T; first world under,

A66:2; 220:1; how receive knowledge and experience, F66:1; not as crucial as test of New Creation, F642:1-643:T.

Misc.: Do not share in death of Adam, F698:1; earthly messengers of new King of earth, D600:2-601; God the Life-giver to, E104:3; "Living" (Rom. 14:9), A150:2; of God (Jn. 1:51), D629:1; once ruled fallen man, A220; F619:2; orders and powers of, F613:1; permitted control over earth, B73:4; sons of God shouted for joy, F17:2; 18:T; 51:1; Stephen had the face of an angel, E162:T; word translated from "*elohim*," E67:1-2.

See Demons, Mediums; *Nephilim*; Spiritism.

ANGER:

Fire of God's, on nation of Israel, F445:1; never use rod in, F524:1; parent to have no, toward child, F526:1.

ANGLO-ISRAELITES:

Claim, C250:1-2; errors refuted, C290:5-300; not Israelites indeed, C291:3.

ANGLO-SAXONS

Fleshly Israel represented by Jews, not by, C252:2.

ANIMAL(S):

Lower: Are souls, E323:1-325:2; soul of, differentiated from man, E323:1; 327:3.

Misc.: Death of, shows complete consecration, T96:2; first, on earth not inferior, F43:1; gap between man and, F55:3; 58:1; lower order of, F43:1-3; man masterpiece of, creation, F39:2; man's intellectual uniqueness in, creation, F56:2; Mosaic Law concerning clean and unclean harmonizes with medical science, A53:1; Mosaic Law prohibited cruelty to, A51:1; no relation of man to lower, F43:3; 44:T; not resurrected,

E326:3; 399:1; three kinds of lower, F36:3.

ANOINTED:

Of Lord: First recognized by Great Company in Time of Trouble, B78:T; true Church, A84:2; F80:2.

Misc.: Christ is God's, one, F393:1; Jesus and Church are the, A81:3-82:1; members of Christ illustrated by Pyramid, A82:3; of holy Spirit, F443:2; word "Christ" means, A81:3. See Apostles; Church, True.

ANOINTING:

Jesus: At baptism, T27:2; Church partakers of Christ's, T37:2; 64:1; with holy Spirit, T37:1; 53:2.

Holy Spirit: Abideth in us, A81:3; all of Body under, F261:1; 443:1; anointing with, E281:1-2; assures us of truth, F261:T; evidence of lack of, F262:T; how typified, F131-132; 261:1; 443:1; needs no repetition, T64:1; numerous anointings superfluous, E215:1; of Church at Pentecost, T64:1-2; precedes seal of sonship, E248:1; unction from, on The Christ, E280:2.

Oil: Mingled with, blood sprinkled over priests, T46:4; not poured upon under-priests, T37:2; 37:F; only for consecrated, F131:1; poured on Aaron's head, T29:2; 37:2; type and antitype of holy, F443:1; used on priests, F124:1; T28:3.

Priests: Ceremony of installing, to service, T28:3; different from sprinkling on priests, only upon Chief Priest who succeeded, F131:1-2; High Priest, represents oneness of Christ, F131:1-132:2.

Misc.: Jehu by Elisha, why, B266:1; of Messiah, B66:1-2; 235; of Royal Priesthood, F212:1-2; received, need not that anyone teach you, F259:1-262:2; signifies full authority, F242:1; to preach glad tidings to

meek, E488:T.

ANT:

Example of providing for family, F577:2.

ANTICHRIST(S):

Beginning Of: An apostasy beginning in apostles' day, B268:1; 276:3; developed in Church, C37:1; four periods of development and exaltation, B355:1-4; 356:1; gradually developed, B279:1.

RISE OF: C35:2-37; caused by ambition in Church, B281:T.

Removal of hindrance to growth of, B288:1; Satan planted and watered seeds of error for, B281:T.

Characteristics Of: Bible, enemy of, B322:4; blended with Satan in description and denunciation, F617-619:1; changed "times" and "laws" to suit own claims, B310:3; does not necessarily attempt to exalt himself above Jehovah, B274:3; immoralities in system do not make it the, B300:3; 357:2; 361:2; kingdom of the Devil, E114:3; little horn out of beast, B271:2; most subtle opponent of true Christianity, B288:T; "mother of harlots" and many daughters, F202:1-2; 204:2; mouth of, leading characteristic, B305:T; spirit is to lord it over God's heritage, F278:4.

Counterfeit: Claims to be chief ruler in Church in place of Christ, B275:T-1; Satan's, patterned after future glory, B302:2; taking the place of the true Christ, B281:1.

Defined: Opposed to Christ, F260:T; two-fold significance of meaning of name, B281:1; 282:1; 299:2.

Decline Of: During Immanuel's presence, B358:2-3; end of, F619:1; four periods of fall, B356:2-6; in death struggle will gain increased power by new deceptions, B359:1; loss in power brought about by Reformation,

B316:T; must rise, flourish and begin, before Lord's presence, B271:T; power began to wane as the Word was heeded, B347:1; since 1799 being consumed, B273:T.

Papacy: Identified by Luther, A28:T; B326:3; not for moral reasons, B361; used the confessional, B329:T.

Persecution By: Countries, bibliography, B336:T-1; exalted in dreadful scenes of carnage, B339:1; of Protestants in Ireland, B340:3; zeal of, B337:3.

System Not Individual: B272:2; 276:2; 277:1-2; 281:1; 299-300; 326:3; 356-358; 360; F201:2-203; 617:1; 619:1; Apostate church-state, B277:1; intoxicating the nations, B272:2; not Mohammedanism or Brahminism, B276:2; not the Pope, B277:1; Roman, chiefest, F471:1; Roman Empire, Satan's masterpiece, F617:1; unreasonable to suppose one literal man, B273:2-3.

Misc.: Church of England and Greek Catholic Church, D580:2; deprived mankind, B347:1-348:1; Greek philosophers, E285:2; history of, fills large part of Revelation, A27:3-28:T; B271:2; 283-356; mystery of iniquity gradually organized, F199:1-204:2; Protestant sects, D580:3-4; Rev. 13:14-18 identified with, D581:T; reverence to, evil, E74:2; spirit of, E187:1; temporal authority departed after 1870, B356:5; true wheat tried by principles of, C155:T.

See Mass; Mystery Of Iniquity; Papacy.

ANTIDOTE:

For Spirit Of Fear: Holy Spirit of truth, E196:3; 197:3.

ANTIOCH, CHURCH OF:

Defrayed expenses of Paul and Barnabas, F285:1; example of Early Church sending out colporteurs, pil-

grims, missionaries, F288:3; had Paul and Barnabas as teachers over a year, F285:1; how God's mind was known at, E275:2-3.

ANTITYPE(-ICAL):

First-born: Church of, F459:1-2; pilgrims and strangers in world, F461:T.

Lamb: Israel refused to eat of, F461:2; Lord died as, Passover, F461:1; Lord's flesh, F464:1.

Moses: Of the glorified Christ, E474:1; F434:T; 458:1; penalty for despising, F168:1; to deliver people, F458:1.

Of: Blemishes of Priesthood, F242:2; holy anointing oil, F443:1; Israel's Jubilee Year, F391:2; Levites include Royal Priesthood, F401:2; stoned in Solomon's Temple, F196:T.

Misc.: Enjoy, Sabbath by accepting Lord, F392:T; in order to establish, Law Covenant sacrifices set aside, E426:1; Jesus, seed of Abraham, F380:1; larger than type, B180:2; F391:2; Lord's Supper a memorial of, F463:2; 464:1; takes place of type, F463:1; the reality which displaces type, B174:1.

ANTONY, MARK:

Daniel's prophecy of, C28:3.

ANXIETY:

New Creation to have no, F572-573:1.

APE:

Man not descended from, F43:1; 45:T.

APOSTASY:

Beginning in Apostles' Day, B276:3; 277:T; constituted Roman system, F471:1; must come before Day of Lord, B269:1.

APOSTLE(S):

Apostolic: Authority to teach, F278:T-1.

Apostolic Succession:

CLAIMED BY: Church of England, J9:2 (1912); Church of Rome, D160:1; J9:2 (1912); Protestant clergy and Papacy, D33:3.

Needed to vitalize Image of Beast, J9:3 (1912).

Characteristics Of: Basis for Lord's choice of, not stated, F211:T; did not cultivate superstitious reverence, F232:1.

DIFFERENCE BETWEEN: Disciples and, F210:1; prophets and, F219:1.

God set, in Church, F237:1; had different degrees of insight into God's plan, A26:1; how led of holy Spirit, E276:2; Lord's appearances to, after Jesus' resurrection, D618:3; Lord's special care for, F208:3; males only, T102:3; no official titles given to, F211:1; objections to infallibility of, especially Peter and Paul, scrutinized, F223:4; pre-anointed, F212; received evil treatment because they did not compromise the truth, E490:T; represented by stars, D544:T; 591:T; 593:T; sacrificed earthly interests, F217:1; service of, could be accepted or declined by *Ecclesias*, F277:1; some of, were prophets, A319:1; strength of character of, F211:T-1; tentatively called until Pentecost, F86:2; 212; testimony of, should agree with Law, Prophets and Lord, F233:1; used Sabbath day and Jewish synagogues, F382:1; were law-abiding, A266:1.

Gift Of: And prophets, pastors, teachers, etc., E50:4-51:1; 207:1; 283:2-284; F222:1; commission of service as special witnesses with power to bestow gifts, F212:2-216:1; 238:1; only, could give, spirit, F212:3.

John: Granted vision of Lord, F723:T.

Mouthpieces:

CHANNELS OF: Holy Spirit's teachings, F217:2; truth, F221:1-222:T.

Cloven tongues upon, at Pentecost to show special, E212:2; Lord's, for instruction of Church, F273:1; 458:1; of God, A319:1; public utterances, inspired, infallible, F223:4; speak as Lord's, through word, F61:T; 67:1; 100:3; 209:2; 216:1; 217:1; 240:2.

Not: Lords over God's heritage, F211-212:1; 229:3-233:2; perfect in flesh, F223:5.

Paul: Antitype of under-priest who sprinkled blood of heifer, T110:T; as under-priest, spirit impelled, to tell of ransom for all, E488:1; Church questioned apostleship of, F216:T; epitomized ministry of reconciliation, E488:1-4; testimony of, F215:3; 216:T; to uncircumcision (Gentiles), F226:1; witness of our Lord's resurrection, visions and revelations, F215:1-3; why, rebuked Peter, F381:T.

Peter: Confession of, F220:2; taught opposite of Evolution Theory, E23:1-23:2; to circumcision, F216:T; 226:1.

Poor, Humble Life: And Lord were poor except James, John, Matthew, F285:4; 286:T; and unlearned men, F213:2; 214:T; chosen from, and for strength of character, etc., F210:1-2; 213:2.

Twelve: Correspond to Jacob's sons, B206:T; foundations of New Jerusalem with no successors, F208:1-210:2; no authority for more than, F208:2; 209:1-2; 224:1; 238:2; 240:2; purpose in selection of, F210:1; 213:1.

Writings: Addressed to Church, B203:1; E306:2; are with us in their teachings, E207:1; confirm Old Testament miracles, A60:2-61; historic, supervised, F220:1; infallible as to teachings and, F223:4-229:2; in-

spired, A26:1; inspired not word-for-word dictation, but by guidance and special revelations, F217:1-220:1; 222:1; were not written mechanically, F219:2.

Work Of: F212:1-2; Gave whole counsel of God, F210:T; gentle among Church, F232:T; guided in establishing Church, F217:1; keys of authority, visions, revelations, F221:2-223:3; ministry continues, F216:1; overseers, F244; why set apart, F214; witnesses of Jesus ministry, resurrection, miracles, F214:2-3; 215:1.

Misc.: At first expected Lord's cause to conquer world, D564:1; authority of, regarding excommunication, F412:2; did not expect second advent in their lifetime, F225:1; expected Jesus to free Israel from Roman yoke, E431:4; false, wandering stars, D593:2-596:1; mysteries to the world, A86:1; preaching gospel, D479:4; seventy differed from twelve, F214:2.; views of nominal church regarding, F209:1.

APPAREL:

Do not expend money for extravagant, F597:1; wearing of costly, F596-598.

APPEARANCE:

God does not look on outward, F75:2; Stephen had the face of an angel, E162:T.

See Resurrection, Appearances Of Jesus.

APPROBATIVENESS:

Good and evil effects of, F266:1; 267:1; women and, F267:1.

See Ambition; Woman/Women.

ARCHAEAN:

Oldest rocks, F44:T.

ARCHANGEL:

Jesus in prehuman existence, E424:1; Michael, in dispute with Devil,

F608:T; 610:1; signifies "chief messenger," B147:1.

ARCHBISHOPS, GENERAL

OVERSEERS:

Rivalry of overseers, bishops, pope, F245:1.

ARCHEOLOGY:

Reveals intelligence of ancient man, A165:1.

ARCHITECT:

Specifications of, similar to time periods of God's Plan, B244:2.

ARIEL:

Symbol of Christendom, D22:3.

ARISTOCRACY:

Benevolent among the rich benefit the poor, A312:1; exists through wealth and education, A311:2; masses and, in coming struggle peculiar, B262:1; Time of Trouble will destroy, A318:3.

ARIUS:

Controversy with Athanasius, B290:1.

ARK OF THE TESTIMONY,

COVENANT:

Represents: Christ and Church, God's eternal purpose, T121:1; glory of the Divine Christ, T123:2.

Misc: Contents and description of, T17:2; 121:2; in Most Holy of Tabernacle, T15:4; shows oneness of the Divine family, T126:3.

ARLES, COUNCIL OF:

Regarding Easter, F483:2.

ARMAGEDDON:

Associated to controversy of Gospel Age close, J2:1 (1912); attitude of God's people during, J15:2 (1912); called "Great Tribulation" by Christ (Mat. 24:21), J3:1 (1912); forces have been mustering, J15:3 (1912); free speech, mails, etc. shut off, J13:1 (1912); Image of Beast to receive life before, J16:T (1912); Jacob's Trouble

near end of, J16:1 (1912); meaning of and location, A324:2; J2:1-2 (1912); not yet, but soon, J15:3 (1912); the Battle of, D527-561; why necessary, (wisdom), J15:1 (1912).
See Battles, Armageddon; Trouble, Time Of.

ARMENIAN:

Catholicism practices, D232:T; Christendom ignored Turks' wholesale slaughter of, D89:1; 231:3.

ARMIES:

Cost of, D93:3; 95:2; "Crown or People?" in Europe, D559-561; education increased through standing, D387:1; have become less infatuated with "glory," D546:T; if abolished, then labor problem, D510:3-511:1; most peace in nations of least, D122:1; number of, in 1895, D119:2; 133:2-134:1; of Europe organized, for selfish purposes, D89:1; paralyze commerce and agriculture, D92:3-94.

ARMINIANISM:

Assented to by majority of Christians, A100:5; asserts Satan thwarted God's plans, A115:1-2; 116:1; denies election, A114:1; denies God's foreknowledge and power, A115:1-2; not supported by the Scriptures, A100:5; 114:1; says some saved through ignorance, A100:4.

See Free Grace.

ARMOR:

Evil day requires, for the mind, F657:1; less necessary in past than now, F657:1-658:2; put on whole, of God to withstand Devil, F609:9; word of God is only offensive, F658:2.

ARMY, THE LORD'S GREAT:

Anarchists and Socialists in front of, J14:1 (1912); effect of on present order, D545:1; in existence at present time, D544:1; 545:2; overthrow civil and ecclesiastical powers, D543:2-

545:1; 551:3; prophecies describing, D549-550; saints not to be involved in, D542:3-543:1; 550:3; J14:3 (1912); strange work, why, D547:2; 548:3; who comprises, D544:1; 546:1; 549:1-550; 559-561; why called, D550:3.

ART:

Black, F624:3; users of curious, burned books, F625:T.

ARTAXERXES:

Granted decree to Nehemiah to rebuild walls, B67:T.

ASCENSION:

Of Jesus ten days before Pentecost, K3:T.

ASHES:

Hyssop dipped in mixture of, and water for purification, T106:T; not brought into Holy Place, T105:1; of red heifer, T105:1-106; show faithfulness unto death, T108:2; used for cleansing and purification, T108:2; 111:1.

ASHTAROTH:

Assyrian goddess, F266:T.

ASIA MINOR:

Lord's words to seven Churches of, F401:2-402:T; seven Churches of, are seven epochs of one Church, F401:2; when Churches of, celebrated Lord's death, F482:1.

ASLEEP:

Apostles and successors fell, F470:2; apostles reckoned, from death until their resurrection, F724:T; in Jesus, F662:2; saints to receive spiritual bodies in resurrection, F723:1.

ASSASSINATION:

Slander is, of character, F586:T-1.

ASSEMBLE(-ING):

For mutual advancement in spiritual things, rather than private lessons at home, F309:1-312:1; forsake not, F259:2; 309-311; 729; spirit begotten, together to edify and build up,

F311:2; with New Creation, F389:1. See Meetings.

ASTRONOMICAL:

View of time of Easter, F483:2-484:1.

ATHANASIUS:

Constantine sided with, B290:1.

ATMOSPHERE:

Expanse, firmament, F31:2; production of, in second creative day, F31:3.

ATONEMENT:

Actual At-one-ment: And legal, implies covenant, E20:1; 27:1; complete when curse completely lifted, E405:1; reconciliation impossible until redemption secured, E28:1; sacrifice made by Mediator of Atonement, E32:2.

Antitypical Day Of: Church has a part in the sacrifice of, T80:2; Gospel Age, D654:2; F234:2; T50:1; 61:1; 76:2; head and members are one sacrifice for, T50:1; 73:2; 83:T; New Creation the, spiritual priesthood, F68:1; now in the close of, T66:2; of world accomplished by the Royal Priesthood in next Age, T77:3.

Channel Of: Holy Spirit has much to do with appreciation of, E163:3; holy Spirit of Atonement is of Father, by Son, E33-36:10; 263; 267:1; holy Spirit, to Church now and to world later, E208:2; world will come to at-one-ment through spiritual temple, E231:2.

Church: Appreciation of, gives us esteem for Christ, E83:1; finished, by death of his Son, while we were sinners, E25:1; has received, E19:3; 27:T; legal satisfaction of Justice and intentional weakness, E197:T; must receive at-one-ment before becoming joint-sacrificers, E487:2; only, so far has benefited by, E19:2; only those who walk by faith can appreciate work of, E92:1; required before any mission of holy Spirit begins,

E190:T; seal of sonship shows being at-one with the Father, E247:5.

Doctrine Of: Blinding of mankind to, a deception of Satan, E19:3; clearly teaches plan of salvation, E17:3; defended, D198:2-199:2; 201:3; dependent wholly on the ransom, E421:2; erroneous view of, E34:T; Evolution denies, D193:3; E21:2; 24:2; foundation of Christian religion, E15:1; 98:1; ransom, E32:5; Scriptural view of, E17:1-20:2.

Philosophy Of: Distinction between Father and Son necessary to understand, E53:1-2; essential knowledge of, F97:2; implies opposition between Creator and creature, E20:3; orthodox and unorthodox views of, E16:1-2; true view of, which satisfied Divine Justice, E17:2-5.

Typical Day Of: As now observed, C254:2-256:1; F234:2; bullock represents Jesus as a perfect man, T52:1; glorious garments put on after making, T37:T; 55:1; High Priest had linen robes on, F235:T; Israel's, typical, T26:T; 76:1; Jews typically cleansed by sin offerings of, F432:T; peoples' offerings, after, T94:4.

SACRIFICES: Basis for forgiveness and acceptance, T94:4; precedes all others, T94:1; typical of better sacrifices, T26:T.

Work Of: Completed when, F114:2.

COVERS: Adam's and resulting sin, F718:2; sin in Millennial Age, F115:T.

Every creature privileged to return to Creator, E19:1; Lord's goat and scape-goat classes share in work of, T60:2; Mediator's work, not instantaneous, E29:1; 477:3; number atoned for not same as all who attain heart-harmony, E419:4; only those who suffer with Christ will participate in, E456:1; 490:3; plan of, shown in work of New Covenant, E27:1; rec-

onciliation of mankind to Divine Law by the Redeemer, E27:T; Redeemer died to carry out, E17:4; when completed, full reconciliation will be realized, E20:2; will be completed at close of Millennial Age, E20:1.

Misc.: Author of great plan of, is God, E32; 33-38; 82; Abomination of Desolation supplemented by theories of self, D572:1; curse the necessity for, E405-420; early intimations of, F353:1-2; has two parts—justice and return of sinner, T77:3; how, possible through Son, F396:T; men who are opponents of, F629:T; misused share in, F167:1; object of, is restitution, E18:2; 25:T; 419:3; promises of, to Adam vague, F353:T; Satan opponent of plan of, F612:1; 626:1; 628:1; 629:T; to be told throughout eternity, E31:3; two parts of, sacrifice, F77:1; vicarious, minimized at Parliament of Religions, D191:4; wilful sins not covered by, F718:2.

See Mediator, Of Atonement.

See Priest, High.

ATTRIBUTES:

Of Fallen Man: Four are in antagonism with each other in fallen mankind, E450:3.

See God, Attributes.

AUGSBURG:

Diet of, for religious peace, C111:2.

AURELIAN:

Against the "holy covenant," C33:1, 4; Daniel's prophecy on, C33:1-34:3; Emperor of Rome conquered Queen of Egypt, C33:1; prophecy shows assassination, C34:3; sun-worshiper, opposed to Christians, C34:2; wealth accumulated from Zenobia's defeat, C331:3.

AUSTRALIA:

Socialism in, D483:5; wheat exports in 1883 and 1893, D391:T.

AUSTRIA:

Effects of machinery in, D322-323; fourteen wars since 1880, D119:1.

AUTHOR:

God not, of moral evil or sin, F640:T; 643:2; of Atonement is God, E32:1; 33-38; 54:T; of calling (1 Cor. 1:9), F87:1.

AUTHORITY:

Christ: All power and, vested in, F400:1; apostles next to, in, F214:T; Christ given, at right hand of God, A92:2; Christ's, and power during Millennial Age, F235:T; first exercise of, by, F397:2; from Father and by Son, F397:1.

Elders: Have no, by self-appointment, F279:T; of head not to be assumed by, F283:T.

Of Satan: Adam delivered to, E451:1; had no title to rule authoritatively, E448:1; ransom-price not paid to, E449:3.

Misc.: Anointing signifies full, to preach and teach, F242:1; loss of respect for, now, D533:4; of apostles regarding excommunication, F412:1.

AUTOMATION:

Causes inflation, unemployment and oversupply, A328:1-2; leads man to idleness and trouble, A336:3-337:1.

AWAKENING:

From Grave: A290:1; as from sleep, A105:2; E329:1,2; 333:1; 344:2; 462:2; 478:1-2; F708:1; 714:1; 715:1; to measure of health, F714:2.

Misc.: Of sleeping saints, when, C233:2-234; to everlasting life or shame and contempt, F716-718:1; vs. resurrection, E329:1-2; 344:2; 346:5-349; 478:1-2; F702-710:3.

See Dead; Lazarus; Restitution.

AZOIC:

Or lifeless period of creative day, F31:1.

BAAL:

Babylonians offered human sacrifices to, D24:1; Elijah converted nation of Israel from, B250:T; mammon, pride, ambition is, of our day, D268:T; thousands of our day have "not bowed knee to," D268:T.

BABES:

"Spiritual," bastards and sons, D575:3.

IN NOMINAL CHURCH: Fed diluted and adulterated milk, D577:T; some babes in Christ, but many bastards begotten of error instead of truth, D576:1.

Few able or willing to leave Babylon, D577:2; in creed beds, but too short for "man" (Isa. 28:20), D608:3.

BABY(-IES):

How, are spoiled, F556:2; nervous if mother is, F531:1.

BABYLON:

Christendom: Believed Divine commission to convert world, D112:T; 168:3; Christendom also called, A254:T; C152:2; 171:1; D26:T-28:T; 266:4; F430:2; contrary to organization of primitive Church, F581:T; denominations, part of, F430:2; 580:2; false "vine of the earth" (Rev. 14:18-20), D51:1; house divided against itself, D612:1; ignores lessons of history, D49:2-51:1; intoxicated and stupefied by wine of (world's spirit), D111:2; 267:1; led many into false teachings of, C164:1; mixed condition of, A237:1-238:2; C164:1; mothers and daughters, C154:T; D28:1-35:4; nominal church in Revelation, C154:T; oppression of, not conducive to increase of knowledge, C172:3; proportion of criminals to population in, C162:1-163; Protestants once applied name to Papacy, D26:2; reform of, could not heal, C156:1-2; D543:T;

sects of, none without error, C181:1-2.

“Come Out Of Her”: Call out of, pictured as flight from Judea, D573-574; call to “Come out of her, My people,” C155:1; 161:3; 165:T-166:1; 181:2; 188:1; D41:1; 43:1-44:1; 158:T; 268:T; 574-577; 600:2; 607:3-610; F83:1; 206:T; 431:T; 641:T; 656:T; children of God in, D267:2; F640:2-641:T; cream in, now separated from dregs in harvest, C162:2-164; difficulties in flight from, D575-577; fleeing from, before winter, D578-579; Little Flock separated from, shown by figure “s” on Chart, A239:T -240:1; looking back as Lot’s wife did after starting to flee, D608:1; Reformers separated from, prior to harvest, C154:1; seeing Abomination of Desolation and haste in flight out of, D574:1-575:1.

Daniel’s Vision: First beast (lion) (Dan. 7:2-7), A257:2-3; head of gold (Dan. 7:38), A253:2; iron and clay of Daniel’s image (mixed church-state system), A253:2-254:T.

Destruction Of: As a great millstone cast into sea to rise no more, D110:4; doom of, D21-46; 73:1-2; 186:2; hewn down, to deceive no longer, C187:2; how trouble on, more severe than on Jerusalem, D49:T; in 1915, D111:1, F; plagues, seven last received, after classes marked and separated, C166:T; punishment of, will be great, D37:2; 40:1; sudden, violent, complete, and yet gradual consuming, D37:1; will go into oblivion, *sheol* (Isa. 14:9), E369:4-5; 372:1-2.

Fall Of: Because she is not what she claims to be, A239:1; from favor, C152:2; 156:T; 165:2; 167:1-3; 180:2; Isaiah, Jeremiah, Daniel and Apocalypse wrote concerning the

downfall of, D22:2; Kingdom reign brings, D623:1; literal and symbolic, A313:1; on Chart, “t,” “u,” and “v” represents nominal church, A239:1; spewed out, cast off, rejected, cut off, C217:1.

Israel: In bondage to, B208:2; F618:1; no more a divided nation after returned from, B206:1.

Judgment Of: Arraigned before “Great Court,” the general public, D75-112; civil powers seen by Disraeli in 1874, D113:3; greater responsibility and misuse of favors will bring greater wrath, D28:T; long probation of power bringing reproach on name of Christ, D51:2; many blinded to see rejection of, C157:1-158:1; D40:1; “*Mene, Mene, Tekel, Upharsin*,” weighed in the balances, D76:1; 77-81; not shared by true Church, D158:T; object of trial is to manifest to all men the real character of, D76:1; responsible for what they know or might know, D49:2; sentenced to destruction, C156:2; U.S., included in, D36:1; warning of overthrow, D53:1.

Literal/Ancient: Earliest definite time for dating events was established in Babylon in 747 B.C., B36:1; “Golden City,” “the glory of kingdoms,” D24:3; largest city of ancient world, D23:2; lease of dominion or permission to rule given to, A251:4; 252:T; Papal Rome adopted scheme of Ancient Pagan Babylon’s *Pontifex Maximus*, B288:1-2; physical description of, D23:2-24:3; refers to city and empire, religious organizations and all Christendom, D23:2; 27:1.

Name: Confusion, A239:T; 254:T; C153:3; 181:2; D22:3; 26:1; 35:4; 169:2; 258:1; confusion, ecclesiastical, D157-268; confusion, national,

D113-156; in forehead (Rev. 17:5), D23:1; origin and meaning, C153:3; 181:2; D24:2; 26:1.

Type and Antitype: A313:1; D22:3-27:1; Edom corresponds to, D14:3-18; foolish virgins receive plagues of, C195:2; Jezebel typified, B256; J2:T (1912); prophecies of, double fulfillment, F618:1; rejection of, in 1878, C152:2; 156:T; 217:1; typified by destruction of natural Israel, C152-153; D47-49:1.

Misc.: Effects of preaching harvest truth in, C183:1-3; many in, merely Levites or not consecrated to death, T118:1; spiritual Israel carried away captive into, B208:2; F177:T; 618:1.

BALAAM:

Pictures Second Death class, F166:1-167:1; speaking ass confirmed in New Testament, A61:T.

BANKRUPTCY:

Law may be used by Christians, F565:2-566:1; part of Time of Trouble, A314; J2:1 (1912).

BAPTISM:

Church History: Catholic and Protestant, Baptists, Disciples, C114:1; F427:2-431:1; ceremonies of, F421:3-426:2; Protestant Churches, F423:15; 424:3-425; Roman Church, F422-423:14; 424:1-2; second century, F426:2; some testimonies to the point, F453:1-454:8; the Campbellite Church, F427:2-428.

Church's: As justified men, F443:2; burial of flesh from moment of full surrender of will, F435:2-436:2; Christ is door into, F445:2-446:1; complete burial results in First Resurrection, F440:1-441:2; 444:T; individually not collectively, F442:1; into death of, as individual members of his body, F434:3-444:1; 446:3; mystery of our relationship to Christ, F436:2; 439:2; one, of holy Spirit for

entire Church, F442:1; superstitious and perverted views, F421:1-431:1.

For The Dead: Not substitutionary, but as members of Atonement sacrifice, F455:4-456:2.

Infant: Repudiated, F421:2-427:1; unbiblical, F427:1; 450:2.

Jesus': And Church, the real, F437:1-2; 441; anointing parallels, B235; anointed at, T27:2; completed at death, F438:2; distinct from John's, F437:1-2; 447:T; holy Spirit descended on, E212:T; necessary for begetting and also manifestation to others, E211:3; symbolized his consecration by water, A230:1; F437:1-2; T53:1.

John's: For transgressions against Law Covenant, F437:1; of multitudes by disciples of Jesus, F442:T; typical cleansing, F431:2-432:1; unto repentance for Jews only, A279:1; F428:1; 431:2-432:1; 437:1; 446:3.

Of Fire: God's anger at the end of the Ages, F445:1; not a blessing, but a Time of Trouble, F445:1.

Of Holy Spirit:

Baptism into Christ's death is not, F442:1.

CHURCH'S: As body of Christ, E215:1-3; at Pentecost, with visible manifestation, E212:1-2; for entire Church needing no repetition, F442:1-444:1.

Corresponds to anointing of Israel's priests and kings, F443:1; linked with baptism into Christ, F433:2; new baptisms not to be prayed for, E214:1-216:1; 222:1; 223:1; only three, E211:2; upon Cornelius, showing Gentiles' accepted, E213:1-3; was of the Father and by the Son, E211:1.

Water: Accepted practice in apostles' day, F448:1; Biblical, F446:3-449:1; cannot affect the heart, F445:2; follows full consecration, F450:2-452:3; 455:2; form of words

used, F455:1; immersion only proper, F446:3-452; is it necessary? F446:3-450:1; only for consecrated, F450:2; 455:3; outward confession of real, F447:T; 455; repetition of, F455:3; responsibility for, but not a base for Christian fellowship, F445:2-450:1; 452:1-2; symbol of real, F435:T; 437:1; 440-441:1; 445:2; 446:3; 450:1-452:3; testimonies regarding, F452:3-454:8; when proper, F450:1; 452:1; who may administer, F454:9.

Misc.:

DEFINED: Immersion, anointing, E215:1; Divine institution, F431:1; properly designated an immersion, E215:1.

See Jesus, Baptism.

BARNABAS:

How called, E274:2.

BATTLES:

Against Self: One of the chief battles, D476:1; E112:1; 187:T; F405:T; 597:1.

Armageddon: Begins when Michael stands, D548:1; between truth and error, J2:1 (1912); caused by selfishness, D271:1; 547:2; conditions of, unprecedented, D551-552; final conflict in Palestine, D554:2; God on peoples' side, J14:1 (1912); 15:2 (1912); greatest revolution world has seen, D541:1; nations gathered to, J10:2 (1912); 12:1 (1912); not until elect sealed, D548:1; Day of Vengeance, D527-561.

Great Day: Gradual stages of development, D541:2; prepares for restitution, D558:2.

Mind: Evil spirit began at Lord's first advent, E189:2; majority of nominal Christians know little about, E193:2; of new, with, of our flesh, E200:2; F597:1; hearts of men are battle-ground, E189:1.

See Battles, Armageddon; Spirit, Battles.

BEAST(S):

Dragon: Represents Roman civil power, J5:3-5 (1912); 7:1 (1912).

Four (Dan. 7): Four universal empires, A256-260:1; B76:1.

Horns: Divisions in Roman Empire still existing, A259:2; divisions of power, A258:2; power, B305:2.

Image Of: False Prophet, another name for, J7:1 (1912); 10:1 (1912); power to do same thing as Papacy in past, J10:1 (1912); Protestantism; Evangelical Alliance, C119:2; J8:4-10:1 (1912); receives life from Two-horned beast, J9:2-4 (1912); 16:T (1912); transformed from mechanism to living force, J16:T (1912).

Leopard (Rev. 13): Papal system, not individuals, B271:2-272:2; J6:1 (1912); J7:1 (1912); same as "Abomination of Desolation," the Man of Sin, Antichrist, B271:2; three unclean spirits out of, J10:2 (1912).

Mark Of: Means more than now experienced, B259:2; none allowed to buy or sell without, J10:T (1912).

Ram And He Goat (Dan. 8): He-goat represents Greece, little horn represents Papacy, C27:2; 31:2-3; 95:1; 97:1; ram represents Kings of Media and Persia, C97:1.

Roman (Dan. 7): Described, A258-260:1; gradual consuming of, A259:1-260:1; little horn upon, A258:2; 259:1-260:1; B271:2; 298:2; 305:2; C68:1; 76:T-77; 95:1; Empire, fourth, C98:T.

Scarlet Colored (Rev. 17): Roman people who supported Papacy, B354:2.

Two-horned (Rev. 13): Church of England, J9:2-4 (1912); 16:T (1912).

BEAUTY:

"No, in him that we should desire him" (Isa. 53:2), E156:1-157:T; of goodness, truth and love not seen by

sinful heart, E161:1; of spiritual Tabernacle seen by Church only, T127:2.

See Garments.

BED:

Creedal, two in one, D608:2-609:4.

BEGETAL:

Church: Beginning of new nature, A196:2-198:1; 226:2; birth of New Creation preceded by, F76:1; plane "M" on Chart, A227:T; 234:1; 235:2; illustrated by beginning and development of human life, A196:2-197:3; E104:3; F76:1; no longer reckoned as men, but not yet born, A226:2; not a miracle, but change of will and mind to heavenly, A202:1; not being "born again," explained to Nicodemus, A277:2-281:1; of saints, by God, E104:3; F77:T; of saints, by Word of truth, A196:2-197; D576:T-576:1.

Jesus: Pyramid "h" on plane "M" on Chart, A230:2; entered "Holy," T56:1.

Spirit: Antitypical Canaan reached at, F660:2; desire to work in vineyard is evidence of, C222:2; possession of holy Spirit in Millennial Age will not mean, E220:3; understanding of heavenly things only through, F729:T.

Misc.: Compared to certain insects nourished on backs of enemies, F656:T; consecration of the Priesthood, T40:T; "Holy," condition of spirit, T19:2; 20:2-4.

See Holy Spirit, Begettal Of.

BEGINNING:

Of Creation: *Logos* was pre-eminent from, E87:1.

Of New Covenant: After all spirit begotten have passed into death, K5:2; cannot begin without Mediator, E455:1.

Misc.: Of selection of Little Flock was at Pentecost, E210:1; when heav-

en and earth created, not universe, F17:2-18:1.

BEGOTTEN:

Before born, A197:3; in the womb of the covenant made with Abraham, E105:T; life struggle of those, A213:2-214; New Creatures, E243:4; 328:2-3; of error and not truth in nominal church, D576:T-1; sin not, E235:1.

BELIEVERS:

Consecrated: How Spirit of Christ affects, F504:2; injury of Sunday Schools to children of, F544:1-3; New Creation, F494:1; recognized on Day of Pentecost, F87:T; separate fornicator from fellowship of, F412:1; 413:T.

Unconsecrated: Can perform water baptism, F454:9; distinction between consecrated and, should be clearly defined, F683:1-2; distinction drawn in who may celebrate in symbolic feast between consecrated and, F473:T; God's acceptance of Head and Body shown to all, in Court, T74:1; recognized Jesus' devotion and sacrifice, T57:2; who receive favor of God in vain, F126:T.

Misc.: Christ end of Law to, F380:T-1; guided into full reconciliation with God by holy Spirit, E163:3; 208:2.

See Justification; Marriage.

BELLS:

Golden, manifest fruit of sacrificial work, T30:3.

BELSHAZZAR:

Collapse of Babylon under reign of, D24:4.

BERLIN CONGRESS OF NATIONS:

Ameliorated condition of Jews in Palestine, B218:2; beginning of favor returning to Israel, B228:2; C260:3-261; England assumed protectorate over Palestine in 1878, B218:2; Lord Beaconsfield was the central figure

at, B218:2.

BERTHIER:

French General who carried Pope to France as prisoner in 1798, C42:1.

BEZALEEL:

Filled with the Spirit of God when he worked on Tabernacle, E175:2.

BIBLE:

Authorship: Of God, its Author and Preserver, A38:1; character and inspiration of prophets, A54:1-56:1; Divine, A63:1; first five books by Moses, A43:2; motives of writers, A39:2; 56:1; not written by knavish priests or designing men, A49:2; 53:2.

Bible Societies: Mark of "The Time of the End," C50:2; Papal bull against, B321:3-4.

Enemies Of: Antichrist, B322:4; burned by order of government in Spain, B352:5-6; Council of Trent decreed against private interpretation of, B321:2; ignored and suppressed by Papacy, A23:T-1; D306:2; *Index Expurgatoris*, against reading of, B320:2-3; misrepresent by human traditions, A24:2; 37:1; proscribed by Antichrist, B319:1-322.

Harmonious: Harmony and contrast of first and last three chapters, A56:2; reasonable, A62:2; reveals one, plan, A11:1; 56:2-60:2; with book of nature, A163:2.

Influence: For good and liberty, A37:1; 38:2; D306:1-2; greatest of all levelers and equalizers, C51:T; in India, D210:3; 212:2; is in harmony with God's character, E188:1; one can have knowledge of, without Spirit of truth, E205:2; should lead to freedom, C144:2; Spirit of truth from, E204:3.

MSS: 700 now available, E58:8; Sinaitic and Vatican No. 1209, E59:T; spurious passages properly rejected,

A288:F.

Study: And public speaking, F249:3; commentaries, use and misuse of, F59-60; concordances and translations provided by Lord, C124:1; concordances valuable, E334:1; helps now abundantly available, B257:3; is more beneficial than preaching, F249:3; must be carefully studied, A38:2; student of, belongs outside human bondage, C145:T; symbolized as trimming lamp, C92:3; true teachers of, not in sects, C144:2.

Teachings: Confusion on, from creeds, A24:2; 349:1; E61-66; creation account reasonable, A44:1; credibility of historic portions of, A40:1-41:3.

DOES NOT TEACH: Communism, D478:3; Evolution, A31:1; 161:3-171:3; E21:1; 23:1-2; particularize beyond the Millennium, A73:2; Trinity, E59:1.

Great storehouse of truth, A24:2; guarded by God against errors, B53:1; guards very elect against Evolution, E22:T; history and prophecy of, afford panoramic view, B38:T; necessity for indelicate details, A42:1-43:1; Jesus pointed to throughout, A39:1; not understood by man or Satan, but through holy Spirit, D611:3; "old fiddle" proverb, A24:2; ransom is the key, K1:3-4; record extends to first year of Cyrus, B38:T; reveals cause of evil and its remedy, A57:1-2; to discredit part is to discredit whole, A60:2-61; unique teaching of resurrection, A60:1.

Translations Of:

CONDEMNED: Luther's, by Leo X, B319:3; Wycliffe's and Tyndale's, by Pope Gregory, B319:3; confused by false teachings, E65:F; 66:F; 170-172; 333:2; 354:3; 381:2. Dead languages, B319:2; D63:1;

Hebrew, why reliable, B39:1; punctuation not inspired, F669:2-8; translated in over 300 languages and dialects, D210:T; truth hidden by Satan, E61-62:1.

VERSION: Common, errors of, E65:F; English Common, and American Revised, by Trinitarians, E168:2; 263:1; Common, or King James', prepared in 1611, E58:8; Leeser's, E66:F; Reims-Douay, approved Papal persecutions, B320:1; Septuagint, B39:1.

Misc.: Characters are not all typical, B174:T; is corroborated by Darwin's breeding of pigeons, F22:2; means by which the holy Spirit witnesses with our spirits, E230:1-2; New and Old Testaments are Lord's two witnesses, C122:2; opening books of, soon to be completed, C302:3; pictured as river, C229:2; should not be studied in the public schools, F542:1-543:1; witness to all the world, C50:2.

BISHOP(S):

Contended for ecclesiastical pre-eminence, B292:T; expected to be worshiped as representatives of dead saints, B294:1; means overseer, F244-245:2; 251:1; 282:3; of Rome gains chief-magistracy in 334 A.D., B294:T; Paul of Samosata extorted frequent contributions from opulent, B292:1; urge violence in contrast to heathen orators, B331:2.

BLASPHEMY:

Meaning: With reference to Antichrist, B305:3-306:1.

Of God: And Church by Papacy, B306:1-2; attributing to God that which is contrary to his nature, B306:T; by Christendom among heathen, D71:1; is forgiven, E270:5-271:1.

BLESS(-INGS):

Channel Of: All, are of the Father and by the Son, E45:T; holy Spirit, E32:3; 268:T.

Church: Flow to Royal Priests' neighbors in this life, T82:1; should ask for the Spirit of holiness as the great supreme, E223:T; through, A87:T.

Israel: First of restitution class blessed, C299:1; in Jewish Age, A71:3; in Jewish Age, child inherited from its father according to the favor of its mother, E105:1; instruments for world, C299:1; T34:1.

Spiritual: Not comprehensible, F693:2; not tangible to earthly senses, F143:1; perceived by faith, how typified in Tabernacle, F143:1.

Temporal: Attitude of Lord and Apostles, F650-654; Church not to think of and pray for, E223:T.

World: After Church completed, T38:1; 47:3; 82:1; already experiencing Seventh Day, foregleams of much greater, H2:2-3; bought by Christ for world by his sacrifice, E221:2; includes those in graves, A99:1; for, very great, A88:T; Millennial, conditional, A107:2; not only for Church, A113:3; Royal Priesthood to, the world, E476:3; under terms of New Covenant, E456:1.

Misc.: David's foreview of Valley of, D652:1-653:3; of Lord invoked in battle but not counted on, D547:2; promised to Abraham implied life from the dead, E22:2.

See Holy Spirit, Pentecostal Blessing.

BLIND(-NESS):

Of Israel: And other nations under god of this world, D567:3; chief priests, doctors of divinity, leaders of, B237:1; curse of, invoked on themselves (Mat. 27:25), D571:2; Israel to be saved from (Rom. 11:26), E469:3;

removed, B77:5; 226:1; D555:1; 651:2.

Of World: From Satan to be removed by Church, E19:2; God wills men to be saved from ignorance, degradation and, E469:T; 470:T; releasing from, work of Millennial Kingdom, E470:T; to the Atonement a deception by "god of this world," E19:3.

BLOOD:

Mercy Seat: Bullock's, sprinkled seven times on, T61:2; sprinkling of, in design of cross, T63:2.

Of Bullock: And Lord's goat, makes full satisfaction of Justice, T68:T; 126:2; applied to horns and poured at base of Altar, T42:T; sprinkled on and before Mercy Seat, T59:T; 125:2-3; sprinkled on ground represented the redeeming of earth, E443:1-2.

Of Bulls and Goats: Could not pay ransom-price for human race, E424:2; types of better sacrifices, E443:T.

Of Christ Jesus: Cleansing power of, E445:1; faith in efficacy of, waning in sects, D33:2-3; justification by faith is by, E444:2; 461:T; not literal, spilled but death, was necessary for ransom, E443:1.

OF NEW COVENANT: E455:1; in which his members share, T33:2.

Price of redemption, E432:2; T59:T.

PURCHASED: For Church, liberty from sin, E432:2; mankind, E18:T; 419:1; 447:4.

Represented in cup, F465:3; secured release from death and sin, E446:3.

Of Lord's Goat: Brought within the veil, T61:2; 66:3; presented when body of Christ complete, T63:1; sprinkled on and before Mercy Seat, T61:2; 67:2; 125:2-3; was for people, T67:3.

Of Ram: For burnt offering sprinkled upon the Brazen Altar, T42:2; 80:3; of Consecration, put on tip of right

thumb, right toe and the right ear, T45:1.

Of Red Heifer: Sprinkled seven times toward Tabernacle, T105:1.

Shedding Of: God's Law says no remission of sin without, E442:2; represents sacrificial death, E443:T.

Misc.: Anointing oil mingled with, F131:1; T46:4; of Atonement typified, A297:2; righteous, from Abel to Zacharias (Mat. 23:35), D47. See Atonement.

BLOTTED(-ING):

Out of evil gradual, A67:4; though past sins, out, present imperfection would render guilty of death, E471:1.

BLUE:

Represents ability faithfully to maintain righteous character, T34:2; scarlet, and purple of Ephod, T34:2; upper robe of, represents faithfulness of High Priest, T30:3.

BODY:

Human: At home in, contented with present conditions, F674:2-3; does not die, but loses life, E341:1; illustrates Church controlled by Head, F73:2; is not the soul, E338:10; not restored in resurrection, but new given, E343:1-4; 349:2-350:1; 377:5-6; returns to dust, spirit to God, E315:5; speaks marvelous skill of Intelligent Creator, A32:1.

Misc.: Sound mind depends on sound, E252:1; "spirit is life" (Rom. 8:10) applies only to, of Church, E305; to every seed his own, F706:1; two kinds of, spiritual and human, A181:1; "vile," mistranslated, F728:T. See Christ; Jesus; Man, Body Of; Soul.

BONDAGE:

Barbaric slavery versus civilized, D370-372; degrees of, among sects of Babylon, C184:1; God purposed to deliver out of, E425:1; reason why

Christian people feel need to "belong" to sect or organization, C186:1; scape-goat class subject to, of fear of men, T70:1; spirit of, is spirit of adversary, E198:3.

BONDS:

As good as silver and gold in Time of Trouble, D329:T.

BONNETS:

Under-priests', indicates woman's head should be covered, T36:3.

BORN AGAIN:

Holy of Holies represents those, in the First Resurrection, T19:2; in the First Resurrection, E181:T; F76:1; Nicodemus' question, A277:1-281:1; F76:1; regeneration for world will mean, from the dead, E142:T; resurrection of New Creature, A197:2-3; "Ye must be," F76:1.

See Begettal; Begotten.

BORROWING:

And lending, F564:1; 567:2-568:1; 569-570:2.

BOUGHT:

Damnable heresies denying the Lord that, them, E447:2; Jesus, Adam and family by substituting his perfection for Adam's, E481:2; Jesus, human family from God, hence owner, E447:3-4; 457:1-458:2; 470:1; with a price, E446:4; 447:1.

BOUND:

And "cast into outer darkness," responsibility and penalty, C203:2. See Satan, Binding Of.

BOZRAH:

Capital of Edom, signifies "sheep-fold," and represents ecclesiasticism, D17:1.

BRAIN:

Convolutions of, duplicated in resurrection, E330:T; of Christian does not undergo a reversal, E253:T.

BRANCH:

Jesus was offspring and branch of

David through Mary, E136:T.

See Jesus.

BRANCHES:

Of True Vine: Church became, E140:1; unfaithful can be cut off, E231:T.

BREAD:

Breaking Of, In Early Church: Love-feasts, not same as the Lord's supper, F384:1; 472:T-1; weekly celebration commemorative of resurrection, F471:2-472:1.

Represents: Leavened, corruption of human theory, blight, ambitions, selfishness, F464:T; leavened, imperfection, T98:3; Lord's sacrificed broken body, F465:2-3; manna, living, T122:4; "of presence," spiritual food, T21:T.

TRUTH: In Holy, T57:1; "of life," E386:2.

Unleavened cake, actual purity of Jesus as man and imputed purity of church as men, T46:2.

Misc.: And water sure, A338:2; "Table of Shew-bread," T16:1; 22:1; and wine, Mass, claims changed into actual flesh of Christ, C99-103.

BREASTPLATE:

Description of, T35; "of Judgment" represents the Law, T34:3-36:1; "of Righteousness," F657:4; shows the Law added to the Abrahamic Covenant, T34:3; twelve jewels represent true Israel, Little Flock, T36:1.

BREATH:

Of Life: A principle or power, E341:1; common to all God's creatures, not exclusive to man, E310:1; 314:2-317:9; 319:6,7; 327:2; 388:4; does not die as it never had sentient being, E341:2; in death returns to God, E315:5; 344:1; invisible power by which man lives, E173:2; meaning, E308-310:1; more than merely breath, E309:1; not immortality,

E319:4-7; spark God first enkindled in Adam, E314:1-2; spark of life received from fathers, E308:1-309:1. **Misc.:** Of lives, E316:2-317; 319:4-7.

BRETHREN:

Duty Toward: Communion with on Sunday, F389:1; disputes between, how treated, F413:2-3; how weak, supported, F305:2; must not be ashamed of, E237:1; opportunities to meet with, F309:1-310:1; promiscuous association not implied, F489:2-490:2; proper attitude toward each other, D476:3; to judge, F412:1-414:1.

In Christ: Consecrated, A198:2-200:T; one Lord, all others, F229:3-232:1; only ones who have escaped condemnation of world, E108:2; only those "in Christ" are our, D242:1; those called begotten, E144:1-2; 145:3; 456:1; true Church, D242:1; E108:2-109; 456:1; who are called, A199:T-1; 237:T.

Love For: Laying down lives for, F442:1; 467-469:1; 633:1; measures love for Lord, F468:T; third quarter-mark, test of relationship to Lord, F188:1; 190:2; 371:T; 373:1; 601:T.

Unruly: Disfellowship of, F302-303; 412-416; how dealt with, F297:2-299; publicly rebuked, how, when, F301:1.

Misc.: Must stand separate from kingdoms of this world, E115:T; Satan's temptation that all men are, E116:T-1; some religious people, in justification but not, in Christ, T117:1; temptations to, like those to Jesus, E117:1; who mistakenly impose themselves, F571:1; who receive grace "in vain," class "p" on Chart, A236:1.

See Church; Christians.

BRIDE:

Of Christ: Figure based on Jewish

marriage arrangement, F74:1; contrasted with Great Company, A235:2; espoused as Jewish custom of marriage, F74:1; judged by Christ now, E457:2; marriage of, A240:1; not of man but of glorified Christ Jesus, T102:1; second Eve, A98:1; selection of since Pentecost, E395:2-3; standing with Father only through her Bridegroom, E458:T; typified by Rebekah, F170:1; 363:T.

Virgins: Attitude proper for wise, C191:2-192:1; many members, represented in "wise virgins," C191:2; F75:1; in purity with consuming devotion, C209:2-210:1.

Misc.: Name, "The Ecclesia of Christ," F80:2; overcomes influences of present evil world, A93:1; F608:2; real seed of Abraham, F177:1; resurrection to immortality, A211:1; E395:4.

BRIDEGROOM:

And Bride: Christ and Church, F74:1.

Misc.: Behold the, message separating virgin class, C192:2-3; Jesus presented himself as, B239:T; secret presence known only among saints, C192:3; wise virgins go forth to meet, C191:T.

BRIMSTONE:

Fire and, symbols of trouble and destruction, A318:1; D540:3.

See Fire.

BROAD WAY:

Adam and race on downward path, A205:4; all Adam's posterity born on, plane "R" on Chart, A224:3; discussion of, A205-207; 218:1; way of escape provided by Christ, A206:1-2.

BULLOCK:

Consecration Of Priesthood: Burned without the Camp, vile in world's eyes, T42:1; hands of Aaron and sons upon, represents their

human nature, T41:2-3; Moses, representing "the Law," slew, T41:3.

Sin-Offering: Acceptance of, represented by ram for burnt offering, T73:3; blood sprinkled on "Mercy Seat," T61:2; flesh burned "outside the Camp," T57:3-58:1; for Aaron (his Body) and his house (believers-Levites), T55:2; life-producing organs burned on Brazen Altar, T57:1-2; 58:1; perfect man Jesus at thirty years of age, T51:2-52:1; 54:3; slaying of in Court, T54:1-3.

Misc.: And ram for peace offering for people, T81:3; perfect sacrifices of perfect men in Millennium, T96:1.

BURNING OF:

Cedar wood, hyssop and scarlet string cast upon, heifer, T109:1; earth in 24 hours does not fit with prophecies, B32:1; heifer witnessed by a priest, T109:1; incense represents yielding all in obedience, T56:2; sacrifices represents steady continuous submission to fiery ordeal, T71:T.

BURNT OFFERINGS:

Atonement Day: Burned in Court representing God's acceptance in sight of all believers, T74:1; pieces laid to head shows one sacrifice, T73:2; two rams show oneness of the sacrifices, T73:1.

Consecration Of Priesthood: Ram, killed and washed; head and fat burned, T42:2.

Lev. 9: Fire consumed, T89:2; ram has same significance as Atonement Day, T80:3-81:2.

People's: A thankful prayer and acknowledgment of the broken body of The Christ, T97:2; law of, T97:1; of the future represent believing world's consecrations, T96:T.

BUSYBODYING:

Conscientious meddling, F583-586:T; gossiping in others' affairs,

F408:1; lack of love and grace of God in heart, F408:1; suffering from, distinguished from righteousness' sake, F634:T; what is, F583-585.

CAESAR:

Reign of Augustus and Tiberius, B58:3-60:2; C28:3-31:2.

CAIN:

Modern view of, D466:3.

CALL:

General: Ceased in 1881, B235:1; C217:2-219:2; 365:2-366:1; 367:1; F95:1-2; close of, does not exclude from high calling, C219:2; F95:1; selection conditional, A195:1-2.

Gospel Age:

CLOSE OF: F94:2-95:1; does not exclude from high calling, C221:3-222; 367:1-F; when, lower call follows, C218:2.

Selecting the "Body of Christ," E457; symbolized in Pyramid, C308:2; 332:T; 368:1; those called during, are accepted as sons of God, E456:1.

High: A little handful of the redeemed race, E456:1; difference between calling men to repentance and, F87:T; elect called of God, A194-195:1; E487:3,4; exclusiveness and conditions of, E395:2; F86:3-87:2; 90:2; for a limited time and positive number, F94:1-95:1; how God calls, F96:1-162:T; in one hope of, F93:T; 125:1; 140:1; 153:3-154:T; only called ones will be Royal Priesthood, E489:1; only one during Gospel Age, C367:1; F92:3-93:1; to holiness, glory, honor and immortality through trial and testing, F90:2-92:2; why few noble, F88:1-90:1.

Israel's: Not to "heavenly calling," F85:1; preparatory for remnant to profit by high calling, F85:1; 86:T.

Misc.: According to purpose, F181:1-183:T; Christ worketh now on behalf of, E395:2; Divine nature and restitu-

tion first distinguished 1881, C367:1; eleventh hour, beginning, C223:2; four, in parable of laborers, C223:2; mistaken to preach and selfish ambition, F294:3-297:1; none to Great Company, F93:1; Paul's, to the ministry, E275:1; some, rejected in 1881, F95:1; special ability to be recognized as special, E274:2; to Law, C368:3; whom He did predestinate, F182:1.

CALVIN:

And Reformation, C110:3; 112:3.

CAMPBELL, ALEXANDER:

Reform work of, C114:2.

CANAAN:

Antitypical, reached when receive Spirit of adoption, F660:2; covenant made with Abraham after entering, B45:T-47:1; desolation of land completed when, B51:1; 52:1; 80:T; division of land of, B47:3; Israel heirs of promise when Abraham entered, B47:1; promised Abraham as future possession, C265:1; restoration of Israel to, C243-249; used, not owned by Patriarchs, D427:2.

CANOPY THEORY:

Deluges of descending "rings," F23:1-24:1; Ice Age or Glacial Period of geologists, F25:3; last ring, which created hot-house condition, broke in deluge of Noah's day, F24:2-25:1; rapid changes in temperature confirmed by frozen mastodons, F25:1-25:3; Vail's observations on frozen mammoth, F28:3-29:2.

CAPERNAUM:

More guilty than Sodom, A110:T-2; thrust down to hell (*hades*), E376:1-2.

CAPITAL(-ISTS):

Effects: Furthers progress, D418:4-419:2; in relation to laborer, A326:1-329:T; D330:2; 420:2; 421:2-422:1; 425-428; 465; James on, A313-315; of making capital unprofitable,

D330:1; Time of Trouble, A335:2; D358:2; 518:1; various views on, D418:2; 420:2; 429-432:1; 445:2; warning on, D58:2-3; 59:4-5.

Governed By: Law of Supply and Demand, D330:2; selfishness, A332:1; D352:2; 421:1; 432:3; 460:2; 486:3-487:1.

Misc.: Expansion into Japan and China, D330:1-340:T; gold standard and, D334:3; 335:2; 337:2-3; machinery has served, D330:3; motivation for expansion, D330:4-331:1; 353:T-355:4; remedy, none except God's government, A333:1; D414:1; 420:1; 423:1-425:T; 432:3; 517:3; remedy is not Socialism, D60:1; 465:4-466:2; 486:3; Socialism is a foe to, D358:4; 485:4-486:2; struggle pictured by artist, D332:1; tactics of, from "The Coming Nation," D380:2.

CATASTROPHE:

Two remarkable types of impending, D529-541.

CATECHISM:

Teaches doctrine of Trinity, E165:2.

CATHOLICISM:

And Protestantism keep identity in union, D258:2; Armenian, practices, D232:T; contrasted attitudes of heathenism, Protestant Christianity and, D204:3-206:T.

See Papacy.

CAVES:

And rocks of society, B139:1; D45:1; 148:3.

CELIBACY:

Advantageous to New Creation, F509-512.

CENTURY:

19th, religious progress claimed, D204:2; 20th, full of terrors, D167:1.

CEYLON:

Summary to Parliament of Religions, D234:5-6.

CHAFF:

Of Jewish Harvest is refuse of Israel, B233:2; tares parallel, C135:1; 148-149:2.

CHANGE:

Of Nature: *Logos*', to human nature was a continuous existence, E90:2; from fleshly earthly to heavenly spiritual, F223:1; transformation of, A198:3.

Misc.: In a moment, instantaneous, A200:1; C232:2-233:1; 238:T; 240:T; F662:2-663:1; 723:1-724:2; in midst of whirlwind, C225:1; one by one, C237:3; 241:2.

CHARACTER:

Development: Parallels emperor moth's struggle, F192:2-3; sons of God must cooperate with God in, E233:2; through struggle, F192:2-3.

Of Church: Christian graces alone insufficient, B28:2; New Creatures to be rounded, F319:1; required in overcomers, F247:1; Spirit of sound mind deepens, E260:1-261:1; symbolized by precious stones, A240:1; 321:T.

Of God: Blasphemed by edicts issued in His name, B306:1; greater appreciation of, by permission of sin, E412:1; misrepresented by Satan, E18:3.

Of World: Coming forth from tomb imperfect, implies imperfect organism, F713:1-715:2; each member either building or destroying, for Millennium, F130:T.

Transformation: By good resolutions, F337:1; means provided for, E256:T; 260:2-261:T; turn from sin to righteousness, A198:3.

Misc.: Perfect organism indicates perfect, F713:1; revealed in Day of Lord, A321:T.

CHARIOTS:

Typify worldly organizations, C316:2.

CHARITY:

From an open letter to the Pope: Of Employer to Laborer, D502:3-503; relationship to justice, D502:3-504:2. **Misc.:** Of rich, D300:1-301:2; 502:4-505:6.

CHART(S):

Of Ages: Explained, A219:2-244:1; Tabernacle teaches same lessons as, A244:1.

Misc.: Shows Lord's presence, C93:T.

CHASTENING:

Can sometimes be test of love and devotion, E234:1; not always punishment for faults, E234:1; sons of God have, E233:1-2; those who judge themselves need less, from Lord, E233:3; witness of Spirit, E231:T.

CHILD(-REN):

Bearing: Borne by mother, but are from or of the father, E99:3; Spirit of sound mind in, E262:2.

Duty Of Parents/To Parents:

Development of, F527:1; 549:1; duty towards parents, F536:2; health, F559:1-562:2; home atmosphere, F529:1-530:2; prenatal influences, E102:3; F519:2-520:1; 522:2; 531:1; privacy and individuality to be respected, F585:T; recreation, F539:2-540:1; 556:2.

Of Christ: Ancient Worthies, E144:2; those formerly the Fathers will be children, E142:2; world of mankind, A129:1; E105:3; 145:1-2; 456:1-458:1.

Of Consecrated: Advantaged, F531:1; encouraged to pray, F684:2; tentatively justified, F531:1-532:2; 684:2.

Of God: Ambitions and aims of, E257:1-258:1; only those in Christ, D242:1; E143:2-146:1; F400:2; persecuted by Papacy, B328:4-353; persecution will come chiefly from those who profess to be, E236:T.

Training: Discipline and, of, by law of love, F524:1-530:2; 553:1; 560:T; education and college, F537:1-539:1; 577:2-578:1; influence of power of suggestion in, F549:1-554:1; mind of, F541:1-543:1; 559:2; nominal church Sunday School a disadvantage to, F544:1-547:1; play should not waste time, but be a change of occupation, F539:2-540:2; 556:2; proper, best protection in Time of Trouble, F554:2-556:1; proper governing, teaching, F525:1; 535:2; religious instruction of by parent, not public school, F529:2; 542:1-547:1; "wild," by neglect and guiding principles for duty towards, F528:2; 534:1-536:2.

Misc.: Confidence of, in parents, F547:2-548:2; in Jewish Age, inherited blessings from father according to the favor of its mother, E105:1; marriage of grown, F557:1-558:2; teeth set on edge, E331:2; woe to them with, D569:2.

See Parents.

CHINA:

And Christianity: Before Christianity, comparatively peaceful, D122:T; criticism of Christianity, D206:2; 253:1-256:T; eternal torment doctrine taught in, D108:2; missionary summary at Parliament of Religions, D235:1-2; opium forced upon, by Christendom, C175:4; D206:2; 255:1.

Misc.: Awakening to western civilization, D330:4; 332:2-338:T; cotton producing country, D333:1; development of industries in, D332:2-334; 348:2; effect of demonetization of silver on, D334:3-335:2; millionaires in, D282:3; more wickedness in New York than, D254:1-2; population regarding war, D122:T; war between Japan and, D121:1; 329:T; 333:2-3.

CHRIST:

As Ransom: Bought blessings of Millennium for world by his sacrifice, E221:2; bought mankind to set them at liberty from sin, E135:2; for Adam, E385:1-2; 422:2; 453:T; God required and accepted, E450:1; man Christ Jesus can never live again, E454:1; was purchase price for human race, E135:1.

See Ransom.

Blood Of: Consecrated are unconditionally justified through, E434:3; faith in, provides propitiation, satisfaction, E461:T; justification by faith is by, E444:2; purchased Church from tomb, E432:2; purchased for Church liberty from sin, E432:2.

See Blood.

Body Of Christ And Church, Fleshly:

BULLOCK: Burned without Camp, T42:1; 57:3; represents, T41:3; 55:2.

Burnt offering shows acceptance of, T74:1; energized, quickened, F486:2-487:1; Jesus made unto us wisdom, justification, righteousness, sanctification, redemption, E435:1; F96-162; if flesh retained after exalted, heaven an awful spectacle, B132:1.

NEW CREATURE: Duty and responsibility to, F634:2-637:1; house of, F675:2; in flesh, F467:1; in human body now, will have new body if faithful, E196:T.

Only those who suffer with, will participate in at-one-ment work, E456:1; 490:3; possibly preserved as was incorruptible manna, B130:T; reckoned dead, E117:2; 199:2; 289:1; sacrifice of, in Court and without the Camp, T57:3; 62:2; selected during the Gospel Age, D629:2-631:1; E457:1; subject to new mind, F90:2-91:1; 108:2.

Body Of Christ And Church, Spiritual: Aaron represented antitypical Head, T29:1; 36:2; 38:1; 49:2; 51:1; Aaron's rod represents elect character of, T122:2.

As: God's General in Time of Trouble, A307:2; king and judge, D633:3-634:1; Vice-gerent of God, D642:4.

Complete, not one member too many, T126:4-127:1; constitute promised "Seed," A82:1; elect Church, E281:2, 358:2; 456:1; glorious when clothed with heavenly, A201:3; harmony and cooperation of members, F73:2; 236:1; 239:1; 259:2-3; head of Church, B202; 255:1; E457:1; F179:1; 180:2; 264:3; 270:2; 400:2; incomprehensible, F693:2; not flesh and blood or bones, A182:T; B128:2-129:2; one, many members, A82:1; F236:1; 239:1; priests passing under veil, T22:3; 67:T; promised Divine nature, T66:2; resurrection inheritance, F693:1-694; supervising Head of Body, F400:1-402:1; under-priests (Church), who wore bonnets, T36:3; work of life-giving to world deferred until, completed, E144:2.

Everlasting Father: Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and all the prophets will receive life from Christ, E143:T; applies to Christ at his second advent, E141:3; from whom only the world can receive everlasting life, E105:3; 143:T; he is owner and master of the race in the eyes of Divine Justice, E135:2; since our Lord purchased the world he has become its Life-giver, E141:4; the Christ, Head and Body, E142:2; this office not yet fulfilled, E457:1; will be father of all of Adam's race who accept terms of New Covenant, E144:3.

Joint-Heirship With: For those who suffer with Christ, E456:1; promise of

the Gospel Age, E220:3.

See Mediator.

Mercy: No, for sinners except in and through, E472:2; those who reject Divine, in Christ will die the Second Death, E468:2.

Merit: Perfection of, imputed to Church, E445:2; purchased possession of mankind in general and the Church in particular, E436:1; redemption in, is the means of justification, E461:T; sanctification comes from, E242:T; will be man's covering while attaining perfection, E479:1; will not be transferred to Divine Justice until Church is complete, K4:1.

Sacrifice Of: Our hope centered in, E464:T; purchased earth with shed blood, E443:2; sacrificial death of Church reckoned part of, E410:2; seals the New Covenant and makes it operative, E28:T; 426:1; 455:1.

See Second Advent.

Suffering: A measure of faithfulness to our ministry as ambassadors, E490:3; every priest who fails to suffer for Christ's sake is unfaithful as an ambassador of the New Covenant, E490:3; in Gospel Age to be joint-heirs in Millennial work, E456:1; 490:3.

The Glorified: Restitution to be accomplished by, E221:2; 419:3; risen Christ was "Lord of all," E135:1; antitype of Moses, E474:1; with Church will be Royal Priesthood, E19:2.

Work Of, In Millennial Age: All things in heaven and earth, A288:2; first, will be to bind Satan, E20:T; 470:T; God's plan will be fully accomplished through, E222:T; Kingdom work of, D617:3; 635:2; Life-giver, E144:2; 218:1; 457:1; prophet, priest, king, D630:2-631; 633:3-

634:1; 636:3-637:T; E470:1; Servant of Covenant, D636:3; E59:1; shine as sun, A292:1; shown in figure of a man, B255:1; to regenerate all the willing and obedient, E140:2.

See Jesus; Kingdom.

Misc.: Abiding in, F119:3; all who are sanctified are New Creatures in, E243:4; ambassadors for, E488:4-490; assuming authority, various figures, B147; converter of Israel, B210:1; house of Sons unknown until, redeemed world, E177:1; is not Jehovah, E44:3; man symbolizes, in Divine order, F264:2-3; 270:1; Moses a type of, D629:2; necessity of his resurrection as well as his death, F695:1-697:1; our love for, E35:1; our trespasses imputed unto, E444:2; 461:1; personified as Wisdom, D637:1; prophecy of Psa. 2:12 partially fulfilled upon, B263:1; sealing of holy Spirit is from the Father and through, E246:4; true ruler of the air, C238:1.

See Reign, of Christ.

CHRISTENDOM:

Error: Abomination of Mass regarding fall of, D572:2; creeds of, criticized by heathen, D253-257; developed by, C164; distorted God's plan and character, D159:2; has failed to understand law of New Creation, its liberties and symbols, F385:1; laws of, not divinely arranged, D428:1; not God's Kingdom, B80:1; C115:3; 153:2; D14:4; 515:2; perplexed by doctrine of Trinity, E54:1; taught doctrines of men, D159:1.

Judgment Of: Arraigned, D119-123:1; day of reckoning here for, D161:2; greater than fleshly Israel, D529:2; weighed in balance socially, D96:4-101:6.

Punishment: Destruction of, C231:3; D120:1-123:1; 238:2-239:3; 241:5;

Disraeli foresaw collapse of, D113:3; greater than heathen, D27:3; 44:1; 70:2-71:1; Lord's Great Army is against, D545:1; rejection of, C150:2-151:2; 152:2; 154:2; 179:1; Satan's work, C238:1; to reap her sowing, D158:1; unbelief followed, after fall from favor, C167:2-3.

Sins Of: Evil triumvirate in, D308:T; liquor traffic in, D470:1-471:1; influence injurious, C254:1; influence on heathen, C173-178:2; D71:1-72:2; 255; permitted the Armenian slaughter, D89:1; selfishness controlling principle of, D307:2; 310:2-311:2; "worst of heathen" in, D550:2.

Truth: Fallen away from, of ransom doctrine, C150:2-151:2; 154:2; 179:1; D216:4; 591:3; light no longer stored in, C151:2-152; 154:2; to be suppressed by, C231:2-3.

Typified By: Babylon, D26:1-27:1; 36:1; 266:4; Chaldea, D39:2; Israel, B203:2-208; D16:1; F197:1; Judaism, C152:2-153; Judea, D573:1; Sodom, D607:4; wrath upon Israel, A315:1; F445:1.

Misc.: And Bible Christianity distinct, D241:3; 251:1; costly gifts to Pope from, D131:3; criticized by Buddhist, D221:1; demonetization of silver in, D393:2-394; 471:2; development of, A268; B277-279; education and wealth, effect of in, D516:2; estimated number, C136:2; ignored by God, F205:1; most discontented of earth, D305:2; nominal people of God, D16:1; Papacy formerly "tyrant" to, D131:3; powers of, futile against anarchy, D552:T; results of liberty in, D307:1-2; 526:1; Satan's work, B302:2; C238:1.

See Babylon.

CHRISTIAN(S):

Church: Garner of Jewish Harvest, B233:2; organized by Alexander

Campbell, C114:2; reforms of, C114:2; reproof part of mission, E294:2.

Nominal: Blinded to truth by prejudice, D163:2; consecrated to various ideals, E193:2; cooperation with gross darkness of Heathenism (1893), D206-210; destroyed before Kingdom established, C148:1; endeavor rebuked, D262:6-264:2; errors of, C114:2; false conception of Divine Laws, truths, why, F385; how illustrated, C160-161; inconsistencies criticized by heathen, D210:2; rejection of, C150:2-152.

Obedience By: Need no state regulations or Sunday laws, D105:5; step of, must follow each step of knowledge, E239:2; to Gentile kingdoms, B80:2.

Misc.: Dual beings, E199:2; harm humanity, says Armenian Catholic, D226:3; hastened abolition of slavery, D370:2; heart must be filled with love, E198:1; Heathen vs., C146-148; D515:4-516; Hebrew movement, B233; 235; term lost much of original meaning, F494:1; true, C146-148.

See New Creature/Creation; Nominal, Christians.

CHRISTIANITY:

Nominal: Charges against defended, D206:2; comparative peace in China and Japan before, D122:T; compromising spirit of Protestant, D233-237; contrasting attitudes of Catholicism, Heathenism and Protestantism, D204-206; 255:1; criticisms of, D205-207; failure of claim "to convert world," D167:1; heathenism increasing more than, why, D246:T; ineffectiveness of, admitted, D204:1; no systematic presentation of, at Parliament of Religions, D188:T; of Christendom and Bible distinct, D241:3; prominent by 90 A.D., E285:2; ritualism of,

beginning, B286-287:1; sacrifice principle and name of "world religion," D186:T; suspicion of instrument of depredation in Japan, D218:2; the attitude of, toward other religions, D194-198; the real position of Japan toward, D217-223.

CHRISTMAS:

Probable: Origin, B61:1; time of Mary's conception, B61:1.

CHRONOLOGY:

Bible: Accurate, B54:1; alone has account of first 3,000 years, B37:3; broken links supplied in New Testament, B42:3; 44:2-47:2; 49:1, 3; 230:3-231; condensed, B42:2; difference between Usher's and, B51:4-54:1; harmonized, C127-128:1; harmonizes prophecies of Kingdom, B41:2; hidden until due, B49:3; 54:1; Israel's national life, how length calculated, B230:3-231; not affected by Jesus' birth date, B54:2-55:1; only complete years counted, B48:F; only to where secular history reliable, B37:3; 51:1; 54:1; used in STUDIES IN THE SCRIPTURES, B54:1.

Double: Of Israel, B213-215:T; 217:2-222:1; 225:2-227; 230:3-232; C151:1.

Errors: 4th year of Solomon's reign, B52:5; Josephus on Herod's reign, B55:2-57.

From Adam's Creation To: Beginning of Christian era, B51:3; 1873, B33:1; 39:2; 51:3; 54:2-55:1; end of Flood, B43:2.

From Covenant With Abraham To Giving Of Law: B44:3-47:2; 230:3-231.

From Desolation Of Land To 1 A.D.: B51:1-2; 52:1; 54:2-61:1.

From Exodus To Division Of Land: B47:3-48.

From Flood To Covenant With Abraham: B44:1.

From Jacob's Death To Exodus: B230:3-231:3.

From Restoration Of Israel To 1 A.D. Established By Ptolemy's Canon: B51:2.

Jubilees Table of typical Jubilees, B185-186; B195; cycles, dates (1872-1874) harmonized with Bible, C127-128:1.

Period Of: Judges, Kings, and Desolation of Land, B49-54:1.

Pyramid: Confirms Bible chronology, C338:1; 362-373.

Misc.: Rule for reckoning beginning of two events occurring at different times, C83:1; why study necessary, B33:2.

CHURCH(-ES):

At Pentecost:

GIVEN: Holy Spirit, E212:1-2; Spirit of truth, E189:2.

Christ: Is head of, K3:1; not the father of, E143:2.

Completion Of, Before: Life given to world, E144:2; mankind drawn, E414:2; merit of ransom released for mankind, K4:2; Millennial Kingdom will begin for earth, K4:1.

Dark Night: After door shut some may remain into, C212:1; completed before, C210:2.

Early: Effect of error as to mission of, A286-287; falling away of, B283:3-5; C37:1; organization of, F202:3; 245:1; 312-314; simplicity of, in first and second centuries, B284:2-285:1; viewed as fanatics, B285:T; "Woman" of Rev. 12:1, D591:T.

Future Work: Joint-heirs with Christ in honors of Kingdom, E137:2; judgment of world, E471:T; 479:2; remove Satan's blindness from mankind in Millennium, E19:2; regenerate the willing and obedient, E140:2; Royal Priesthood, E19:2;

with Jesus, constitutes priest to restore mankind, E217:4; 457:1; 471:T; 473:1.

Gifts: Of prophecy were operative in Paul's day, E275:T; of prophets, E283:2.

Holy Spirit: Becomes members of spiritual family by begetting of, K5:2; begotten by the Heavenly Father, E143:1; guided by, into understanding Scriptures, E164:T; 184:T; K2:T; manifestation of holy Spirit upon, unique, E176:2; promised Comforter sent to the Church, E266:2-3; received, by measure, E185:T; receives same as world in next age, but with different results, E220:1; still guided by same as in the past, E208:1.

See Holy Spirit.

Justification: Application of ransom-price needed for, E442:1; Christ's perfection imputed to, E446:T; delivered from Divine curse by, E436:T; receives God's mercy through Jesus for sins not wilful, E461:T.

See Justification.

Nominal: Blindly stumbling, C277:4; 279:4; corruption began in second century, B283:3; 285:1; dabbles in politics with evil results, A268-269; deceptive powerful adversary of New Creation, F654:1-656:2; decrease of conversions in, D245:3-4; defends wealth against labor, D297:4; does not answer to social ills, D515:2; each claims to be true, D159:2; falling away in, B283:2-287:1; falling back in defeat, D245:3-4; favor wealthy over workingmen, D298:T; majority not spirit begotten, D577:1; neglected truth, brought evil results, A22:2-24; not authorized nor organized by God, F655:2; not light of world, F655:T; own magnificent buildings, D162-163; poverty festers

under, D504:5; Protestant imitated example of Church of Rome, D31:1; reigning with world, A284:2; 287; sins of, D159-161:1; 164-168; speaks of each other as "branches," D161:2; special foe of New Creation, how and why, F654-656; tempted by Satan to abandon way of the cross, E114:3; variety of names used and carnality in proper names, F207:1-2; why masses here deserted, D297:4; worship polluted in fifth century, B283:4.

Of England: Errors of mother church, C112:3; harlotry, improper, C153:2; two-horned beast (Rev. 13:15), J9:2 (1912); union with state, C112:3; D31:2.

Of Rome: Began with Constantine, C34:4; considers anyone disbelieving Trinity, heretics, E64:2.

Oneness: Jesus' prayer for, E75:3; F207:1; part is frequently used for whole, C118:2; with Father and Son, E75:2-4.

Organization: F196:1-2; 235:1-236; divinely supervised, F234:1; 237:1-2; during days of sacrificing, not exalted as Royal Priesthood, F234:1-237:3; early Church our pattern, F245:1; 312-314.

Perfection: Merit of ransom covers imperfections, E442:1; E445:2; must be made perfect as New Creatures, E120:4.

Persecution: By civil and Papal Rome, D584:2; by Ishmael and Esau classes, D567:1; 620:2; chiefly from those who profess to be children of God, E236:T.

Probationary Members: Became branches in true vine, E140:1; can be unfaithful, E231:T; must have taken specific steps, E230:1; unfaithful branches can be cut off, E231:T.

Redemption: By Jesus' sacrifice from the slavery of sin, E432:1-2;

from sin purchased for, by blood of Christ, E432:2.

Reward: Divine nature an exception to restitution, E222:T; immortality, E395:3-398:6; liberty of sons of God attained fully through First Resurrection, E458:T; with their Lord, to be the seed of Abraham, E476:3.

Sanctification: By Spirit of truth, E243:2-3.

Share In Sin-offering: Sacrificial death of Church reckoned part of Christ's sacrifice, E411:T.

Sons Of God: Full liberty of, attained through First Resurrection, E458:T; how they become, E145:1-2.

Suffering: Must receive at-onement from Redeemer before becoming joint-sacrificers, E487:2; reckoned sharers in Jesus', E419:2.

True: Accepted in Beloved, E435:2; admonishing and rebuking, F300:1-303:1; always had true spirit, D516:1; among Presbyterians, Catholics, Baptists, etc., F446:1; brief history of, D566:1-3; city of God, C229:2; comforting feeble-minded, F304:1-305:1; completed and glorified during Time of Trouble, C210:2; D530:1; dealt with individually and as whole, E215:2; disesteemed individually and collectively, F727:3-728:T; doctrines important to true union, D173:T; drawn of Father, E146:1; embodiment of God's plan, A85:2; 87:2; established, how, E179; 269:T; false counterfeits versus, D30:1; 157-159; filled with all fulness of God, E224:1; foundations of, apostles, etc., F208; 217:1; 220:2; garner of Jewish Harvest, B233:2; God's dwelling place, C36:1; D157; guided by God, whoever their mouthpiece, A319:1; guided in every detail, E208:1; Holy Place of Tabernacle, B208:1; C229:2; in flesh, Christ in flesh, B252:1; in

midst of crooked generation, D157:3; Jehovah daughter, C193:T; judgment of Babylon not shared by, D158:T; Kingdom of God, A255; 283:1; D651:2; known to God, D29:T; 157:1; Lord always present with, how, B105:1; members should all become skillful in Word, not just clerical class, F257:2; mission of, alleged vs. real, A266-267; 268-270; 287; D168:3; 184:2; E294:2; F196:2; 608; mission perverted in fourth century, B286-287; names of, their purpose, F80:2-83; F207:1; not known to world, but God, D157:2; only escape corruption of world, A140:2; selection of, delays restitution, A92:1; 94:1-2; F336:1; separate from earthly arrangements, D44:3-45:1; should take cognizance of those who take revenge, F307:2; some, midst tares, D157:2; supporting weak, patient toward all, F305:2-307:1; why training elaborate, B202:1; within and outside of false systems, D30:1.

Typified By: Jewish nation, A221:4.

Union: Catholicism and Protestantism keep identity in, D258:2.

CHURCH-STATE: As Holy Roman Empire, B354:2-5; began under Constantine, B286-287:1; 290; C34:4; destroyed in Time of Trouble, A332:1.

EFFORTS FOR: Federation, C142:1; ignoring doctrines assists, D171-173; including heathen sought, D170:T; 181:2; 184:2; 233-237; in Italy, D131:1; in Time of Trouble, A332:1; B261:2,3; 360:1; in U.S. in Time of Trouble, B361:T; letter from Methodist to Roman Catholic regarding, D261-265; movement, D170-173:1; motivated by fear, D131:1; on ethical basis, D181:3; Papacy and Protestants to increase, D37:1; Parliament of Religions in

Chicago in 1893, D181:T; 241:2; proof of their decline, D265:4; Protestants with Pagan and Catholic churches, D205:4; represented as iron mingled with clay, A253:3-254:1; result of their fear, D171:T; social not doctrinal, D180:4.

SOUGHT BY: Episcopal clergy, D265:3-4; European governments, D266:3; nominal church leaders, D170:2-171; Papacy and Protestants in U.S., D266:3.

Supported by conservatives in Time of Trouble, B261:3-264:2; uniting of churches, D131:2-3.

Misc.: Alone meant when woman figure used, B255:1; 277:1; Christ's purchased possession, E436:1; compared to Eve, E102:1; election of, foreknown by God, E147:1; figures describing separating work in, D600:2; form of international Sunday School lessons, C141:2-144; Judaism, proper, why, C153:2; living stones in spiritual temple, E232:T; members have individual conflict with sin, E193:1; Protestants stopped reformation, C111:3-4; seven, of Asia Minor, F401:2-3; will be victory of God's spirit against spirit of evil, E193:1; words "spirit" and "soul" applied collectively to, E353:1.

See Little Flock.

CIRCUMCISION:

Paul's teachings on, consistent, F226:1.

CITY:

Holy, represents glorified Church, D25:2; mystical Babylon, that great, D25:3; 110:4; signifies religious government, D25:2; symbol of kingdom or dominion, A295:2; true Church in embryo, C229:2.

CIVIL:

Ecclesiasticism: Judged by press and

people, D81:2-96:3; no longer bulwark to, D130-132; opposes Socialism, D485:4.

WARNED BY: German Emperor, D53:2-3; press, D53-60:1.

Overthrown By: Increase of knowledge, C23.

Powers: And religious powers banded for protection, D130; 237:7; 267:1; will come to naught, D238:2-239:3.

Misc.: Authority, sanctuary of strength (Dan. 11:31), C36:1; government typified by Ahab, D584:2; to control masses, D80:2.

CIVILIZATION:

Advanced as Antichrist waned, B347:1; advanced condition of masses due to, D418:4; anarchy advancing on, D114:3; 312:1-2; as viewed by Clemenceau, D466:3-468:2; barbaric slavery vs. civilized bondage, D370-372; blessings of, from Word of God, D15:1; 72:3; brought by lessons from past, D50:1; contrasted with cannibalism, D435:T; Disraeli foresaw collapse of, D113:3; fortunes inseparable from, D419:1; idleness coincident with, D285:1; modern compared with ancient slavery, D318-319; of twentieth century, thin veneer, D530:2,3; veneer disguising man's brutality, D466:3; "Bible and Bullets" in Orient, D122:T.

CLEANLINESS:

In person and habits, F595.

CLEANSING:

Flesh and spirit, how, F315:1; 409:2-3; obedience produces work, E445:2.

CLEOPATRA:

Daniel's prophecy of, C28:3.

CLERGY:

And Laity: Priestcraft responsible for division of saints into, F278:4; teaching privilege not limited to, F257:2.

Rise Of: In Rome, C34:4; to wealth, and power in fourth century, B286:2.

Sins Of: Bring world into Church, D173:2; continue in traditional error, D64:T; 169:2; lead people astray, C172; D65:1; pandered to worldly desires, D163:2; Roman Catholicism kept Bible in dead languages, D63:1; suppress truth, D63-65; wealth of, D103:4-5; worldly, pleasure-loving, D163:1-2.

Misc.: Becoming infidels, D161:3; blind to truths, D64:1; day of reckoning here for, D161:2; French Revolution against, D532:3; had advantages to learn truth, D62:2; hinder from receiving of Millennial blessings, C254:1; many not qualified for pulpit, D61:1-62; reaction to anarchy, D80:2.

CLOUDS:

Coming of Lord in, B138:1-141; 143:2; 152:3; 189:1; D599:2-3; of trouble, D600:T; silver lining seen in, D616:1; thick darkness, Day of Vengeance, D630; 655:3.

See Trouble.

COLLECTIONS:

In Church to be avoided, F339:1-341:1; 347:1.

COLLECTIVISM:

As opposed to Individualism, D461-463; or Socialism as a remedy, D482:4-490.

COMFORT:

Feeble-minded, faint-hearted, F304-305:1; given by witness of holy Spirit, E228:3.

COMING:

Greek words mistranslated, B158-166:3; E297:2-299:3; of Christ, Paul's desire for the "returning," F670:1-672:3.

See Presence.

COMMANDMENTS, TEN:

Epitomized by Jesus, A45:1; not

given New Creation, why, F363:2; 366:1.

COMMUNICATE:

Bible use of word, F264:1; let taught, to him that teacheth, F263:1-264:1.

COMMUNICATION:

Between Church and world in Kingdom, D618:3-619; improved by inventions, D445:2; intimate, between Kingdom and representatives, D620:1.

See Knowledge.

COMMUNION:

Mutual love and sympathy of Body, F467:3; participation in Lord's service, F465:2-467:2.

COMMUNISM:

As a remedy, D473:3-474:2; Bible does not teach, D478:3-481:1; definition of, D473:3; experience proves failure of, D478:1; God's permission of, in early Church, D479:1; 480:3; impossible, why, D487:1; 490:5; not taught by Jesus, Paul, or Peter, D479:2-480:2; regarding Acts 2:44-47, D474:3-481:1; regarding death of Ananias and Sapphira, D479:2; Socialism vs., D482:1; 483:1; sound judgment opposed to, D476:4-477:1; will succeed in Millennial Kingdom, D477:5.

COMPETITION:

Avoid all dishonorable, D524:1; corporations a result of, D359:1; need for, D383:3; 523:T.

COMPROMISING:

Truth at Parliament of Religions, D187:2-193:3; 237:7; spirit of in nominal churches, D186:T-187:1; spirit of, Protestant Christianity, D187:2; 232:1; 233:1-237.

CONDEMNATION:

Curse of Law Covenant brought double, upon Israel, E417:1; 437:1; of Adam unjust if he was not capable of obedience, E408:T; of the no-ransom

theories feared by opponents of truth, E460:T; only those who have escaped, of world are the Lord's brethren, E108:2.

CONIAH: See Jehoiachin.

CONSANGUINITY:

Laws against, necessary in fallen race, F513:3.

CONSCIENCE:

Basis and education of, F508:1; defined, A118:2-119:1; F508:1; grieving, E264:2; remnant of Divine likeness, F351:1; remnants of original law in man's being, F351:1.

CONSECRATED:

Only: Are New Creatures, F118:1; true Church, F275:1; 415:3.

Misc.: Are unconditionally justified through Christ, aside from their own merit, E434:3; association with unconsecrated, F588-590:1; being, is a witness of holy Spirit, E229:4-5; Jesus, at age 30 at Jordan, K2:1; only, receive holy Spirit, E291:2-292:1; some nominal Christians are, to a sect, a moral principle, or a work, E194:T; those who have, their wills and are spiritually minded are embryo New Creatures, E195:2.

CONSECRATION:

In Millennium: After high calling closed, still always reasonable, proper course, F156:1-2; after high calling closed, possibly like Ancient Worthies, F157:T; required, F156:1.

To Sacrifice: All spirit begotten must have made full, E183:6; daily dying, F444:1; how made, F155-156; majority of nominal Christians have never made, E193:2-195:2; not understood by rich or rest of world, D304:1; of those who covenanted unto death, two classes, F126:1-127:2; only a true, brings the holy Spirit to the heart, E195:T; proportionate to the Spirit of holiness in God's people,

E191:2; to righteousness vs., F124-125; of Levites to righteousness and of priests, F124:1-125:1; what it implies and includes, A198:3-200; 225:2; 346-349; F344:2-345:2; 364-368; 573:3-576; 595-598.

Vows: Holy Spirit is the power which enables us to live up to, E242:1.

Misc.: And differences of temperament, exuberant or prosaic, F134:2; 140:1-143:2; brings rest, joy, peace, F134; 153:2; contract should be done in prayer and audibly, if possible, F155:2; deals with every phase of life, F595:1; enables some to engage in temperance work, D303:7; experiences following, varied, F140-143; neglecting results in earth-born clouds, F144:1-144:2; 145:2; of the priests, sprinkled with oil mixed with blood, F131:1; of Jesus, F437; perseverance of saints springs from full heart, D608:1; reasonable, F156; symbolized in Pyramid, C350:2-351:1; 357:1; to follow righteousness, gradually ascending a more difficult path, F151:1-153:2.

See Saints.

CONSTANTINE:

Did not establish Papal power, C69:2-70; effect on Church of conversion of, B286-293; hindered in attempted church-state union, C34:4.

CONTENTMENT:

Godliness with, great gain, A340-341; trust implies, F564:2-565:1.

CONTRACT:

Binding: Between Lord and us shown by seal of holy Spirit, E247:2.

CONVERSION:

And revival of truth in Kingdom, D638:4; in churches, less than two a year, D245:3.

See World.

CORNELIUS:

Conversion of, B71:2; F680:2-681:1;

first Gentile convert, C170:1; E211:2; special manifestation of baptism of holy Spirit, why given, E213:1.

CHIEF CORNERSTONE:

In spiritual temple is Christ, E232:T.

CORPORATIONS:

Greed a peril to society, D463:3.

EFFECT ON: People, D59:3-4; small industrial enterprises, D455:1.

Elements in preparation for "fire," D359:1; enthroned as a result of war, D58:3; giants in these days, D359-364; greed of, A330:1; social unrest arising from, evils, D465:4.

See Giants; Trusts.

CORRESPONDING PRICE:

Jesus was, for Adam, E481:2; only way to set aside death sentence, E440:T; ransom had to correspond to the penalty, E441:1; the meaning of ransom, E424:2; 426:1; 427:1; 428:1; 439:3; 441:1; 452:4; 453:1.

See Ransom.

COUNTERFEIT:

Papal: Hierarchy, of the Royal Priesthood, D159:3; F234:2; Millennium, B353:3; C57:2; system, Mystery of Iniquity, F199:1; 201:1.

Misc.: Nominal church is, of true Church, D30:1.

OF: Christ and Church, B272:2; 281:1; Jewish forms and ceremonies, B303-304; Joel 2:29, D566; Kingdom, A254:1; B299:2-304; 361:2; E114:3; Messiah, D580:4.

Twelve stars, D593:1.

See False, Christs.

COVENANT:

Abrahamic: Barren for two thousand years, F361:1; blood of Jesus makes, operative to us, F401:1; Church is developed under, F360:1-363:2; 364:T; 401:1; first suggestion of universal dominion, B73:3-74:1; Jesus heir of, F355:T; typical and real

Kingdoms represent two parts of, D651:2.

LAW: Added to, shown in breast-plate, T34:3; did not annul, A84:2; F360:1-2; limited, B83:3.

Made after entering Canaan, B44:3-45:1; 47:1; New Creation joint-heirs with Jesus in, F380:1; represented in Ephod, T30:4; Sarah a type of, E104:3; F170:1.

SEED OF: New Creation is the, F362:2; promised, T33:3; two seeds, A292:2-293:1.

Stephen established date of, B44:2-45.

Grace: Barren for a time (as antitypical Sarah), F361:1; between Lord and us shown in seal of holy Spirit, E247:2; Church is under, A130:T; Church's, sacrificial, A141; E104:3; F360-368; Jesus sole heir of, why, F353:2-356; New Creation developed under and heir of, F360; 362:2; symbolized by Sarah, F170:1.

Law: Analogous to New Covenant, E331:1; institution of Old, type of New, A321:2; D630:1; Jesus born under, E417:1; F356:3; 365:2; Jesus heir of blessings of, B84-85:1; F354:2; Jews still bound by, F379; law of the Spirit of life in Christ frees from, E121:1; limited the Abrahamic Covenant, B83:3; Moses as Mediator of, type of Christ or New, D629:2; ordained to life, proved unto death, E417:1; Pyramid's testimony on, C331:2; 337:3; 368:3; redemption from, how, E417:1; 430:4; 437:1; typical sacrifices of, set aside at Lord's consecration, E426:1; typified by Hagar, F170:1; 361:2; typified New Covenant, A297:1,2; 321:2; B177:3; L1:3; when ended, B85:1-2; fulfilled by Jesus, F354:1-358:1; 360:2.

Messenger Of: Coming in glory and

power, B250:1; not maker but, E35:1; 59:1; Only-Begotten Son, B147:1; E72:1; to purify sons of Levi, A320:2; F401:2.

New: Church not developed under, L2:T; Christ's Mediatorial work under the, D617:3; 643:T; established with Israel in Kingdom, A112:2-3; favorable terms of, for full opportunity to gain life, A130:1; for whom and when operative, F358:1-2; L2:2; inauguration of, typified at Sinai, A321:2; individual trial under, A130:1; Israel and Sodom blessed under, A112:2-3; Law of, F359:1-362:1.

MANKIND: On trial for life under, D12:1; restored under, A157:T; 142:T; E27:2; 401:2; 456:2-457:1.

MEDIATOR OF: Cannot begin without, E455:1; Jesus is, E450:T; 455:1; offers life eternal, A141; E402:1; 468:1; operative after body of Christ completed, D631:1; provided by ransom, E455:1; provides way for mercy on human family, E455:1; reconciliation and Mediatorship not needed when race restored, E455:1; sealed by death of Mediator, C298:1; E27:2; 28:T; 364:2; 402:1; 426:1; 455:1; suretied by Jesus' death, A79:2; F87:2; 357:1; world will have merit of, while attaining perfection, E479:1.

Obedient under, adopted by Christ, A129:1; restitution illustrated by Keturah, E105:3; second tables of Law represent New, D631:1; Servant of the, Christ, Head and Body, D636:3; E59:1.

TERMS OF: A renewed heart, right spirit and full obedience to God, E468:1; all provisions of ransom available to man under, E466:T; Christ will be Father of all of

Adam's race who accept, E144:3; 457:1; destruction of the wilfully wicked, E419:3; offer life to mankind, E457:1; world to be blessed under, E456:1.

WORK OF: Brings reconciliation of men, E28:1; provides for the recovery of the race, E27:2; shown in Atonement, E27:1; to offer all mankind that which was lost, E457:T.

Sarah: Children of promise of, E105:T; New Creatures children of, E104:3; referred to in Isa. 54:1-8, C297:2.

Misc.: Abrahamic and New, sealed by Messiah's death, A112:3; B68:3; with death, E369:8-370:3.

COVETOUSNESS:

Like death, E375:T.

CREATION (OF):

Animals: For man's convenience and pleasure, E399:1; not resurrected, E326:3; 399:1.

Logos: First and only direct, God, E84:3; 88:2; 93:2.

Of Man: Adam created perfect, E407:1; direct, F37:2-38:3; Genesis account vs. natural selection, F52:6-58; in image of God, E22:1; 126:1; 310:1; 326:4,5; F39:2-3; special, distinct and separate, F39:2; 44:T; 54:3; time since, reasonable and erroneous views on, B33-37; vs. brute creation, E310:1; 319:6; 326:5-327; 340:1; 388:4; when, F29:3; 37:2.

Of The Earth: God used various agencies for, through the *Logos*, E182:2.

Various: Beginnings of, F17:2; satisfied in own state, F62:1; species only after its kind, F22:1-2; 32:4; 35:3; 37:1; 43:1-3.

Work Of: By *Logos*, E93:2; Divine energy back of all, F30:8; 35:3; God rested from, why, how, when, F46:3-

50:1; influence of sun, moon, stars in, F34; Jesus was channel of God's power in creation, E424:1.

Misc.: All intelligent, present and future, to share man's lessons, E416:1; 485:1; beginning of (Gen. 1:1) relates only to our planet, F17:2; Bible does not assert God individually created hybrids of fish, etc., but fixed kind, F37:1-38:3; creative week, F29:3.

GENESIS: Account, E320:1; 323:2; 324:2-325; record compatible with science, F52:5-58:1.

God has power to destroy his, E307:4; groaning, saved when, E25:2-26:1; 384:1,2; holy Spirit's operation in, E181-183:1; purpose in, of world unchanged, E221:3; sons on various planes, each satisfied, F61:1-62:1; testimonies of professors correspond to sacred history of, F30:1-6; time since, B39:2; two accounts of, F38:4-5; Vailian theory of, reasonable, F23-24; 28:3-29:2.

CREATOR:

Bible revelation of, E398:7; false doctrines cause men to despise, D159:2; not author of sin and imperfection, E309; 471; perfection brings honor to, E414:T.

See God; Father; Jehovah.

CREEDS:

Bondage To: Degrees of, C184; development of, C111:3-120; increasing, how, C140:3; 141:1-2.

Misc.: At war with God's word, D162:T; 169:2; children of God vs. children of, D576:1; conflict of, in Babylon, D169:2; 203:1; conflicting, have hindered, but not destroyed, work of Bible, D210:3; development of, A23:1; C111:3-120; human, symbolized by a bed, D608:3; present dark picture for fallen humanity, A17-18; 23-25:1; 349:1; Reformation

resulted in conflicting, D160:1; rejected by Rabinowitch movement, C279:2.

CRITICISM, HIGHER:

Cultivated by education and wealth in Christendom, D516:2; practically destroyed reverence for Word of God, D388:1.

CROSS:

Of Christ: And Lord's presence stumbled both houses of Israel, B237:2; 240:3; center of Gospel light, D591:2; our only hope, D242:1; stumbling block to Jews, D591:3.

Rejected By: Christendom, D591:3; ministers in favor of Evolution, D591:3-592; nominal church tempted by Satan to abandon, E114:3.

CROWN(S):

Apportioned: Everlastingly when calling work ceases, F95:1; to each of called, F94:2.

Misc.: And sceptre of Israel differentiated, B83:2; let no man take thy, C222:1; F94:2-95:1; removed from Zedekiah, E132:4-5; 133:4.

CRUCIFIXION:

33 A.D., B60:3; at full of moon, why, F481:2; brought punishment upon Israel, C246-247; by those who professed to love righteousness, E489:3; tested his willingness to die as man's ransom, E443:2; was triumph of spirit of evil, E190:2; why necessary, E443:2-444:1.

CUP:

Represents: Blood of Christ, F465:3; common participation by New Creation in suffering of our Lord, F467:1-469:1.

Misc.: "Ye shall indeed drink of," F441:2.

CURSE:

Church delivered from, E436:T; double, upon Israel, E437:1; hindrance to restitution unless lifted, E421:2;

object lesson to all creations, E416:1; 485:1; F70:1; of death makes Atonement necessary, E405-420.

OPERATION OF ON: Adam and race, E400-401:1; Church, E410:2-411:1; the world, E251:3; 405:2; 408:2-409:1.

Papal, B349:2; removal of, without ransom would violate Divine Justice, E421:2; 447:5; 465:1; salvation from, God's will, E468:2-469; through heredity, E331:2; will be lifted through Mediator, E439:2; 473:1. See Law Covenant, Curse Of.

CYRUS:

First year of, B79:4; Isa. 45:13 on building city by, B66:2.

DANIEL:

Vision Of: For time of end, C96:4; four universal empires, B76:1; when due to be understood, C83:2-84:1.

Misc.: 11th chapter, C24:3-59; 12th chapter, C61-90; when, receives his portion, C94:2.

DARK AGES:

Centuries of Papacy's power, B322:1; F60:1; dominion of Papacy, F617:1; Papacy's policy brought on, D306:2; Reformation Movement began in, F60:1; result of counterfeit kingdom of Christ, E114:3; substitutionary baptism practiced in, F455:5; prevailed ten centuries as Mystery of Iniquity, F60:1; truths hidden during, F471:1; when error and sectarian spirit developed, F207:2.

DARKNESS:

Of Sin: Spirit of holiness reprovably shines into, E191:3.

Misc.: Brethren not in, B22:3; 169:T; C139:T; F95:2; 640:1; if light in thee become, E264:1; 294:2.

DATES:

606 B.C.: Beginning of Times of Gentiles, B80:T.

536 B.C.: Bible record extends to,

B38:T; ended seventy years' desolation of land, B80:T.

4 B.C.: Incorrect as Jesus' birth date, B55:2-57:3.

2 B.C.: Date of Jesus' birth, in Fall of, B55:2; 58-61; date of John the Baptist's birth, in Spring of, B60:2.

33 A.D.: Year of Jesus' crucifixion, B60:3.

69 A.D.: End of Jewish Harvest, B245:2.

70 A.D.: Complete overthrow of the nation of Israel, C153:1; end of Jewish Harvest, B234:1.

533 A.D.: First official recognition of Papacy, C70:2.

539 A.D.: Beginning of Papal power, C69; 75:3-77; 79:1; 80:2-83:1; Papacy set up in temporal power, B354:2.

800 A.D.: Beginning of the "Holy Roman Empire," B354:1-2; C48:T; 69:2; Papal Millennium, B353:3-354:1; C57:2.

1209 A.D.: The slaughter of the Albigenses, B336:T.

1799 A.D.: Beginning of decline of church-state union, C49:1; time of end, C38:T; 48:T; 63:3; used to measure beginning of Papal power, C69:1.

1800 A.D. (1806): Ending of the "Holy Roman Empire," B354:2-F.

1829 A.D.: Beginning of the Second Advent movement, C84:2.

1844 A.D.: Benefits from disappointment of, C123:2; Lord's return expected in, B240:2; C84:2-90.

1846 A.D.: Sanctuary cleansed, C119:1-2; the Evangelical Alliance formed, C119:2.

1870 A.D.: Papal temporal power ended, C57:3.

1872 A.D.: End of 6,000 years from Adam's creation, B33:1; 54:T; 242:1.

1873 A.D.: Beginning of the Millennium, B40:2; 54:T; 242:1;

C304:4; end of 6,000 years from Adam's creation, B39:2; 51:3.

1874 A.D.: Blessings to consecrated, B245:1; Gospel Harvest, C135:1-F; 149:3; 11:3; time of second advent, C88:4-5; 126:1; 188:1; "times of restitution," B188:1; 194:4; 196:T.

1875 A.D.: Ends the great Jubilee cycle, B183:1-187:2.

1878 A.D.: Babylon was rejected, C155:T; 217:1; began Zion's Watch Tower, C93:T; ended Israel's Double, B218; 227:1-232; Lord began exercise of Kingly authority, B101:1; 235-239; Lord began work as crowned Reaper, B238:2; Palestine opened to Jews, B218:2; return of favor to Israel, B218-223; special harvest work, B240:1.

1881 A.D.: Close of special favor to Gentiles and general call, B235:1; parallel of 29-36 A.D. is 1874-1881 A.D., C170-171.

1914 A.D.: Gentile Times ended in Fall of, B170:2; H1; overthrow of Gentile governments began, B99:T-F; symbolized in Pyramid, C364:2.

1915 A.D.: Overthrow of Gentile governments began in, B101:1-F.

Misc.: 1260 years of Papal persecution, C38:T; 48:T; 64:6; D584:2; 585:2; A.D. as commonly accepted is incorrect, B54:2-61; C363:1; beginning of fixing, B36:1; moon eclipse is valuable in fixing, when, B56:2-57:1. See Date Index.

DAUGHTERS:

Of Men: *Nephilim* resulted from improper union with angels and, E103:3-104.

DAVID:

Line Of: Jehoiachin and Jehoiakim not allowed to sit on throne of, E132:1-3.

Jesus Was Offspring Of: E134:1-2; Through Nathan, E129:2; 133:1-4;

and branch of, through Mary, E136:T; Messiah to come through, E133:1; 142:2.

Lord Of:

JESUS: Became, by work of Atonement, E134:1-2; when raised from dead, E136:T-2.

Logos was not, and root of, E134:3; 136:2.

Root Of: Jesus became, by his sacrifice, E136:T-1; 144:3; *Logos* was not, E134:2; 136:2; Messiah would spring from, E142:2.

Throne Of: Heir to, E130-133; typified dignity, power, authority of Lord, C256:3-257.

Misc.: House of, re-established, explained, C256:3-258:1; soul of, went to oblivion, E362:1-4; 363:5; typified The Christ, Head and Body, A79:1; B255:1.

See Throne, Of David.

DAY(S):

Creative: Achievements of one epoch carried over to next, F34:1-2; Azoic, or Paleozoic and lowest forms of life, F31:3; Carboniferous era, rank vegetation, coal deposits, F32:2-33:3; entire work of creation, larger epoch, F38:4; epoch, periods such as, 7,000 years, F19:1-20:3; evening and morning of, as with Hebrew solar day, F31:1; length of seventh epoch-day clue to length of all others, F50:2; night, origin, F34:1; Reptilian Age, a profusion of life in the warm oceans, F35:1-36:1; review of first epoch-day through seventh, F30:7-52:4.

Of His Preparation: Began with "flood," C67:1; why so called, C23:1.

Of Jehovah: Day of trouble, A307-309; described, A319:2-324; 336:1-2; heavens and earth shaken, A322:T; struggle between classes and masses, Labor and Capital, A311-320:T; 322:1-325:1.

Of Lord: As thief, A318:3; 334:1; B20:2; 142:2-143:1; causes of ignorance of, B23:1; compared to Noah's Day, B143:1; 160:3-162.

Of Vengeance: Is special wrath of God, E410:1; Time of Trouble, E410:1.

Prophetic: Of Daniel, B245:1; 1260, C34:4; 38:T; 48:T; 64:6; 69; 1290, 1335, C63:1; 82:3-90; 1335, C92:3-94; 2300, C96:3; 105-108:1; year for a, key to symbolic time, B65:3; 89:1; 91; C64:6; 127:T.

Misc.: And hour knoweth no man, B18-19; D605-606:1; Bible, indefinite period of time, A138:4; B40:1; F19:1; dark (May 19, 1780) described, D585:2-587; fiftieth, earth's great Jubilee, F50:2-52:4; I say unto thee this, F668:1-2; 669:2-8; last, perilous, C200:2; Millennial, grows from thick darkness to high noon light, D655:2; of Judgment for world is Millennium, E469:1; 479:2; with Lord is one thousand years, F332:2.

DEACON(S):

Choice of, F282:2; meaning of word, F252:1; ministers, servants in *Ecclesia*, F252:1-254:2; service of, F252:2-254; 284:7-285; voting for, F282:1-2.

DEAD:

Are Alive: Christendom's snare, F661:1; doctrine of demons, F622-623:1.

In Christ: First resurrected, C233:1-239; vs. dead in Adam, F438:2-439:1; who die in Lord, C240:2-241:F.

Life From The: Blessings promised to Abraham implied, E22:2; Jesus became Adam's and David's Redeemer when raised to, E136:1; regeneration for world will mean, E142:T.

Misc.: Bible view regarding the state of, A102:3-113:2; creedal and atheistic views on, A100:2-4; know not

anything, E347:1; let, bury their dead, F697:1; lived not (Rev. 20:5), spurious, A288:2-289:F; F721:T-F; LORD a God not of, E352:1-2; prayers and Masses for, Satan's deception, E370:T; race viewed by God as, A150:F; 289:F; F700:T; 701:1; 703:2; raised to life (Heb. 11:35), F702:1-703:1; 704:2-706:1; resurrection of, displays power of God, E485:T.

See Resurrection.

DEATH:

Adamic: Ceases in Millennium, A158:1; E380:3; it took Adam 930 years to die, E406:1; not same as Second Death, E330:1-333:1; 380:3; opponents of Moses punished with, E474:1; termed a sleep because of redemption, E465:2.

In Millennial Age: Grave to give up dead, D640:1; E379:1-2; will still be penalty for choosing sin, E468:2.

Of Church: After all spirit begotten have passed into, New Covenant will begin, K5:2; merit of ransom cannot be released for mankind until, K4:2; reckoned part of Christ's sacrifice, E411:T; sacrificial, for Body of Christ, C239:1; sacrificial, shedding blood signifies, E442:2.

Of Jesus: Ecclesiastical history of celebration of, F481:4-484:1; for all, A97:2; ended typical sacrifices, A223:3; B68:1-3; provided ransom, A129:T; E95; 126:2-127:1; 135:1; 136:1; 419:1; 424:2-426:1; 442-443:1; 454:1-2; sealed both the Abrahamic and New Covenants, visions and prophecies, B69:T; symbolized in Pyramid, C361:1; what it accomplished, E446:3; F356:3-357; why necessary, A57:2; 275:T; E135; 450:2-452; 471:1.

Of Man: All die in Adam, E100:1; because God is just, there can be no

release from penalty without ransom, E447:5; if Eve alone had sinned, the race would not have died, E101:2; short life span prevents utter degradation to bestiality, E416:T; result of sin, E24:2; 464:2; same as death of animals, E388:4-389:1; soul, is subject to, E328:1-329:2.

Penalty: Christ's remedy for man's release from, E370:1; Divine Justice could not remove, why, E421:2; false reasoning suggests no need for ransom, because Jesus has paid the, by dying, E464:2; for man did not violate Divine Justice, E413:T; 449:1; for sin, not suffering, E443:1; hope of release from, A154:T-155:1; F333:3; if God is just, not too severe, E463:2; offset by ransom, E328:3; 344:1; 353:T; operation of, F332-333:2; punishment on race, C117:2; Satan identified with infliction of penalty, E448:1-2; 449:1; understanding, gives insight into what Divine Justice requires, E422:1-2; wages of sin, E369:9-370:3; 441:1; 480:2; F331:2; 614:2; what it included, E415:3; 422.

Second:

CLASS: Chiefly teachers in Church at end of age, F166:1.

EXPLAINED: A107:2; 242:T; E330:1; what, who may commit, A107:2; F165:2-168:1.

FOR: All who sympathize with sin at end of Millennial Age, E474:2; all who will not hear the great Prophet, E473:1; 478:2; goat class, E479:2-480:T; heart disobedience, D20:1; E402:1; incorrigible, A143-144:2; 158:1; 321:1; D633:1; individual iniquity, A109:1; 158:1; E373:4; 381:T; suffered by those who sin against the holy Spirit, E272:T-273:2; those who refuse to make progress, cut off in, after 100 years, E478:2; wilful rejection of

Christ, A321:1; E468:2; wilful sinners, F165:2-168:1; 699:3-700:1; 712:1; yielding only compulsory obedience, D520:1.

Little Flock alone in danger of, in Gospel Age, A145:1; F459:2.

NO: Further trial for those meriting, A151:T-1; ransom from, E361:6.

SYMBOLIZED: By Red Sea, F459:T; in Pyramid, C358:2-3; in wedding garment parable, C200:2-204:1.

Wicked cut off in, E361:6; 373:4; 387:3; wilful sin expiated by stripes or, E272-273:2.

Sleep Of: Awakening of mankind from, as from, E478:1; state all mankind need not enter, F701:T; unconscious state, E344:2; 346:5; 347:1-353:T; viewed as friend by denominations, E369:8-370:3; withdrawal of spirit of life, E315:5; 341:1.

Misc.: Covenant with, E369:8-370:3; curse, why, E400:2; disease and, hastened by licentiousness, E367:6; everlasting life or, F459:2; fear of, described (Psa. 116:3), E366:1-2; *hades*, present state of Adamic condemnation, E380:2; hope of everlasting life in release from, E417:2; 469:T; human theories on, E302:2-3; 321:2; 351:1; is cessation of being, E341:2-343:1; 344:1; Job's views on, correct, E358:5-361:2; "name that sat on him was" (Rev. 6:8), E378:4-5; operates even in life, E379:2; prison house, E378:3; punishment on race, C117:3; restitution from, E142:T; 393:4; swallowed up, E373:3-4
See Jesus, Death Of.

DEBTS:

New Creature's attitude towards, personal and business, F564:1-567:1.

DELIVERANCE:

Of Church: From power of death, E376:T; our Body (Rom. 8:22-23), C228:T; E289:T; 358:2; 434:4;

F77:1; 160:1; 664:3; when, C228:2; 231:3; D540:2.

Misc.: Christ made unto us, how, F158:2-161:3; for Israel greater as a result of ransom, E433:1-4; God purposed to deliver man out of bondage of sin, E425:1; Jesus' death meant, from curse of Law Covenant to Jews, E417:1; 437:1; results of redemption accomplished in perfecting of Church, F158:2-161:3; texts translated redemption that mean, F158:2-159:2.

DELIVERER:

Out Of Zion: Church, D558:T; Seed of promise, A82:1-85:1; The Christ, Head and Body, A300:1; B210:1; typified by David, Joshua, Moses, and Solomon, A78:2-79:1; B255:1; C315:2; F458:1.

Misc.: Identity of, mystery for 4,000 years, A77-81:1; recognized by a few in both harvests, B240:2.

DEMONS:

Conflict of Lord and apostles with, F624:3-625; false Christs obsessed by, D565:3; impersonating dead, who communicate through mediums, F620:1-622:2; 624:3; pervert truth, F623-624; why permitted to control mankind, F626-627:1.

DEPOSIT:

Ransom price laid in hands of Divine Justice as a, K2:1-3:T.

DEPRAVITY:

Perfect being much more sensitive to, than fallen being, E160:T-2.

DESTRUCTION:

Everlasting:

FOR: Goats at end of Millennium, E480:T; rejecters of Atonement at end of Millennial Age, E20:1; 30:T; Satan at close of Millennial Age, E480:T; wilfully wicked under terms of New Covenant, E419:3.

Second Death is, E380:2; 465:2; total, penalty for sin, even for the man Christ Jesus, E466:T.

Misc.: And trouble symbolized as snares, fire, brimstone, A318:1; end of Broad Way, A205:4; Flood typical of, A318:2; of evil to be destroyed along with Satan, E193:T; of soul would have been everlasting without redemption, E465:2; result of sin, E413:2.

See Satan, Destruction Of.

DEVELOPMENT:

Character: Sons of God must cooperate with God in, E233:1-2; Spirit of sound mind leads to, E260:1-261:1.

Of Fruits Of The Spirit: By suffering, E411:1; dependent on knowledge, E239:2; gradual, E181:T; requires time, E206:1.

Misc.: Of graces of the Spirit brings us into closer fellowship with God and Jesus, E238:2; of New Creature accomplished by suffering, E51:2-3; 118:2; 119:4; of sympathy by Jesus through sufferings, E128:1; of witnesses of holy Spirit, E241:1.

DEVIL:

Symbolic lion, not on Highway of Holiness, A217:1.

See Adversary; Satan.

DEVOTION:

Chastening can be test of measure of, E234:1; qualities of, F319:2.

DIADEM:

Removed from Zedekiah, E132:4-5; 133:4.

DIE:

Feet of Christ must all, C238:2; soul that sinneth shall, Millennium application, E330:2-331:2.

DISCIPLINE:

Church: Function of entire, F289:1; object of, repentance and reformation, F289:2-290:1; for sinning or erring brethren, F289-297:1.

DISEASES:

Prophecy concerning healing refers to spiritual, not physical, F144:4-150:2; 648:1.

DISOBEDIENCE:

Adam's soul was forfeited through, E428:1; sin in Eden, E400:1; F332:1; 334:T; 349:1.

DISPENSATIONS:

Chart of correspondencies between Christian and Mosaic, B247-248; epochs, worlds and three, A65-75; 220:1.

DIVES (THE RICH MAN AND

LAZARUS):

See Parables.

DIVINE:

Attributes:

DISPLAYED: In Plan of God, E483:3-486:1; F47:1; 51:1; to men and angels, how, E346:5; 412:1.

Operation of, respecting fall and restoration of man, E450:3-452:2.

Favor: All who wilfully reject, at end of Millennial Age to be destroyed, E20:1; at close of Millennial Age world will be fully back in, E30:6-31:2; lost in Eden to be restored in Millennial Kingdom, E25:1.

Law: Arranged for perfect beings, E471:1; in Millennial Age world given over to Jesus to help meet requirements of, E471:1; reconciliation of mankind to, will be by work of Atonement, E27:T; Solomon's failure to walk after, E131:3-5; unwillingness to transgress, a witness of holy Spirit, E235:1.

Mind: Acceptance of, needed for reconciliation, E217:3; can be understood through holy Spirit, E201-202:1; Satan and fallen angels supposed they were frustrating, E485:T.

Nature: And restitution first distinguished about 1881, C367:1; change to, how effected, A195:4-204; gold

tried in fire, D42:T; highest spirit, immortality, A201:2; E84:6; inherent life, A207:3-208; 211:1; Jesus exalted to, E150:T; Jesus resurrected to, E84:6; 454:2; K2:1; Little Flock with Jesus predestinated to, E436:T; reward for Church an exception to restitution, E222:T; symbolized in Pyramid by granite and King's Chamber, C355:1-3; to limited class, no violation of justice, A187:4-189; B202:1.

Misc.: Government operating in Israel amid anarchy of nations, D638; Spirit of God defined as, influence or power, E182:1; those rejecting, mercy will die Second Death, E468:2. See God's, Attributes; Justice, Divine.

DIVINE RIGHT OF KINGS:

Cannot exist together with political liberty, D356:8; hampered Germany, D356:8; ignorance and superstition have been fostered and encouraged by, D77:2; ruled masses, B262:T; taught or supported by almost every sect, D36:2; temporary good purpose in preventing anarchy, D36:2.

DIVINITY:

Spark of, not in every creature, E307:3-310:1.

DIVORCE:

Only one ground for, F516:1; separation between New Creature and unbeliever, F504:1-507:2.

DOCTRINE(S):

Advanced: Difference between, and foundation principles, F318:T; opportunities for discussion of, F318:T.

False: Antichrist is source of corrupt, B301; Christ's continual sacrifice overthrown by, C98:2; 103:2-3; cleansed from Sanctuary, C116:1-118:3; inherited from "mother" system, D30:T; once protested but now accepted by Protestant sects, D34:1; result in human philosophies, E61-62:1; spark of divinity in each person

is the basis of many, E307:3; the "Immaculate Conception" attempts to establish faith in Mary being perfect, E98:2; Trinity has led to wrong, on holy Spirit, E165:1.

Ransom: Helps us to understand God's laws, E440:T; is a test of truth, E296:T; 297:1; 299:4; F639:2; keynote of Vol. 5 from which other doctrines radiate, K1:3.

Try The Spirits Of: Proving of, E187:1; 295:2-299; F232-233:1; 274:1; 638:2; teachings, teachers, E244:2; F278:2.

Misc.: Christian, promotes liberty, D305:2; contrary, when given hearing, F316-318; defense of nominal church, irksome, D164:2-165; Evolution antagonistic to restitution, E23:2; falling away from pure, in early Church, B282-287; instruction in, why necessary, F314:2; 315:1; knowledge of, important for faith, F315:1-2; of Atonement teaches plan of salvation, E17:3; of Christ vs. doctrines of man, F315:2; sound, not endured in last days, B259; true, important to true Christian union, D173:T; unity on fundamentals (listed); otherwise liberty, F327:1-2.

See Ransom, Doctrine Of; Satan, Doctrines Of.

DOMINION:

Of Earth: Redeemed by sin-offering, E152:2; unto thee shall it come, D648-649:2; without suffering and death, offered by Satan as a temptation, E112:2.

Of Law Covenant: Ransom released Jews from, E430:4-5.

Of Satan: Would have none without sin, E448:1.

DONATIONS:

Not to extent of impoverishment, F598:1; to support Church teachers, F264:1.

DOOR:

Of Virgins' Parable: Called gate by Lord, C206:2; closed to foolish virgins, C195:2; explained, C195:1-196:1; 206:1.

Shutting Of: Deliverance of Church shortly after, C231:3; end of opportunity for joint-heirship, C206:1; 213:1; gradual, C211:1; not end of high calling, C205:3; 212:2-213:1; 219:2-222:1; three ways for indication of, C207:2.

WHEN: Exact date not given, C205:3; 208:1; dark night comes, C210:2; 224:1; 225:1; saints all sealed in foreheads, C195:1; 225:1.

Misc.: Peter given keys to open, to Jews and Gentiles, E214:1; some extend into dark night after, shut, C212:1; to Highway of Holiness, when opened, B213:T.

DOVE:

Sympathy Of: The dove is very sympathetic, E126:T.

Misc.: Emblem of peace and purity, E213:T, healing power of, E126:T; John the Baptist was the only witness to, descending on Jesus at his baptism, E212:T.

DRAGON STAR:

Symbol of sin and Satan, C321.

DRAWING:

Being drawn to Christ is a witness of holy Spirit, E229:2-3; of mankind after Church complete, E414:2.

DRESS:

Proper, for consecrated, F596-598:1.

DRUGS:

Used for medicinal purposes in moderation, F636:T.

DYING:

And resurrection processes both gradual, E400:2-403:2; false reasoning suggests no need for ransom because man has paid death penalty by, E464:2; Jesus required to suffer

process of, to be substitute for sinners, E128:T; mortal does not signify, E390:1-4; penalty for sin not merely, but death, E465:2.

See Death.

EAGLES:

Gathering of Elect compared to gathering of, D610

EARLY CHURCH:

Did not see God's Plan as clearly as now, A26:1-27:2.

See Church.

EARNEST:

Jesus' anointing was the, of his reward, T53:2; of our inheritance is new mind, A199:1; 202:1; robe of linen was an, of the glorious robe to follow, T55:1.

EARTH:

All Families Of: Millennium will bring blessings to, E90:T; Royal Priesthood to bless, E476:3.

Dominion Of: Abandoned by God except representatively, D650:1; by four successive Gentile powers then by Christ's Kingdom, B73:3-78; forfeited by disobedience, A247:1; given to Adam as represented by tree (Dan. 4), B94:1-95:1; Lord's, how represented, D649:2-651:1; lost and redeemed, A192:1; 247; D647:3; E152:2; originally intended for mankind, A245; 247:1; present, two phases of, A251:1; to be restored to mankind, A247:2; 296:1; 305:2; E456:2; why Satan could offer Jesus the, A251:1.

Literal: Abideth forever, A69:1; basis of three "Worlds," A69:1; Edenic paradise restored on, A192:1; enough room on, for the resurrection, A159:2-161:2; F41:2; Genesis records preparation of, for man, A44:1; not to be devoured by literal fire, A316:2-317:1; planet, not to be destroyed, D529:1; shall yield her

increase, A161:2; under curse, E405:1; will be perfect, A34:1.

Symbolic: Destroyed in Time of Trouble, B147:2; 162:2; devoured with fire, A69; B162:2; knowledge and righteousness to cover, A74:3; new heavens and, to be established, A70:1; of governments and society, A69:1; 318:1; present, and heavens to be shaken and destroyed, A69:1; 332:1; present, to give place to new earth, D551:1; to be removed, why, D558:2.

Misc.: Adam's mother, E99:2; 106:1; best places of, for meek in the Millennium, D633:2; during the Millennial Age Church to reign over, E26:1; God used various agencies for creation of, through the *Logos*, E182:2; incarnation teaches Jesus was still a spirit being while on, E94:T; Jehovah's footstool made glorious, D647-656; Kingdom of Christ to be established in, for Mediator to reign, E29:2; means organized society, D150:2; 272:1; 528:3-5; 542:3; 544:T; 548:1; 551:1; new-reorganized society under God's Kingdom, D529:1; paradise of all after Millennium, D648:2; purchased by shed blood of Christ, D633:2; 648:T; E436:1; 443:2; redemption of, shown by blood poured at base of Altar, T42:T; while still on, Jesus could not use ransom-price, K2:2.

See Paradise.

EARTHLY:

Life: Lost by Adam to be restored during "times of restitution," E145:2; to be brought to Adam and his race by application of ransom-price, K3:T.

Rights: Adam and his race to receive, by application of ransom-price, K3:T; redeemed by sin-offering, E152:2.

Misc.: Aaron's, nature is represented in bullock and rams, T41:2; 42:1;

affections and powers, a living sacrifice, T65:1; and heavenly promises contained in Bible, A203:2; beings compared with spiritual, A181:1-182:1; blessings not to be prayed for, E223:T; Divine service is to sacrifice, interests and rights, T41:1; human race to be, in resurrection, A191:1; Kingdom will begin when Church complete, K4:1; paradise lost by man, not heavenly, A177:1; phase of Kingdom, Israelitish, A294:1; privileges lost in Adam to be given back to the worthy, E140:2; promises to Ancient Worthies fulfilled after Church complete, A293:2; Satan's temptation of, dominion without suffering and death, E112:2; those developed in love inherit, Kingdom, E480:1.

EARTHQUAKE:

An uprising of the people, J15:2 (1912); darkness of, prepares world for New Covenant, D630:1; evidence that earth is not yet perfect, A34:1; French Revolution was a great, D531:1; of Rev. 16:18-21, D557:T; signifies social revolution, J13:1 (1912); symbol used for Day of Vengeance, D527:5; 528:2; the great, revolution, A336:1.

See Revolution, Vengeance.

EASTER:

Adopted by Christendom about third century, F479:1; as viewed by Catholics, F480:1; 482:2-484; history of, from McClintock and Strong's Encyclopedia, F481:3-484:3; name adopted from goddess of Saxons, F479:1; 481:4; pagan festival, F479; word in Acts 12:4 a mistranslation, F479:1; 481:4.

See Passover.

EAT(-EN/-ING):

And drinking to glory of God, F595; 634-635; gluttony (Phil. 3:19) brings

sufferings not for righteousness, F633:3; of people's peace-offering represents consecration, T98:1-2; shew-bread only for priests, T22:2; subsequent Day of Atonement sin-offerings, in Most Holy, T91:3; subsequent Day of Atonement trespass-offerings, not burnt, T100:3.

ECCLESIA:

A theological seminary from which efficient teachers are sent for wider service, F280:2; discipline (Mat. 18:15-18), F289:1-292:2; 301:1-303:1; each represents whole; channels for blessings; unity and order of, F273:1-275:1; Lord Head and guide of each, F273-275; responsibility for ordination, F276:1-279:2; specially for spirit begotten, F311:1-2; who may participate in, elections, F281:2.

ECCLESIASTICAL:

And civil powers seek mutual support, D130:1-131; Babylon's confusion, what it is, D157-268; Christendom to reap sowing, D158:1; heavens, Papal and Protestant rolled together, D551:3; powers of Divine authority challenged, D77:1; powers referred to as "heavens" in Scripture, D150:2; reaction to anarchy, D81; religious revival of, tyranny expected, D104:2.

See Babylon; Christendom; Christians, Nominal.

ECCLESIASTICISM:

Abuses its power, D60:5; beyond reformation, D42:1; Bozrah, symbol of, D17:1; great power in, D61:T; no longer bulwark to civil powers, D130-133; takes stand and indirectly renders account, D168-174; the charges against, D164-168; "The Decline of..." (article by John E. Raymond), D102-104; warning to, D60:2-64; weighed and judged, D76:T; will use its power by control,

D38:3; world's criticism of, D102-112.

ECUMENICAL:

Council, Rome, A.D. 1870, declared infallibility of Pope, B317:3-5.

EDEN:

Dominion Of: Communication in, similar to Kingdom's communication, B136:3.

Misc.: Adam on probation in garden of, E469:T; contained life-sustaining trees, A209:1; Divine favor lost in, to be restored, E25:1; God's Kingdom first established in, A247:1; if Adam pardoned he would have been restored to, E460:1; mankind to be restored to perfection lost in, A149:1; 173:1; world's first Judgment Day in, A140:1.

EDOM:

Symbol of Christendom, D14:4-20; 22:3.

EDUCATION:

A little learning is a dangerous thing, A311:3; and increase of knowledge result of invention of printing, A166:2; 265:1.

EFFECT OF: In U.S. (by Chauncey M. Depew), D443-448; in Christendom, D516:2; on laborers, D430:2. General, of masses results in revolution, anarchy, A265:1-2; increased by conscription, D386:1; 387:1; increases social unrest, D443:4; 445:2-447:1; 449:4; is valuable but not a remedy, D448:3-449:4; lacks elementary wisdom of reverence for God, D639:2; not the remedy for present conditions, D450:T; of farmers, various views, D386:1; 450:1-452:3; of mechanics a remedy, D492-494; raised U.S. and European standards, D443:3; wealth gained without, D448:3-449; wherever Bible and liberty have gone, D306:2.

See Civilization; Knowledge; Liberty.

EGYPT(-IANS):

Altar in, Great Pyramid, C313-376; King of South (Dan. 11), C27:3; 32:1; oblivion of (Ezek. 32:21), E372:3-4; plagues of, typical of Time of Trouble, A336:1; represents the world, A313:1; signs and wonders in, C315:2-319:1; traditions respecting shepherd kings, C322:2-3; type of the world, enemies of Lord and his people, T25:2; typical, F174:1-175; 433:1; 458:1; "Woe to them that go down to" (Isa. 31:1), C316:2.

ELDER(S):

Not: In age, but fitness to teach, F243:1; limited in number, F249:2; 280:2; necessarily prophets, F250:T; self-appointed, F278:4-279:1; to be dictatorial, F251:2; to be goats, goat-like sheep, golden-tongued goats, F247:1-248:2; to be novices, F248:2; 280:2; to be rebuked, F251:2; to be self-seeking, unsuitable for service, F296:2-297:1.

Of Israel: Elected by each tribe, A48:2; seventy, part of Israel's democratic government, A46:1.

Represent: Lord and Church, F302:T; 306:T; Lord as Head and Teacher, F283:T.

Responsibilities: Admonishing those who are unruly, F300:1-303:1; overseers and general overseers, as pastors and prophets, F244:1-246:1; 251:1; shepherds of the flock with variety of ministries, F282:3-283:1; teachers publicly, as well as privately, F255:1-256:1.

Selection And Qualifications Of: F247:1; 249; 251; 274:T-2; 280:2; 323:T; A novice of insufficient experience might spoil meetings, F322:T; a paid ministry, F285:4-288:4; according to humility and talents, F246:2; 249:3-250:1; by stretching

forth hand, F276:1-279:2; character, duties, number, abilities, F249:1-251:2; 280:2-281:1; Church's duty in, F247:1; 273:2-275; 279:T; 281:2-282:1; 296-297; 416:1-2; for service as in priesthood, F242:2-243:2; humility essential, F246:2; 279:T; 296-297; 323:T; if none found competent, may prefer Brother Russell, F281:1; only by consecrated, F275:1; 281:2; period of service, F280:1.

To: Alternate speakers, F322-323; be honored according to character and faithfulness, F251:2; 253:T; feed the flock, F282:3-283:1; take heed to selves, F283:T.

Misc.: Accusations against, F293:1-294:2; 418:1-2; appointed by Lord, E278:2-3; *Ecclesia* better without, unless competent, F281:1; general, F244:2; 245:2; 251:1; local, F245:2; 251:1; servants of Church, F244:T; 302:T; subject to Church, F302:T; what term includes, F276:2.

ELEAZAR (THE PRIEST):

Paul antitype of, T110:T; signifies "Helped by God," T110:T.

ELECT:

Church: Completed and glorified midst Time of Trouble, D530:1; engage in Kingdom work this side of veil, D622:1; 624:3; guarded against Evolution Theory, E22:T; jewels, joint-heirs, D609:2; Kingdom class proper consists of only Lord and, D618:2; only ones kept from falling, D581:2; only those in Christ, E116:1; F191:3; taught of God, E116:1; time permitted for preparing of, D621:1; will intervene in Time of Trouble, D579:2.

Gathering Of: By "angels," D600-601:3; by Seventh Trumpet, D601:2-3; first work of Kingdom, D621:2; from four winds, D610:2; 612:3; gospel preached to nations to call

out, D568:1; 620:2; "Great decisive battle" after sealing and, D548:1; in harvest, D616:4; 624:3; symbolic descriptions of, D600:2.

Very: All deceived except, D581:2-582:1; E116:1; F191:4-192:1; and Elect distinguished, E281:2; of "elect" to "very elect" and two classes which fail, F165:1.

Misc.: No others free of eternal torment taught in error, E466:1; power of God works in, F191:2; those called during Gospel Age, E456:1.

See Church, True; Saints.

ELECTION(S):

False Views On: Arbitrary coercion of fatalism, A96:2; 102:2-3; Arminianism denies, A114:1; Calvinistic view of, A114:1-3; misunderstood due to false ideas of justice, A189:3; vs. Bible view which includes blessing of non-elect, F163:1-164:2; 178:2-180; 193:1.

In Past: For purpose of types and illustrations, F170-175; 178:2; of Abraham, A97:1.

Of Church: According to foreknowledge of God, E147:1; F179:1; as a class, A193:2; character of, shown by Aaron's rod, T122:2; conditional, A195:2; God's part and ours, F185:2-186:1; for blessing non-elect, E471:T; F164:2; 178:2; in Gospel Age, A97:3; number of Called, F179:1-180:2; 395:2; predetermined before foundation of world, A193:1; the "King's Own," F178:2-180:2; to position of honor, A194:1.

Of Israel: A97:1; typical, F176-178.

Misc.: And Free Grace both true, A96:1-3; 114-116:2; defined, A96:2; 189:3; discussion of, A189-195; God has a right to do as he pleases with his own, A190:1; in progress in present and past ages, A96:1; not lottery, F667:1; of God without violating

human will, such as, Pharaoh's, F173:1-175:2; of grace or favor, F178:2.

ELIEZER (ABRAHAM'S SERVANT):

Typified holy Spirit, F171:T; 363:T.

ELIJAH:

And: John the Baptist, as types, C231:1-2.

Prophet: A figure for joint work of Jesus and Church, B255:1; and the Church, chart, B256; Church in flesh, as forerunner of Church in glory, B252:1; coming of, before Day of Jehovah, B250:2; priority of his work before Kingdom, B249:2-3; represents true Church in work of attempting conversion of world, B251:1; significance of name, B265:T; to prepare all mankind for the second advent, B250:1; typical, B250-265.

Taken: Decrease as Time of Trouble increases, C242:1; violence to last members of Church typified by, C231; whirlwind ascent typical, C225:1.

ELISHA:

His work foreshadowed restitution work, B266:1; meaning of name, B266:1; successor of Elijah with mantle of authority, B265:1.

EMBROIDERY:

Shows outgrowth of pure character, T29:4.

EMBRYO:

New Creatures, development of, A197:1; perfect sperm produces perfect embryo, E100:4; responsibility of parents in begetting and gestation, F519:1-523:2.

See New Creature, Embryo.

EMMAUS:

Jesus' appearance on road to, B113:2.

EMPIRE(S):

Fifth Universal: God's Kingdom, A260:2-261; B76:1; 80:1; D616:4-

617:T; set up before destruction of Gentile governments, A261:3; C301; D624:4; western, rise and fall of, C76:1.

Four Universal: Dan. 2 and 7, B76:1; dream of Nebuchadnezzar, A253:2; from God's standpoint, A251:3-261; from world's standpoint, A256:1.

Misc.: Destruction of Roman, A260:1; expansion of, for profits, D355:4; "Holy Roman," commenced 800 A.D., B354:1-F; Prof. Fisher regarding rise and fall of, D50:1.

END:

Of Age: Four points descriptive of, D570:4; is harvest, D568:2.

Of Millennium: All will be in subjection to Jehovah, E78:1; by that time Redeemer to accomplish perfection of man, E471:1; goats receive everlasting destruction, E480:T; reconciliation of world will be complete, E30:6-31:2; 456:T; Satan to be destroyed, E480:T; sheep receive Father's favor, E480:T; those who sympathize with or practice sin will die the Second Death, E474:2; the work of redemption accomplished, E441:T.

Time Of: Beginning, how marked, C40:1; definitely marked by Daniel, C24:2; events leading to, C24:3; fixed period, C23; 46:3; 59:1; harvest period closes, C24:1-2; 135:1; Lord's Great Prophecy regarding, D563-614; proofs of, C63:3; symbolic fulfillment of signs of, D590-601; two particular features mark, J4:2 (1912); unfolding of Pyramid's secrets in, C319:2; 320:2; 338:3; work of, two-fold, C59:1.

See Dates; Time, Of The End.

ENEMY(-IES):

Destruction of, by reign of Christ,

E39:1-40:T; God's, are outside the Camp, T62:2; rights of, in Mosaic Law, A50:5; Satan the chief, of the ransom doctrine, E428:2; those who refuse holy Spirit in Kingdom will be destroyed, E218:1.

ENGLAND:

54 wars since 1800, D119:1; 1893 Depression in, D286:2-4; 291:1; army of, now commanded by Parliament, D560:1; assumed protectorate over Palestine in 1878, B218:2; benefits by demonetization of silver, D394:1-2; capital beats unions in, D350:2; cotton industry doomed by Japanese trade, D346:7-347:1; Disraeli's address in 1874 regarding coming judgments, D113:3; affect of demonetization of silver in, D335:1; affect of free trade in, D334:2; 338:T; 396:2; financiers of, regarding demonetization of silver, D396:1-399; illiterate Parliament 350 yrs. ago, D78:1; India supplanted cotton trade, D336:1-2; industrial conditions in, D97:3; number of poor in, D373:T; poverty and unemployment in, D291:1; 349:4-351; 372:2; Reformation in, brought progress through Bible as instructor, D306:2; response of German claim, D56; Socialism in, D129:3; 350:3; the labor outlook in, D349-352; trusts in, D368:1-2; Wales, statistics on social status (1873), C163; wheat production in, D390:2.
See Church, Of England; Great Britain.

ENLIGHTEN(-ED):

Paul, by Candlestick, T65:2; world will be, by Jesus and Church, E217:4; 451:T; 457:1; 471:T; 473:1.

ENVY:

Is spirit of Satan, E186:2; mind of flesh, E199:2; New Creature does

not, E200:1; provoking to, F596:3; sacrifices of others obscured through, T62:3.

EPHOD:

Breastplate: Of Judgment on front of, T34:3; breastplate of same material as, T35:1.

Misc.: Back part of, represents New Covenant, T30:4; 33:2; consisted of two parts, T30:4; curious girdle same material as, T30:4; front part represents Abrahamic Covenant, T30:4; golden chain and clasps of, T35:3; 36:1; scarlet, blue, and purple of, represents conditions of covenants, T34:2.

EPHRAIM:

Symbolic name of Christendom, D22:3.

EPISCOPALIAN:

“High Church” observes Mass, D33:F; view of social commotion, D450-452.

See Church Of England.

EPISTLES:

Addressed to Church alone, B203:1; E306:2.

EPOCH(S):

Creative: Clue to length of, F19:2; 50:2; evening first in, F31:1; work of, F29:3.

Second: And third contrasted, A67:4; under control of Satan, A67:1-69; 71:1; 73:1; 221:1.

Third: Under control of Jesus and his joint-heirs, A67:2; 220:1.

Misc.: Ages, A70:2-75; called heavens and earth, A69:1; first, ruled by angels, A66:2; 67:3; 220:1; God's Plan spans three, A66-75; stages of Church, F401:2-3.

See World(s); Dispensations.

EPWORTH:

Leagues: Church practices abandoned for, D177:3; for church union, D172:T.

ERROR(S):

Spirit Of: Assumes to be wiser than Word of God, E198:3; is spirit of Satan, E198:3.

Misc.: And sin, how demolished, E250:1-2; children of nominal church begotten of, D576:1; Christendom developed by, C164; Church saved from pestilence of, C241:3; extremes of, hide truth, E296:2-3; immortality doctrine the root of much, C117:1-2; leads to unbelief, E198:2-199:1; mixed with truth in creeds, A24:2; often taught in good conscience, A12:1; origin of, in Church, F60:1; sectarianism developed by, F207:2; swept away in Day of Lord, A320-322; tends to evil, E64:2; to be destroyed by symbolic fire in Day of Lord, A320:3.

See Spirit, Of Error.

ESAU:

Class: Christendom sold birthright like, D16:1; persecuted Church, D567:1; 620:2.

Misc.: Hated, Jacob loved, F171:2-172; typified natural Israel, F171:2-172:1.

ETERNAL:

Life: A blessing of redemption if conditions are met, E468:1; for all those truly God's children, E446:2; God's gift through Jesus Christ, E417:2; God's will that obedient should be given, E475:1; man will be better able to appreciate in Millennium, E403:1; to attain, God's laws must be kept from heart, E420:T; world's worthiness or unworthiness for, in hands of Jesus, E408:1; 457:2; 470:1.

Salvation: Mediator places limitations on matter of, E473:1; not all Israel saved to, E469:3.

Torment: A delusion of Satan, E441:1; all except pure in heart, elected to suffer, is taught in error,

E466:2; developed many tares, C137:1; doctrine of demons, F640:1; doctrine of, destroyed by proper recognition of "mortal" and "immortal," A187:3; fear of, causes many to believe doctrine of Trinity, E64:1; from Dark Ages, E307:4; grew from immortality of soul doctrine, B323:1; C116:1; E307:4; if, is wages of sin, Jesus would have to experience it to be our substitute, E480:2.

NOT: A just penalty for sin, E441:1; 422:1; the penalty of sin, but death, A127:3; 158:2-159:1; the wages of sin, E354:3; 364:2; 369:9-370:3; 373; 378:2,5; 380:2; 405:2; 422:1; 441:1; 480:2; F331:2-333:1.

Opposite extreme from universal salvation, E466:2.

RANSOM: Annuls theory of, E441:1; 480:2; could not redeem from, F622:3.

Sanctuary cleansed from doctrine of, C115-118:2; symbolisms and parables misconstrued to teach, A128:1; views of various doctors of divinity on, D107-110:3.

See Torment.

ETERNITY:

God's lessons regarding sin for all intelligent creatures for all, E486:T; plan for ransom the center of story to be told throughout, E31:3.

EUNUCHS:

For Kingdom of Heaven's sake, F509-512.

EUPHRATES:

Literal and mystic, B209:T.

EUROPE(-PEAN):

Governments: Civil powers of, conciliatory to Pope, D131:3; demonstrations of Socialism in, D127-129; every cabinet agitated, D114:T; represented in the ten toes of Daniel's image, A253:3; Socialism ahead in, D483:1; why Nationalism in, D485:2.

Kings: "Crown or people?" regarding armies, D559-561; "poor lot of kings," D82:1; divine right of, stability of, D36:2; crowned and deposed of by Papacy, A268:1-2; to abdicate, D123:2-126.

Orient And: Appalled by rising specter of, D121:1; 332:1; soon competition in markets of, D336:2; 348:3.

Revolution: Conditions in French, vs. those in America preceding world-wide, D530:3-541.

Trouble In: Crisis in, delayed by U.S. prosperity, D314:3; destitution in, D287:4; disquiet in, D114-118; facing Time of Trouble, D442:2-3; indebtedness of, D89:2-93:3; marching to catastrophe, D96:2; 134:3.

U.S. And: Investment of money in U.S., D328:3; wealthy of U.S. emigrate to, D148:2.

War: Governments of, fear their troops, D141:3; maximum armament in, D123:1; 134:3; military costs, D93-96; 485:2; number of armies of, D119:2; threat of, in, D115-123; in, since 1800 and national debt, D119:1-2; relieve pressure of labor-competition in, D314:4.

Misc.: Looking to churches for assistance, D266:3; "North Quarters" against Israel, D556:1; poverty and pauperism in, D287:4; "the glory of...has departed," D119:2.

EVANGELICAL ALLIANCE:

Church of England will give apostolic authority, J9:4 (1912); False Prophet, vitalized product of, J10:1 (1912); formed 1846, J9:1-3 (1912); organization of Protestants into one system, C119:2; two-horned beast not part of, J9:2 (1912); union of Protestants, J16:T (1912).

EVANGELISTS:

Also preachers, F254:2; 256:2; and teachers not stars, D593:1; colpor-

teurs, F256:2-257:1; praying for more reapers, F256:2-257:1; Stephen, F254:1-2; work with Watch Towers and STUDIES IN THE SCRIPTURES, F256:2-257:1.

EVE:

A transgressor though deceived, A123:T; Adam and, called Adam, T101:T; and Church compared, E102:1; had she alone sinned, the race would not have died, E101:2; Jesus was seed of Adam through, E151:3; lack of knowledge by, resulted in falling into sin, E412:1; one with Adam and shared the sentence, A124:T; race from Adam by, E100:1-3; ransomed in Adam, T102:T; separated for propagation, T101:T; shared in Adam's transgression, F616:T; temptation of, F614:2-615. See Adam, and Eve.

EVERLASTING:

Destruction: Received by goats at end of Millennium, E480:T; Second Death is, E465:2; suffered by the man Jesus, E454:2; 466:T; was death sentence, E466:T; without redemption, of soul would have been, E465:2.

Life: After Millennium, E402:1; can be received by world only from Christ, E143:T; conditions of, E385:3-386:3; Great Company to have, A214:1; hope of, E386:6; 387:1; how many will receive? E401:2-3; 419:4; is a gift, E386:1; 387:3; 417:2; man's appreciation of, in Millennium, E403:1; not synonymous with immortality, E388:2-3; the Jewish hope of, E384:T-2; to be possible for all, E385:T-387:1; 468:1-469:1; world's philosophy of, E387:2-3; 399:2.

Salvation: Has limitations placed by Mediator, E473:1; not promised by 1 Tim. 2:4, E466:1-468:3.

Misc.: Cedar wood represents, life,

T109:1; Whose goings forth, from (Mic. 5:2), E45:1-3. See Life; Mortality.

EVIL:

Definition: And good, Evolutionary view, E187:2; cause of, is sin, A117:1; definition of, A117:1; is wrong principle in action, A118:2; not always sin, A125:F; principle will cease to be active, A121:2.

God: Limited by, A132:3; not author of, F640:T; 643:2; not be judged by rough scaffolding of, A65:1; overruled, to further Divine Plan, D611:3.

Permission Of: A valuable lesson, A117:2-118:1; 121:1; 124:1; 126:1; brings fuller acquaintance with God's character, A135:2; displays God's wisdom, F49:1; 643:2-644; for development and sacrifice of Church, D548:3; F643:2-646; for discipline of Church, A136:T; 222:1; for six thousand years, A94:1; 167:1; justice of, D526:1; not permitted in Kingdom, D519:3; object lesson to future creations, E416:1; 486:T; F70:1; results in greater love for God and establishment in righteousness, A124:1; why permitted, A117-136.

"Present, World": Evil predominated in, A67:4-5; Satan, ruler of, A67:1; 67:5-68:1; 221:1.

Speaking: Being, spoken of is a witness of holy Spirit, E236:T; brethren leaving "Holy," of sacrifices of fellow priests, T63:T.

Spirit Of: Battles with holy Spirit in hearts of mankind, E189:1; fear one of most serious foes of spirit begotten, E196:2; hates goodness and truth, E161:1; is spirit of Antichrist, E187:T-1; seems favored in battle with holy Spirit, E190:1; to be destroyed with Satan, E193:T.

Misc.: Adam's knowledge of, by information, A122:2; blotted out

gradually during Millennium, A67:4; discerned by conscience, A119:1; end of, when, C211:3; experience with, the most lasting lesson, A121:3-122:2; 126:1; 151:1; D548:3; E403:1; 412:T; fret not thyself because of, doers, F591:2; influence for, doubled if once enlightened, E294:2; natural result is destruction, A127:1; rule of, reversed in "World to Come," A219:2; spirits possessed false Christs, D565-566; suppression of, why delayed, F331:1; 335-336:1; they that have done, F710:1; to be suppressed, A121:2; 134:1; 302:1; we are not to render evil for evil, F307:2; T63:T.

See Spirit, Of Evil.

EVIL-DOERS:

Wilful, will be cut off in next age, E240:T.

EVOLUTION:

Refuted By: Atonement doctrine, E20:3-24; Pyramid, C374:2; ransom, F640:T; restitution, F40:4; Word of God, E21-22.

Science And: Darwin's experiments corroborated Genesis "kind," F22:1-2; no scientific evidence, F43:1-45:1; "Science falsely so-called" opposed to nature, F45:2-3; view of Science, E304:2.

Teaching of: Antagonistic to doctrine of restitution, E23:2; Apostle Peter taught opposite of, E23:1-2; conflicts with foundation of faith, E21:2; contradicts doctrine of fall and restitution, A161:3-162:2; 172:T; denies fall, E21:1; "higher criticism" and, destroyed reverence for Bible, D388:1; in deadly conflict with Bible, E21:T; modern, denies personal God and Satan, E188:T; natural law, not a God-Creator, evolved from protoplasm, F21:T; renders Atonement void, D193:3; squarely at issue with

Bible, especially ransom, F39:3-40:4; substituted for ransom, D592:T; unbiblical regarding creation of man, F39:3; 53:4.

Theory: Accepted by heathen and civilized lands, E303:1; ministers reject cross in favor of, D591:2-592; possible as to lower creations, F35:3; 37:1-4; very elect guarded against, E22:T.

Misc.: Accepted by wise of the world, D413:2; contrary to reason, A31:1; lacks proof, A30:1-2; modern invention not the result of, A161:3-167:1; Protestant seminaries hotbeds of, D162:T; one theory allows for direct creation of man, A31:2-3; rejected by Orient, D229:1; taught at Parliament of Religions, D188:1; taught by Christendom, D162:T; 170:T; 592:T. See Creation.

EXALTATION(-TED):

Of Jesus: Because of obedience, E82:T; does not imply equality with Father, E39:1; God's, to Divine nature, T52:3; not merely to nature of *Logos*, but to Divine nature, E150:T; 166:1.

Of Nathan's Family: Mary may have realized humble, would be exalted through Messiah, E133:1-4.

EXCOMMUNICATION:

Weapons of, formed in second century, B285:1.

EXECUTIONER:

Satan serves as, of God's Law, E449:1.

EXECUTOR:

Christ is the, of God's Law, T121:2.

EXPERIENCE:

Best way of learning, A121:3-122:2; Divine purpose of, D518:T; of man with evil, is an illustration to others, A122:1; 135:2; opposes Communism, D476:4; 478:2; with sin, is lasting lesson, A121:1; 135:1-2; with suffering developed sympathy in

Jesus, E128:1.

See Sin, Experience With.

EYE(S):

“Close your...,” A191:2; hath not seen, E201:1; F50:T; 80:T; 690-691:1; of blind shall be opened, F710:3; of understanding and faith, B122:2; symbolize intelligence, A258:2; B305:T.

EYESALVE:

Complete consecration and submission to the Divine will, D42:T.

FAILURE:

High Priest’s, meant death, T87:2; of Reformers to further resist Satan’s temptations, E114:4; of Solomon to walk after Divine precepts, E131:3-5.

FAITH:

Church: A fruit of the Spirit and part of our present inheritance, F688:2-691:2; bullock is a sin-offering for the, T55:2; 63:2; considering weakness of our, more than one testimony provided, B224:2; judged not by works but by, F112-113:1; Paul and, became New Creatures by, T65:2; receives holy Spirit by, E242:1; reckoned perfect and receives blessings of restitution by, A153:T; walk by, why, F142:2; walk of, brings trouble to God’s people, E411:1; overcome the world by, E238:1.

Defined: F689:1; 691:1; Articles of Jewish-Christian, C283:2-3; foundation for, in Apostles’ writings, F217-229:2; not reckless exposure to danger, E111:1-112:1; spirit of fear vs., E196:2-3; 199:1; F198:1-2; vs. credulity, E112:1; F689:1.

Foundation Of: Bible sole source of, reformation doctrine, C112:1; Evolution Theory conflicts with, E21:2; hopes and fears not grounds for, E383:3-384:1; 387:2; in proportion to knowledge, F315:1; should be built upon God’s Word, A10:3; Spirit of

God leads to, E199:1; stands in God’s power, F219:2.

STUDY OF: Bible strengthening to, A14:T; Lord’s Word needed for deeper, D616:2.

Household Of:

ABRAHAM: A member of, T27:2; justified by (pyramid “c” on plane “N” on Chart), A228:3.

In Court condition of justification, T62:2; Levites typical of, T26:2; 27:2; 55:2; recognizes sacrifice of saints, T62:2.

In Christ’s Sacrifice: Must appropriate to self cleansing power of Christ’s blood, E444:3-445:2; provides propitiation or satisfaction, E461:T.

Justification: Church justified by, A226:1; E241:3; F106:2-3; 108:1-2; 688:2; by faith in the blood of Christ, E442:2-445:2; 461:T; by, shown on plane “N” on Chart, A225:1; 231:4; 233:1; fruit of spirit, different from, prior to begetting, F688:2-691:1; in Christ the only means of salvation, A100:5; 102:3; then works required, A233:1; reckoned during Gospel Age, E145:2; 241:3.

Tabernacle: Cakes mingled with oil represents, in Christ, T98:3; highest attainment in flesh is, condition of, T54:3; Court represents condition of, in ransom, T20:2; 22:1; 59:3; enter gate to Court through, in Jesus’ ransom sacrifice, T20:2; 22:1; hearing of, represented by blood on right ear, T45:1; wafers represent hope and, T46:2; 98:3; with love and obedience represented by incense, T120:1.

Works: And, required of Church and world, A233:1-234:1; F106:3-108:2; 112:1-113; demonstrated by, F108:2; 315:1; Mary was full of, E102:3.

Misc.: Antitypical Canaan reward of, T25:3; cures of, works of devil, F640:1; enabled Jesus to rejoice in

the midst of sorrow and trouble, E161:T; full assurance of, E241:1; F691:2; mankind to receive perfect human nature through, A180:2; many have so little, they do not look for more light, A20:2-21:1; necessary to overcoming, F315:1; 689:T-691:2; of Apostles and early Church established in fact of Jesus' resurrection, B121:1; operation of, in Gospel and Millennial Ages, F106:3-108:1; 112:1-113:1; prayer of, in resurrection, D640:2; required for forgiveness, F146:1-148:1; required for progress in restitution, F106:3-107:1; rich in, E255:1; why joys dimmed, F143:2. See Justification, By Faith.

FAITHFUL:

Unto Death: Some all down through the Gospel Age, D567:1.

Misc.: Alone understand truth as due, B21-22:1; of first and second advents discern signs, D597:4-598:T; privileges of, D601:3; servant made ruler over meat, B163:3; D163:1-4; spirit of evil attacked by, E190:2; to be "Stars of Heaven," D594:1.

FAITHFULNESS:

Of Church:

REWARDED: By new mind being given a new body, E195:3; with immortality, E395:3-398:6.

Saints encouraged to, A346-349; witness of Spirit, E236:2-237:1.

Misc.: Ashes of heifer shows, of Ancient Worthies, T109:T; God measures, by our self-sacrifice and sufferings, E490:3; represented by blue upper robe, T30:3; unto death represented by burning of sin offerings, T71:T.

FALL:

Of Man: All apostles pointed back to, E24:1; death penalty, favorable, E415:1-2; Evolution denies, E21:1; foreknown by God, A124:1-126:1;

E146:2; 450:3; indirect result of Eve's lack of knowledge, A123:T; E412:1; lesson to angels, E416:1; man created perfect, but fell, A123:1; E17:2; man's life span averages 33 years, E406:2; permitted, E411:2; Satan teaches no, into sin, E116:T; Scriptures united in testimony of, E405:2.

Result of:

ALL MANKIND: Condemned in Adam, A128:3; E100:1; subject to frailty by heredity from Adam, E26:2.

Affects body, mind, morals, E408:2-409:T; of Adam, A122:2-124:1.

See Sin.

FALSE:

Christ: And teachers, D580-581:T; beware of, D565:2-566:T; heads of churches and states are, D580:2; Sabbathai Levi in 1648, D565:3.

Gods: Greek word *theos* can refer to, E70:1; Jesus refused to worship Satan, E74:2-3.

Misc.: Witness of holy Spirit, E226:3-228:2.

See Counterfeits.

FARMERS:

Backbone of society, D385:2; conditions of European and American, D389:1; 391:2; conservative element of society, D392:1; 396:T; 410:5; education of, D386:1; 451:1-452:3; fraud causes unrest of, D392:1; 396:1; 408:1-411:4; how prohibition would affect, D471:T; law of supply and demand on, D327:1-328:1; mass of U.S. were fishermen and farmers, at first census, D417:2; prosperity and dissatisfaction of, D387:T; the "cries of the reapers," D385-411; wheat exporters suffering, D407:1; work of, kept Vanderbilt in extravagance, D297:T; world wheat production, D389:1-392:T.

FAT:

Inwards and, of ram represent heart sentiments, T42:1; 45:2; of bullock placed on Brazen Altar, T57:1; of goat compared with bullock, T61:2; 95:1; type of zeal and love, T61:2.

FATALISM:

A God-dishonoring doctrine, A103:T; doctrine of election is not, A96:2.

FATHER:

Acceptance By: Made evident to Jesus' followers at Pentecost, E211:1; K3:T; merit of ransom deposited with the, K3:T; through robe of righteousness, E445:2; through sanctification by Jesus, E435:1.

Church: Are children of, not of Christ, E143:1-2; 145:3; 456:2; drawn of the, not the Son, E146:1.

Compared To Jesus: All things of the Father and by Jesus, E38:2; 45:T; 54:T; 223:T; 263; 398:7; and Son not equal in person, E35:1-40:T; 41:2-55:1; 59-60:1; 69:2; 75-82:3; exaltation of Jesus does not imply equality with, E39:1; seal of holy Spirit is from the, and through Christ, E246:4; Son is not the Father in Jn. 14:7-10, E76:1-2; the, is always excepted, E79:T.

Compared To Mother: If father were perfect, the child would be perfect, E100:4; 103:1; in Jewish Age, child's inheritance was of father according to standing of mother, E105:1; life or being comes from father, form and nature from mother, E99:1-3, 103:2-3.

Definition Of: Means "Life-giver," E99:2.

Everlasting: Applies to Christ at his second advent, E141:3; Christ will be, to all of Adam's race who accept New Covenant, E144:3; Jesus will be Life-giver to world, E105:3; 141:4; 143:T; 221:2-3; 457:1; the Christ,

Head and Body, E142:2; T102:2; this office is not yet fulfilled, E457:1.

Heavenly: All restitution work needed to bring full reconciliation with, E456:T; and Son now unknown to world, E90:2-92:1; and Son and holy Spirit, unity of, E59; 165:2; at close of Millennial Age mankind will be turned over to, E419:3; 458:1; 471:1; 473:T; character and plan of, distorted by Christendom, D159:2; committed all judgment unto the Son (Jn. 5:22), E408:1; 458:T; desires us to have more and more of his Spirit of holiness, E223:T; foreknew election of the Church, E146:2-147:1; foreknew the *Logos* would become man's Redeemer, E146:2; gives Jesus his Kingdom, E79:1; great teacher and law-giver, E50:2; "Holy One" (1 Jn. 2:20) the, E282:2.

LIFE-GIVER TO: Adam, E99:2; angels, "New Creatures" and men, E104:3. Mediator the only way by which one can come to, E489:2; perfect in all his attributes, E34:1; seal of sonship shows being at-one with, E247:5; taught Jesus, E51:2; trials designed to draw us near to, E227:1; will be Grand, of all, E142:T; 458:2; work of redemption is of the, and through the Son, E38:2; 223:T.

Jesus: Always referred to Jehovah as his, E89:1; in express image of, B131:2; Joseph not, of, E130:1; 133:2; 149:1; not the, of the Church, E143:2; 456:2; of Adam's race by paying ransom, E452:4; 453:T; 454:4; 457:1-2; 458:1-2; of restored human race as Second Adam, E453:1; 454:3-4; 458:1-2; patriarchs and prophets "children" of, E142:2; spake the words of his, T54:2; will be, under the New Covenant, E144:3.

Oneness: He that hath seen me hath seen the, E76:1-77:2; Jesus and, not

one in person, E59:1; 75:2; Jesus representative of, but not the Father, E43:3; 44:1; one in purpose, spirit, word and work with Jesus, E75:2-4; 85:1; unity between Father, Son and holy Spirit, E59:1.

Misc.: He who has seal of sonship delights to do will of, E248:T.
See Mother, Compared To Father.

FATHERLESS:

Under law, not be oppressed, A52:3.

FATHERS:

Have eaten sour grapes, E331:2-332:3; instead of thy, shall be thy children, D620:1; 625:2; E142:2; patriarchs and prophets were called, E142:2.

FAULTS:

Punishment For: Chastenings not always, E234:1.

FAVOR:

Divine: Ark is the depository of, T126:2; at close of Millennial Age, world will be fully back in, E30:6-31:2; lost in Eden to be restored in Millennial Kingdom, E25:1; sheep receive at end of Millennium, E480:T; those unworthy of further, will die the Second Death, E31:1.

Jewish: Day of Israel's greatest, is day of their rejection, B214:2; Gentiles not accepted until end of seventy weeks of, E213:2; increased to remnant after midst of seventieth week, B70:1-2; 234:2; returned to Israel, prayed for by Daniel, B64:3; seventy weeks of, B63:1-2; 69:1-71:3; 214:T.

Misc.: Scape-goat seeks, of world, T68:2.

FEAR:

Proper: To fall into God's hands in imperfect state (Heb. 10:31), E471:T; of attacks from without, E197:2.

Spirit Of: Can be valuable servant of New Creature, E197:2; causes lack of

faith and trust in God, E198:2; contrasted to holy Spirit, E249:1-2; 255:2; defined, E196:3; holy Spirit of truth is antidote for, E196:3; is spirit of the Adversary, E198:3; serious foe of spirit begotten ones, E196:2-199:1.

Misc.: Driving all religions together, D237:7; identified with physical weakness, E249:3; of eternal torment causes many to believe doctrine of Trinity, E64:1; of scape-goat class, of death and men, T60:2; 70:1; of Trinitarians to translate Jehovah's name properly, E65:F; power illustrating, F173:2; saints need not, in trouble, D45:2; suffering of, from coming conditions, D392:3.
See Spirit, Of Fear.

FEDERATION:

Protestant: Heeds apostolic authority, J16:T (1912); symbolized by False Prophet and Image of Beast, J7:2 (1912); vitalization from two-horned beast, J16:T (1912).

Misc.: Catholicism and Protestantism keep identity in, D258:2; church, regarding Rev. 16:13, J10:1 (1912); of Protestants, Catholic church and civil power, same teachings, J11:T (1912).

See Beast, Image Of.

FEELING(S):

Happy: Adversary uses to deceive, E227:1; not a proper witness of the Spirit, E226:3-227:1.

Misc.: Not a proper criterion of sonship, E229:5; of others' infirmities depends on degree of sympathy, E125:2.

FEET:

Of Christ: Agents of Kingdom, C235:2-238:T; declare reign of Christ begun, B141:2; C301; despised by men, esteemed by Head, C236:2; do not sleep in death, C240:T; join Lord in air, significance, C238:1; labor

ends, work continues, C238:T; last members of Body, A341:3; C236:1; mission of, C235:2; 237:1-2; 303:1; must all die, C238:2; reflect glory of perfected saints, C301; the "dead who die in Lord from henceforth" are, C240:2-241:F; violence to, probable, C231:1-2; work of, prophesied by Isaiah, C236:1.

Of Jehovah: Erroneous views on, D649:3; upon Mt. of Olives, D649:2-652:2.

FELLOWSHIP:

With God And Jesus: Brought closer by development of graces of the Spirit, E238:2; work of Mediator is to bring back the willing into, E217:2.

Misc.: In Lord's sufferings and glory, C206:2-207:1; not with truth deserters, F629:2; sanctifying power of, E245:2-246:1; when restricted, F150:1; withdrawal of, corrective merely, F289:2-290:1; 292:2.

FIELD:

Represents: Civilized world or earth, C121:3; 137:T; 140:T-3; D574:3; 609:2; 648:1; E440:1; condition outside Babylon, D574:3; 609:2.

Misc.: Let him in the, not turn back, D574:1-3; parable of treasure hidden in, E440:1.

FIG TREE:

Signifies Jewish nation, D604:1; putting forth leaves, B93:T.
See Israel.

FIGURE(S):

Of: Christ's authority, B147:1-2; Day of Vengeance, D527:4; Papal power, B304:4-305:2; C37:1; 95:1; separating work in Church, C197:2-198:1; D600:2; to be kept separate, C197:2; various Bible, A324:2.

Of True Church: Alone not present-ed under, of man, B255:1; 277:1; body, spirit, soul of, E353:1-2; each has own peculiar force, C197:2; of

man typifies joint work of Christ and, B255:1; of oneness in pyramid, temple, human body, etc., F72:2-75:1; 83:2; various, E137:2.

See Types.

FILTHY:

Our righteousness is as, rags, E445:2.

FINANCIERS:

Control governments and press, D401:1; demonetization of silver by, D396:1-411:4; legislators, 401:1; Methodist view of, D425:3; policy supported by salaried class, why, D395:1-2; responsible for demonetization of silver, D396:1; 471:2.

See Silver; Gold.

FIRE:

Baptism Of: Holy Spirit and, B233:2; E290:1; on Christendom, F445:1; wrath upon Israel, E290:1.

God's Jealousy: B162:2; D370:1; E357:1-2; anarchy, D271:1; of God's zeal to devour society, A316:1-319:2.

Symbol Of: And brimstone, trouble and destruction, A318:1; D540:3; Day of Vengeance, D527:4; 528:3; God's acceptance, T89:2; lake of, E380:2; not literally destroying earth, A324:1; B32:T; D529:1.

TROUBLE: Destruction, A316:2-318:1; 322:T; 324:1; Time of, B168:1.

Symbolic, will destroy error and effect purification of faith, A320:1-321:2.

Tabernacle: Burned continually upon Brazen Altar, T97:1; burnt offering consumed by God's, T89:2; coals of, brought into Holy, T55:2; from Brazen Altar represents trials, T56:2; shows God's acceptance of sacrifice, T46:T; Jesus' trials, T56:1-2.

Misc.: Consuming wrath during whole Millennial Age, B151:1; flood of, to destroy trusts, D370:1; kindled

against Israel, E357:1-2; Lord revealed in flaming, B150:2-151:3; means fiery trouble, D44:1; nations assembled for, of God's indignation, D269:1-384:T; of destruction not until Lord permits, D548:1; one class saved by, and tribulation, T40:1-3; social elements preparing for, D272:3-274:T; three Hebrews typical in furnace of, B162:2; to consume vice and selfishness, D370:1; to destroy order of things, B162:2. See Torment; Death.

FIRMAMENT:

Meaning (Gen. 1:1), F31:2-3; 53:3; Papal application of (Gen. 1:16), B308:3; The Christ (Dan. 12:3), A292:1.

FIRST:

And Last: Creation of Jesus, why, E93:2.

Misc.: Day of week, appearances of Jesus after resurrection, B115:2; justification, then offer sacrifice, T66:1; last shall be, A292:3; F118:2; plan for ransom was, step in God's program, E425:1; 427:T; work of Christ in Millennial reign is binding of Satan, E20:T; 470:T.

FIRST ADVENT:

Israel looked for Messiah at, E157:1; Jesus came for purpose of redemption at, E425:1; 427:T; spirit battles began at, E189:2.

See Advent, First.

FIRST-BORN:

Israel's, typical of New Creation, F457:2-460:2.

FIRST-FRUIT(S):

Of Spirit: Enumerated, F659:1; seal of spirit, E247:2; 437:T; our Lord, of them that slept, E362:1-4.

FIRST RESURRECTION:

All who share in, receive immortality, E78:2; liberty of sons of God attained fully by Church through,

E458:T; Most Holy represents birth in, T19:2; 21:1.

FLESH:

God Manifest In: Ancient Worthies, E77:2; Church, A87:1; Jesus, E771; T84:2.

Jesus: Bodies of, created and dissolved for each occasion by, B130:2; gave, as ransom-price, B129:T; E84:5; 466:T; known no more after, E466:T; made perfect in, not sinful, A229:3; E122:1; 440:1; Redeemer had to be, to redeem mankind, T52:1; voluntarily became, E84:4; was spirit being before being made, E63:T; 84:1.

Mind Of: Battled by new mind, D475:3-477:1; E200:2; contrary to the mind of the Spirit, E200:T-2; F600:1; difficulties of new will with, even if in perfect body, F485:3; not being tested, but is New Creature, E117:2.

In New Creation: Crucified by new will, F485-489:1; 600:1; distinctions between sexes and races, F489:2-490:2; God's dealings not according to, F634:2; life choked if we live after, A213:2; sacrificing and making allowances for, F488:1-489:1; to be resisted, F673:2; to put no confidence in, F368:1-2; unruly not supported, but admonished, F297:2-299; will of, chief among the foes, F599:1-603:2.

Weaknesses: Hindrance to perfect deeds, E201:T; varying degrees of, in all, D475:1-476:3.

Misc.: And bone, not spirit body, B128:1-2; and hide burnt without Camp, T57:3; 80:3; boiling of, of ram of consecration no part of sacrifice, T47:1; highest attainment of perfect human nature, T54:3; in Millennial Age, holy Spirit poured on all, in three ways, E218:T; some turned over to Satan for destruction of, A214:1.

FLOOD:

Noahic: Bible account of, corroborated, F25:2-29:2; changes wrought by, F25:1-29:2; corroborated by distinguished geologist, F26:1-27:15; 28:3-29:2; destroyed first symbolic heavens and earth, A66:2-67:1; 69:1; 70:3; 220:1; last of "rings," F34:1; obliterated handiwork of perfection, E406:1; typical, A318:2.

Of Dragon (Rev. 12:15, 16): Overruled for good, C65:2-66:1; same as Dan. 12:5-7, C64:4-6; terminated Papal power, C64:6-67:1; truth as, during French Revolution, C64:6-68; why sent by Satan, C64:6-66.

Misc.: Day of Vengeance symbolized as, D527:4; 528:5; 529:1; not another, to destroy the earth, B162:2; of Nah. 1:8 not literal, D529:T-1.

FOE:

Satan is chief, of ransom, E428:2; spirit of fear is, of spirit begotten, E196:2.

FOOD(S):

For Thinking Christians: Peculiarities and distribution of, C367:F.

Misc.: Abuse of self and others in, to be stopped in Millennium, A302; classified, F560-561:2; clean and unclean, F387:1; from God's storehouse, adapted to different seasons and conditions, A24:2; spiritual, typified by the "bread of presence," T21:T.

FOOL:

Believes the order in universe is by chance, A29:2.

FOOTSTOOL:

Enemies to be subdued by Jesus in Millennial Age, A92:2.

FOREHEAD:

Saints sealed in, is a mark of sonship, B169:T.

FOREIGNERS:

Rights of, in Mosaic Law, A50:2-4.

FOREKNOWLEDGE:

God's, of sin, A124:1; election of the Church, E147:1; fall of man, E450:3; *Logos* becoming man's Redeemer, E146:2.

FORERUNNER:

Jesus, Head and, of Church in flesh, B202:1; 255:1.

FORGIVE:

Freely: Defined, E462:3; of disciples by Jesus because he was purchasing them, E463:1; result of the ransom is the same as if God, pardoned us, E464:1.

Misc.: Applies to Christ Jesus and disciples, not Jehovah, E463:1; not used for original sin but for those justified by faith, E460:3; occurs in Col. 3:13 and Lk. 7:42, 43, E462:3; we are to, as Christ forgave us, E462:3.

FORGIVENESS:

A free gift from God, E439:3; by Jehovah through his own provision, Christ, E464:1; Day of Atonement basis for general, of sins, T94:1; difficulties in, F147:2-150:2; for sins of weakness and ignorance, E272:T; 273:1; 461:T; how many times? F417:1.

OF JUSTIFIED ONES: Not under letter of law but under spirit, E461:T; received freely from Mediator, E461:T.

Made manifest to believers by holy Spirit, E163:3; of brethren upon repentance, F417:1.

OF SINS BY: Justification by faith of the Church, E460:3-462:2; Royal Priesthood now and in future, T100:2.

Pardon and ransom distinguished, E458:3-464:1; prayed for, when chastised for sins, F638:1; Stephen prayed for blessings of, for his persecutors, E162:T.

See Sins, Forgiveness Of.

FORTUNES:

Inequality of, D415:3-419:4; 460:1; 494:2; largest in U.S., D417:2; restriction of, under law, D416:1; Roman Catholic view on prevention of, D457:2-461:T.

FOUNTAIN:

Jehovah, of all life, A207:3-208:2.

FOWL:

People's offerings could be, T95:T.

FRANCE, PRE 1914:

42 wars since 1880, D119:1; chief support of the Papacy, D531:1; Clemenceau's "Social Melee," D466:3-468:4; conquest in Africa for market control, D355:1-2; control of army in, D560:1; cry of liberty in, D532:T; affect of French Revolution on, D530:2; emancipated slaves 1848, D370:2; Germany enemy of, D115:2; Pope taken prisoner to, J6:3 (1912); protective tariffs of, D355:2; public debt of, D90:1-2; Republican elements threatening in, D446:1; Roman Catholic worship abolished in, D538:1; unprepared for war, D115:2-118; wealth in 1830 and 1893, D281:4; wheat production in, D390:2.

See French Revolution.

FRANKINCENSE:

On piles of Shew-bread, T16:1

FREE:

To All: In Millennial Age, truth will be made, E220:2.

Misc.: Agency of man permitted, D271:1.

FREE GRACE:

And Election both true, A96:1; A116:2; Arminian view of, A96:3; 114:1; 115:1-2; denied by Calvinism, A114:1; is God's provision during Millennial Age, A96:1; not only for living, for dead also, A98:2; restitution an act of, A154:T.

See Election.

FREE WILL, FREE MORAL**AGENCY:**

And its failure in its misuse, A126:1; as in God's image, but much erased by sin, A120:3; defined, A120:3; sacrifices in Millennium, T96:1.

See Universalism, Image.

FREEDOM:

From Sin And Death: Christ bought mankind to set at liberty from, E135:2; purchased for Church by blood of Christ, E432:2; the word "redeem" contains thought of, E428:2.

Misc.: And justice considered remedy for evils, D508:T; and liberty, viewpoint of senator, D415:1-420; man made with, of choice, not made a machine, E467:3.

See Liberty.

FRENCH REVOLUTION:

Causes of, D531:2-534:2; affect of, D530:2; excerpt from Charles Dickens regarding, D534:3-4; "great earthquake" of Revelation, D531:1; infidelity arose with, C52:1-54:1; 58:1; length of, C52:1; outrivald barbarities of heathen, D550:2; political and religious reform, C50; prelude to crisis now approaching, D531:1; 539:2-3; Reformation aided by, C65-66; retributive character of, D536:5-539:2; Satan's design in instigating, C65:1-66:1.

See Flood.

FROGS:

Characteristics of, J10:3-4 (1912); croaking will gather financial, political, religious kings into one army, J12:4 (1912); three unclean spirits like, J10:2-12:4 (1912).

FRUIT(S):

Of The Spirit: Are gifts which must be gradually developed by labor, E180:2; can be killed by spirit of fear, E196:2; development of, dependent

largely on knowledge, E239:2; growth in, E239:2; must be cultivated, E180:2; not same as holy Spirit, but obtained through, E205:3; takes time to develop, E206:1.

Misc.: Being justified, must do works bringing forth, A233:1; fruitbuds of almond tree appear before leaves, T122:2; peaceable, of righteousness developed by suffering, E411:1.

See Holy Spirit, Fruits Of.

FULNESS:

Of Time: God's love acted in, E451:2.

FUNERAL(S):

Conduct Of, For: Children, F338:5; consecrated, F329:2-338:3; world, F338:4.

Misc.: Services, opportunity for presenting truth, F328:1.

GABRIEL:

Annunciation of, to Mary probably Dec. 25, B61:1-62:T.

GARMENTS:

Linen: Aaron's, of sacrifice, F235:T; T37:T; 55:1; 73:3; coat of, T29:4; under-priests', T36:4.

Of Glory: Aaron's, T29:2-36:2; 73:3; 74:2; put on after making Atonement, F235:T; T37:T; 55:1; 73:3-74:2; usually worn, T55:1; 73:3.

Misc.: Golden crown, T29:5; 30:1; oil flowing over, symbolic, T37:3.

GATE:

Entered by faith in the ransom sacrifice, T20:2; 22:1.

JESUS IS: To Court, T18:1; to justification, T20:2.

Jesus never entered, T22:1; of Court, description of, T14:1; of Tabernacle, plane "N" on Chart, A244:1.

GENEALOGY(-IES):

Of Jesus: Joseph was of line of Solomon, E129:2-130:T; Messiah would spring from root of David, E142:2; not through Joseph, E130:1.

THROUGH MARY: E129:2; was offspring and branch of David, E136:T.

Traced to David through Nathan, not Solomon, E129:2; 133:1,4.

Of Old Testament: Necessity of, A42:1-43:T.

GENERATION:

Blood of Abel to Zacharias to be on this, D47:2; correct and incorrect interpretation of, D602-603; from 1878 to 1914, D605:T; God's Justice regarding one, suffering for another, D47:2; 49:1; Greek words for, D603:1; last, punished for sins of Christendom, D49:T-68:T; 100 or 120 years, D604:2.

GENESIS:

Contains only credible history of creation, A44:1; teaching of, elaborated in whole Bible, A57:2.

GENTILE(S):

Acceptance Of: To be sons of God, E177:1; 213:1-3; not until end of seventy weeks of Jewish special favor, E213:2; Peter given keys to unlock door to, E214:1.

And Jews: Alike favored during Gospel Age, A81:1; Little Flock selected from, A22:1; 59:1.

Dominion: Definite period, B73:3; 76:1; destruction of, B76:1; 100:1-101; ends with Day of Vengeance, D12:1; over fleshly and spiritual Israel, B73:3.

Governments: Beastly, B97:1.

CHURCH SHARES IN OVERTHROW OF: Kingdoms, B100:1; powers, D624:1-3.

Complete overthrow, J3:3; given opportunity to experiment, B75:1; not approved by God, B73:3; 76:1; permitted of God, A249:2-250:1; still have power when fifth universal empire set up, A261:3; 262:T; C301:2; under Satan, A249:2.

Times: 2520 years, B79:2; 87:1; 89:T-91:1; 93:T; 97:T; an interregnum between typical and actual Kingdom of God, A249:2-250:T; and Babylon's destruction, D111:1; beginning, B79:1-80:T; 88:3; 192:1; defined, A249:3-250:T; B73:2; difference between fullness of Gentiles and, B210:2; earthly phase of Kingdom after, of, D624:4; D654:2.

END OF: Deductions from Bible, B76:2-78:1; earth's Ruler present before, B77:2; C128:2; in 1914, B79:2; 170:2; C128:2; D111:1, F, 616:4; 622:2; 624:4; lease in 1914, B170:2; 363:1; H3:2; lease of civil institutions, D12:1.

Full end 1915, B81:T; 99:1; D111:1; Nebuchadnezzar's dream of, B93:1-97:T; present evil world destroyed about close of, D622:2; proves inability of fallen man to govern, A250:1-2; seven, period of punishment upon Israel, B88:T-89:T; 192:1; teach men incapability of self-government, D77:1.

Misc.: Also promised blessing from Messiah, A58:3-59:T; condemned by conscience, not justified, A101:2; converts began doctrine of Trinity, E63:3; despised as dogs, B215:T; fullness of, A108:2; B210:F-2; 215:T; kings thought reigned by divine right, B74:2; reaction to resurrection, D628:1; rule did not cease after release from Babylonian captivity, B92:2; special favor ended 1881, B235:1; to come to light of Israel, D638:1-639:T.

GERMANY:

Army: Budget, D93:1; "Crown or people?" D559:2; D560:2-561:1.

Socialism: Bill to check, rejected in, D127:2-129:2; growth of, D127:1; 141:4-142:T; 446:1; 44:3-5; industrial competition with England, D356:6;

movement against militarism in, D356:4; no liberty of press and public meeting in, D356:8; the social and industrial war in, D356-359; warning of revolution, D53:2-55:T.

Misc.: At Kiel Canal opening, D151:1-155:5; economic and industrial conditions in, D332:1; emperor of, punished by Papacy, J8:1 (1912); enemy of France, D115:2-118:1; investment losses, D91:3; Jesuits banished from, in 1870, D130:1; Reformation in, brought progress, D306:2; representative from, defends truth at Parliament of Religions, D202:1-203:2; sword extolled by emperor, D55:2-57:T; wealth in, D281:4; wheat production in, D390:2.

GERSHOM:

Typical significance, F128:2-129:T.

"GHOST":

Mistranslation from Greek *pneuma*, should be spirit, E169:T.

GIANTS:

In these days are corporations, D359:2-364; 369:2-370:T; trusts that threaten mankind, D361:T-369:3.

See Corporations, Trusts.

GIDEON:

And band typify Lord and Church, J1:3 (1912).

GIFT(S):

Eternal Life: God will give, to obedient, E475:1; God's, through Jesus Christ, E386:1; 387:3; 417:2.

From Christ: Blessing of restitution, E221:2; Jesus' life, constituted redemption price for world, E210:1.

Of The Holy Spirit: All of the same spirit and from the same Lord, E178:2-182:T; Apostles, prophets, pastors, teachers, etc., to Church, E207:1; 283:2; F240:2-241:1; 256:2; eventually ceased, E179:1-180:T; faith, hope, love different from,

E207:T; fruits, gradually developed and matured by labor, E180:2; granted at beginning of Gospel Age by laying on of hands of Apostles, E206:2-207:T; not same as holy Spirit, E205:3-206:T; not the seal of the holy Spirit, E247:3; personally developed, more highly esteemed than miraculously bestowed, E180:1; prophecy operative in the Church in Paul's day, E275:T; tongues, miracles, replaced by knowledge and graces, F180:1; 238:1-239:2.

Misc.: Forgiveness, free, E439:3; of power at Pentecost, purpose, B121:1. See Redemption, Gift Of.

GIRDLE:

Curious: Of same material as Ephod, T30:4; put on at end of Atonement Day, T55:1; represents Messenger of Covenant, T33:1.

Linens: Represents a righteous servant, T30:2; under-priests', garment and, T36:4.

Misc.: Represents consecration to service, F657:3.

GIVING:

Sacrifices to service of truth measures consecration, F341:1-345:1; Spirit of, is Spirit of Lord, F341-344:2.

GLORIFICATION:

Of Church: Instantaneous, C232:2; 237:3-238:T; manner, C232:2-242:1; in midst Time of Trouble, D530:1; 631:T; shown in removal of mountain to North, D653:2; typified by Moses' glory, C301; D630:2; when, B77:3; C227:1-242:1; 362:2; 364:1; H5:1. See Deliverance.

GLORIFY(-FIED):

Church: Differences in position and honor, F419:1; 725:1-726:1; image of Father's person, E394:1; F721:2-722:T; invisible to mankind, D618:3; marriage of Lamb when entire Body of Christ, A235:1; mercy to Israel

through, A300:1; Righteousness of Jehovah, E42:3-4; will see Lord as He is, D600:T.

Jesus: Me with glory I had, F65:2-66:T; title of Son of Man applies to, E149:1; 150:8-151:T.

Misc.: Greek word for, in Rom. 8:30 means "honored," A194:1; with Christ if we suffer with, A212:1.

GLORY:

Of Church: Beauty of Tabernacle seen only by Royal Priesthood, T127:2; changed from glory to glory, F376:3; 403:1-404:1; differs, F419:1; 725-726:1; immortality, E394-396:3; participators in glorious ministry of reconciliation, E487:2; steps to, A231:4-235:1; three steps to, symbolized in Pyramid, C357:1.

Of God: Exhibited in creation, A188:2; light, Mercy Seat and cherubim represent, T123:4.

Of Jesus: Golden Ark represents, of Divine Christ, T123:2; heavenly, left to provide ransom, E63:T; 135:1; 149:1; K2:1; King of, in Millennial Age, E44:1.

Shekinah: Represents Jehovah as the light of the universe, T124:T; only light in Most Holy, T127:2.

Sons Of: Jesus with the "brethren" shall be, E144:2.

Misc.: Of office, plane "K" on Chart, A227:2-228:T; of perfect earthly and heavenly bodies different, A181:1-182:1; personal, plane "L," A227:1-228:T; spiritual minds discern, beyond the flesh, T21:2.

See Garments.

GOAT(S):

Lord's: Acceptance of, T73:1-3.

BLOOD: Presented antitypically only when complete, T63:1; sprinkled on Mercy Seat, T61:2; 67:T-3.

Body burned outside the Camp, T61:2; filled up what was behind of

the sufferings of Christ, T66:1; Jesus' followers represented by, T62:1-63:1; 78:1; killed by High Priest, T61:2; killing of, typical of crucifying will, T64:2; sin-offering for the people, T61:2; 64:T; 81:2.

Lord's Goat And Scape: Both are developed throughout Gospel Age, T71:1; brought to door of Tabernacle, T60:T; contrasted, T60:2-61:T; lots cast upon, T59:2; 60:3; taken from Israel, T59:2; two, for sin-offering, type and antitype, T59:2-60:2.

Scape: Aaron lays hands upon, T68:1; class alive after sin-offering complete, T69:T; class exists through Gospel Age, T68:3; class seeks favor of world, T68:2; not burned in wilderness, T71:T; represents fearful, T60:2; sent away before manifestation of God's acceptance of Body, T74:1.

Sheep And, Parable: Goat class to be punished with Second Death, E480:T; Satan is leader of goat class, E480:T; separating and judging of, occupy the entire Millennial Age, E479:3-480:T.

Misc.: Lean and wayward animal, typical, T95:1; have no sympathy for, or wolves, F247:1-248:T.

God(s):

Attributes: D635:1; As revealed in creation, A33:T; display God's grandeur in Plan, E485:T; F47:1; grandly manifested by permission of evil, E412:1; has not changed His mind about judging and redeeming world, A141:1.

HARMONY OF: Perfect, E450:3-452:2; T125:1; Love and Justice, E439:2; 440:T.

Justice, Wisdom, Love and Power, D635:1; 644:3; recognized by all in Kingdom, D644:3; scope wider than grandest creation, A33:T; so perfect

no failure could arise, E34:1; studied in Kingdom, D635:1.

JUSTICE: E427:T; 463:2; Equal with His love, E31:3; is just, penalty for sin not too severe, E463:2; just indignation on Sodomites, etc., A112:1; and unchangeableness, unswerving, absolute, A155:1; 157:1; 229:3; must be satisfied before he could deal with sinners through Mediator, E28:T; results of ransom same as if God freely pardoned us, E464:1; would be violated if curse removed without ransom, E421:2; 447:5; 465:1.

WILL NOT: Bind him to restore every man, E470:1; deal with sinners, but with Mediator, E27:2; impute to us what had been paid by the Redeemer, E461:1; pardon penalty to Adam, E460:1; pardon sinners with no ransom, E463:2.

LOVE: Accomplished ransom, E439:2; 452:2; and favor wider than supposed, A113:3; effects restitution for mankind, E452:2; is perfect, E34:1; key to his plan, A105:1; providential care of men manifested, in exceptions of nature, E98:3.

POWER: Manifested by miracles, A62:1; manifest to man in the person of Jesus, E418:1; omnipotent, plans and purposes cannot be thwarted, A65:2; 95:2; 116:1; possesses goodness corresponding to, A32:2; used in harmony with own nature, A33:1.

PURITY CANNOT: Condone evil but permits it for lesson, A118:1; deal with sinners so Redeemer was needed, E472:1; lie, not deny himself, A118:T; 126:1; 127:1; look on sin with any degree of allowance, E418:T.

WISDOM: And diversity shown in death sentence for man; restraint for angels, E413:T-1; dictated plan for ransom the best method for redemption, E451:2; 483:2-486:1; foresaw need of ransom, E418:1; now permits life to operate upon Little Flock, E452:2; *Shekinah* glory shows God's, T124:T.

FOREKNOWLEDGE: Intuitive knowledge, A122:T; of individuals of New Creation not declared, F179:1; of man's fall and Christian Church, A193:1; pre-arranged for *Logos* to become man's Redeemer, E146:2.

Author: Character of, in harmony with Moses' Law, A45:2; 53:1-2.

OF: All things, E54:T; Atonement, E32:1; 33-38; Bible, its Preserver, A38:1; 63:1; Savior by being, plan of salvation, E33:2.

Authority Of: Has exercised sovereign, amongst convicted creatures, F173:1-175:2; has right to do as he pleases with his own, A190:1-2; supreme right and, to rule world, A262:1; 343:1.

Character Of: Order, B25:2; decisions unsearchable, E486:1; favors bestowed for the good of all, A195:3; the same yesterday, today, forever, E463:3; greater appreciation of, by permission of sin, E412:1; harmonious with his plan, A348:1.

Compared To Jesus: Christ will exalt God in the Millennial Age, E46:1; always superior in honor and power, E38:1-2; 39:1; 52:5; 55:1; 74:3; exalted Jesus next to himself, E53:1; 120:2; Jesus receiving worship does not mean he is God, E72:1; the Father, is the one supreme God, E82:2.

Creation Of: Designer of nature's laws, A32:T; fountain of all life,

A207:3; purpose regarding man's creation, E399:1; 419:1-3; not superior to Creator, A33:T.

LOGOS THE: And last, E93:2; beginning of, E88:2; first direct, E84:3.

MAN: Could have been made machine with no liberty of choice, E467:3; created by, E398:7.

Master-builder of Christian character, A83:2.

Erroneous Views Of: Christian and heathen viewpoints of, D215:3; distorted by nominal church, D159:2; E115; doctors of divinity, D190:1; his place, (supposedly) filled by pope, B313:1; maligned and blasphemed by, hell, B323:1; misjudged by his unfinished work, A65:1; misrepresentation of His character and plan, blasphemy, B306:1; misrepresented by Satan, E18:3; teaching of one God denied by doctrine of Trinity, E55:1; the Opposer, seating himself in the Temple of, B269:1; unbelief in, caused by sophistries of Satan, E18:3.

Favor: Even a brief existence is a, A189:1; and election, A188:3-189:3; not a justly merited recompense, A188:3; only to few in Patriarchal Age, A71:3; special, to a class in Gospel Age, A72:1; the call is a, A195:1-3.

TO ISRAEL: Seventy weeks of, A223:3; 3-1/2 years after rejection, A223:3.

To man, restricted to special individuals, nations and classes, A96:3.

Fellowship With: Becomes closer by development in graces of the Spirit, E238:2; our love for, E35:1; work of Mediator is to bring back willing into full, E217:1.

Gift Of Eternal Life: Through Jesus Christ, E386:1; 387:3; 417:2; to the obedient, E475:1.

Grace Of: In Christ spurned in Millennial Age by refusing to progress in righteousness, E478:2; knowledge of, given to world before trial for life, E479:1; providential care to men manifested in exceptions of nature, E98:3.

Harmony With: In Millennial Age holy Spirit to bring world back into, E164:1; made possible for world by Jesus' sacrifice, E446:2; mankind will be in, at end of Millennium, E31:2; ministry of reconciliation now to exhort all to be reconciled to God and walk in the paths of righteousness, E488:T; reconciliation of the Little Flock to, E30:5.

Image Of: Perfect man a perfect, A120:3; E77:2; Royal Priesthood to guide humanity to condition of God's likeness in flesh, E78:T.

In New Testament: Almost always from Greek "*theos*," E70:1; frequently translated "Lord," E70:T.

Invisible: Is a spirit, powerful but, E174:17; to men unless manifest, E77:2.

Jesus: Always claimed he was Son of, E89:1; appointed to be Great Teacher of men, E50:3; is, manifest in flesh, B136:1; E77:T; Mediator appointed by, E469:2; obedience to, will bring ability to stand directly before, E471:1; providing ransom was severest test of loyalty to, E423:1; refused to worship false, E74:2-3; representative of, in work of salvation, E35:1; required to suffer, to be substitute for sinners, E128:T; sent, to be Savior of men, E425:1.

Law Of: Must be kept from heart for eternal life, E420:T; Satan as executioner of, E449:2; says no remission of sin without shedding of blood, E442:2; the only deviations from in the Millennial Age will be allowance

for weaknesses and ignorance, E474:2; to understand ransom, helps to understand, E440:T; unchangeable, E421:1; 439:2; will be radically enforced by Mediator of New Covenant, E474:2.

Logos: And Jesus called "a god"—a mighty one, E84:2; of, title very fitting for work or office of our Master, E85:3; used various agencies to create the earth through the, E182:2.

Mercy Of: Does not forgive sins unconditionally, E462:3; God ceased to resent our sins because ransom was paid, E461:1; through Jesus extended to Church for sins not wilful, E461:T.

Nature Of: Immortality and divinity of, A208:1; 210:2-211:1; mental operations of, similar to men and angels, A201:1; of highest spiritual nature, A201:2; signifies a "mighty one," B274:2.

Of This World: Blinded the eyes of men lest they see the glorious gospel, E470:T; Satan, D611:2; 650:1; Satan's desire to be like, was opposite to that of Jesus, E81:10.

Plan Of: A revelation of, reasonable to expect, A34:1-35:1; Apostles had different degrees of insight into, A26:1; Church embodiment of, A85:2; 87:2; clear in Millennium, A86:2-3; complete and harmonious, A10:2; 74:1-2; 348-349; corroborates, C315:T; 320:2; 362:1; 374:T; Divine Architect's progressive, A73:3; every feature of, to be understood, B18:T; fixed and definite times, B18:2-19:1; for Christ and world, how typified, B173:2; for world, A99:2-113; from new standpoint, A13:T; God purposed to deliver from sin, E425:1; key to "due time," A105:1; 107:1-3; B18:T; knowledge of, necessary to understand prophecies, B204:T; 244:T-1.

LIGHT NOW DUE: For ransom the first step of, E427:T; in Time of End, B18:T-1; made plain on tables in harvest, B15:T; mystery 4,000 years, A77:1-81; one harmonious whole, B104:1; outlines, C314:1; Pleiades symbol of, C321:1; progressing systematically as originally purposed, A9; 66:T; 175:1; Pyramid as whole represents, C318:2; 328:2; 330:2; to Millennial dawn, A10:2.

Purpose regarding man's creation, E399:1; 418:1-419:3; required and accepted Christ as ransom, E450:1.

REVEALED: First to Christian Church, A26:T; how, E177:2; 178:1; 276:T.

SATAN: Permitted to live until accomplished, E413:1; probably tries to learn through Bible Students' meetings, D612:T; restrained from interfering with, D611:3.

Summarized, A343-345; unfolding compared to time-clock, when, B23:3-24; C85; when understood leaves no room for eternal torture theory, E34:T; who understands, A12:T; C88:3-90.

Requirements Of: A ransom, E450:1; deals with Mediator of New Covenant, not with the sinner, E27:2; full obedience to God one of terms of New Covenant, E468:1; God will give eternal life to the obedient, E475:1; without satisfaction of Divine Justice, could not accept us as Sons, E432:2.

Sons Of: Can be considered, only after being quickened of the Spirit, E248:1; full liberty of, attained by Church through First Resurrection, E458:T; measures faithfulness by our self-sacrifice and sufferings, E490:3; receive Spirit of adoption, E487:4;

wishes us to be, of elect class, so has made every provision in Christ, F184:T-2.

Spirit Of: Because he is masculine, might properly have masculine gender, E172:7; defined as Divine will, E182:1; is not spirit of fear, E198:1-199:1; King Saul had, but lost it, E176:1; more and more fills obedient sons, E202:1; received by God's people in proportion to their zeal, E191:2; upon Moses for judging, E176:1.

The Father: Of all in harmony with him, on every plane of, A237:T; of all, a doctrine from Satan, E116:T; the Life-giver to men, E104:3; the Life-giver to New Creatures, E104:3; to the angels, New Creatures and men, E104:3; will give eternal life to the obedient, E475:1.

Will Of: For all to be saved from ignorance, blindness, degradation, E469:T; for men to be saved from Satan's blinding influences, E470:T; fully represented in Jesus in the flesh, E77:1; new mind prompts us to search God's Word to know, E201:1; Redeemer reigns for the carrying out of, E470:T; that obedient should be given eternal life, E475:1.

Word Of: Is sanctifying power, E245:2; knowledge of, not same as Spirit of truth, E205:2; much of, made of none effect by teaching of Trinity, E166:T; must earnestly search, in order to be filled with the Spirit, E205:1; new mind prompts us to search, to know His will, E201:1; sanctification by holy Spirit comes through, E243:2-3; spirit of error assumes to be wiser than, E198:3; Spirit of truth comes through, E204:3; 242:1; the fountain of sanctifying influence, E245:1.

Wrath Of: No one escapes, E410:T;

not revealed in hell of torment, but in undertaker's sign, E409:1; Saints escape special, but not general, E410:1.

Misc.: Existence of, a clearly demonstrated truth, A29:1-2; 32:1; falling into hands of, A305:1; E472:T; F168:1; footstool of, made glorious, D647-656; Genesis' reasonable assumption, already existed, A44:1; His thoughts in Bible to be studied, A38:2; nature reveals intelligent law-giver, A30:T; permitted sin, but not instigator of it, A124:1; rested, how, why, F46:1-50:1; taught of, who, how, E50-52:3; 116:1; 238:2; 239:2; F311:T; throne of, not material, A92:2; work of, is perfect, E406:1; worship of, by man must be voluntary, E468:T.

See Father, Jehovah.

GODHEAD:

Scriptures where, incorrectly translated; should be "deity," E71:4-7.

GODLY:

Now suffer, but order to gradually reverse in Time of Trouble, B138:T.

GODS:

Greek word *theos* can refer to false, E70:1; the teaching of three equal, denies teaching of one God, E55:1; translated from *elohim*, E67:1-10; 68:1-2; various, not signified by various operations of Spirit of God, E186:1; "Ye are," C239:T-2; F444; 724:1.

GOG:

And Magog: All nations represented in, D555:1; Jacob's Trouble with, D626:1; merciless plunderers against Israel, D554:2.

Misc.: Hosts of, in resurrection, D640:1.

See Trouble, Jacob's.

GOLD:

And Silver: As symbols, A240:1; 321:T; F608:1; bonds as good as, in Time of Trouble, D329:T; unable to deliver in Day of Wrath, D148:3-149:1; 273:2-274:T.

As Money Standard: D337:2-4; 401:1; affect of, D337:2-338:T; 404:3,5; 405:3; 406:6-407:T; regarding demonetizing Silver Act, D404:1; silver added to, as money need increased, D472:T; silver standard countries vs., D335:2; 343:4; 346:T.

In Tabernacle: All furniture, was of, T17:3-18:T; Altar represents sacrificing Church, T22:2; 120:1; Ark represents Divine nature of glorified church, T123:2; bells proclaim fruit of sacrificial work, T30:3; boards plated with, T13:T; bowl of manna in Ark, T17:2; 121:2.

CANDLESTICK: Jesus and Church enjoy(ed) light from, T22:2; 57:1; represents seven stages of Church, T115:3.

Censer set on top of, Altar, T55:2; chains and clasps, symbolic, T36:1; clasps represent Divine Power, T30:4; crown fastened to mitre, T29:5; Divine nature, D42:T; F375:1; T18:T; 20:1; 36:1; 114:3; table represents Church and Jesus, T115:2; thread represents Divine Power, T34:2; true Israel represented by jewels set in, T36:1.

Misc.: "South African gold fever," D283:1; called "honest money," D472:T; capitalists doubled value of, D334:3; 395:1; affect of rising value, D337:3; 394:2; 398:2; formerly merchandise, D472:T; head of image, Babylon, A252:3; 253:2; insufficient for world's business, D400:3; tried in fire (Rev. 3:18), Divine nature, D41:2.

See Silver; Tabernacle.

GOLDEN RULE:

Law Of: Justice, rather than Love, F375:1-376:3; Love greater than, F376:3-377:T.

Misc.: May place limit upon sacrificing, F603:2; need for, D67:1; nonconformity to, by Christendom, D80:T; 97:1; 167:T; J2:T; transforms character, F376:1.

GOOD:

All things work together for, F645:1; appreciated by contrast with evil, A119:2-120:2; do, unto all, F342:2.

GOODNESS: Beauty of, not seen by fallen nature, E161:1; law of, rule in next age, E220:2.

Result of right principle, A119:T; they that have done, only three classes, F709:2.

GOODS:

Present truth on every subject (Mat. 24:47), B165:T.

GOSPEL(S):

Message: Attracts more the imperfect, why, E251:1; 261:1; becoming obscure, D592:1; brought restitution and immortality to light, E393:2-394:1; centers in the Cross, D591:2; includes resurrection, E384:T; offers everlasting life, E385:1; teaches salvation only through faith in Christ's blood, A102:3-103:T.

Object Of: In present Age, A92:1; preached to poor, proof of Messiah, D167:T.

Witness: Preached for, not world conversion, A91:2; D169:1; 568:1; printed, is cheap, convenient and more effective than oral sermons, B258:1; published to every nation, A91:2; D567:2-568:2; work of Apostles' preaching, D479:4; work obstructed at first advent, E350:2.

Misc.: Combined, give sufficient history of Jesus, F218:1-219:T; end of, Call, B223:3; first preached to

Abraham, E384:T; hearing and believing, essential to salvation, A101:1; morality of, E155:T; symbolized by sun, D590:5.

See Conversion; Witness.

GOSPEL AGE:

Antitype Of: Day of Atonement, F234:2; T50:2; 61:1; 76:2; Jewish Age, A221:4; 315:1; B209:2; Pass-over night, F460.

Began: At Pentecost, C135:1; with Jesus' death, A72:1.

Call: Heavenly, F67:1; no second, during, F93:1; only of Little Flock, E414:2; 456:1; 457:1.

CLOSING OF: Church to receive meat in due season at, F274:T; conditions of overlapping with new dispensation, J1:1-3; ending by stages, A224:2; ends sacrificing, T50:2; 118:T; evil conditions in Church at, F222:1; falling away in last days of, D217:T; features of, B232:2; four points in Mat. 24 and Mk. 13, D570:4-571:T; garments of glory and beauty put on at, T73:3; judgment of Church at, F419:1; now living in, F639:1; Time of Trouble, A224:2; D584:2; F207:T; when merit of ransom to be delivered over to Justice, K4:1; work facilitated in U.S., D144:T; year of recompense, D19:1-20:3.

During: Great Company throughout, T68:3; 71:1; hidden mystery revealed, A25:3; is acceptable time, T118:T; Jews and Gentiles favored alike, A81:1; parenthesis between advents, B104:1; some faithful unto death throughout, D567:1; tares in wheat field, F200:2.

For: Consecration and sacrificing, T19:2; 47:4; 50:1; 64:1; election of Church, F49:1; 164:2; entire, needed for sin-offering, T50:1; purpose of, F164:2; selection and judging of

Church, A72:1; 92:1; 94:1; 98:1; 212:2; E379:2; 395:3; 408:1; 415:2; F399:2; sowing work, C214:2; witness to world, D480:3; work of regeneration for Church, E138:1.

Harvest: A238:2-239:1; Regarding Isa. 63:1-6, D14:3-19:1.

Misc.: Length equal to Jewish Age, B209:2-211:1; New Creation Church of, F59:1; period of Christ's raising up, D629:2; Spirit dispensation, A211:3; 224:1; C213:2; "those days" (Joel 2:28), E219:2.

See Dates; Time; Plan.

GOSSIP:

And slander violations of Golden Rule and holy Spirit, F407:2; 408:2; evidence of lack of love, F408:1.

GOVERNMENT(S):

Christendom: Called Christian on basis of church-state union, J8:T-1 (1912); claim to be Christian, A268:3-270:3; nominal church drawn to side of, and wealthy, A333:T.

Earthly: Consecrated should be separate from, A266:2-268:T; destruction of, shown in Daniel's dream, A260:1; devil's system "every man for himself," D294:2; dissatisfaction of masses with, D533:4; each existed before acquiring universal dominion, B100:T; evil, why permitted, A250:1; Gentile, indirectly recognized by God, A249:2; lost in anarchy, D551:1; man's inability to establish perfect, A250:2; of earth originally intended to be Republic, A246:1-2; of fallen man and Satan's deceptions, A262:1-263:T; overturning of human, after Babylon has begun to fall, A241:1; will unite for safety, before their destruction, A317:T; worst, better than none, A262:2-263:T; 312:2; F591:1; J14:2 (1912).

Of God: Established on ruins of present institutions, B77:1-2; of Bible,

only solution, D425:T; 520:1-3; paternal, D425:T; 635:1; setting up the earthly, in Kingdom, D624:4-629:T.

Symbol Of: Beast, A258:3; B97:1; 305:2; J5:4 (1912); "earth," human, A69:1; high mountains, autocratic, D551:1; hills, less autocratic, D551:1; Israel, Kingdom, D638:1; New Jerusalem, one, with two parts, A295:2; smitten image, destroyed, A255:2.

Misc.: Experiment of popular, in U.S. a reality, D144:T; U.S., criticized, D442:1.

See Beast.

GRACE(S):

Free: Explained, F178:2; restitution an act of, A154:T.

Of God: In Christ spurned in Millennial Age by refusing to progress in righteousness, E478:2; knowledge of, given to world before trial for life, E479:1.

Of God Received In Vain: A236:1; F117:1-119:T; 125:2-126:T; 154:T; 682:1-683:1; does not preclude Millennial trial, F130:T.

Misc.: And knowledge, witnesses of the Spirit, E238:2-239:2; despite to Spirit of, F168:1; development in, of Spirit bring us into closer fellowship with God and Jesus, E238:2; salvation not of works but of, F410:1; throne of, to be sought daily, F147:1; what, does and does not do, F634:1.

GRACE COVENANT:

See Covenant, Grace.

GRATITUDE:

In man would not aspire to be an angel, A189:1.

GRAVE(S):

All in, called forth, A209:2-210:T; E346:4; condition of death, Hebrew *sheol*, E347:2; 356:1; mankind ransomed from power of, E419:1; no

device nor knowledge in, A210:T; E347:1; 368:6-7; our bones scattered at mouth of, E366:5-6; pomp brought down to, E369:6-7; ransom from power of, E373:1; 419:1; *sheol* translated pit, hell or, E354:1; texts translated, referring to oblivion, E355:1-381:T; those in, to be blessed in general salvation of Millennial Age, A99:1; 107:2.

GREAT BRITAIN:

AS ILLUSTRATION: Of Kingdom of God spreading, D642:3; of "melting hills," D551:1.

Forced opium on China, C175:3; Hon. Joseph Chamberlain's prophetic words to British workmen, D352:3-353:1; labor troubles of, D446:1; machinery vs. labor in, D319:1; national aggression related to industrial interests in, D354:1-356:T; richer per capita than U.S., D282:3; rum and opium to Africa, C173:1-174:1; slavery abolished in 1838, D370:2; Socialism in, D485:T; wealth in 1830 and 1893, D281:4; workshop and banking center of world, D397:T-398:T.
See England.

GREAT COMPANY:

Characteristics Of: Bound by Babylon's cords, C364:1; good and evil qualities, F168:2; have zeal, but not according to knowledge, D578:3; in bondage of fear, T70:1; lack faith and zeal, F93:1; 119:1; 127:1; partially overcome by allurements of world, A213:3-214:1; shrink back from their covenant, A235:2; sins of, F168:2.

How Cleansed: Flesh destroyed by Satan, A214:1; goes through great tribulation, T40:1; 69:2; 70:2; wash robes, A241:T.

Illustrations Of: A class of wheat, D578:3; as foolish virgins lacking

zeal, F126:3-128:T; at marriage supper, F169:T; Merari, type of, F129:T-1; not fully ripened wheat "t" on Chart, A240:1; represented by scapegoat, T70:3.

Position Of: Before the throne, F127:2; T70:1-2; castaways from the prize, T69:2; fail to be of "very elect," F168:2-169:T; fail to overcome, F127:T; less honored than Ancient Worthies after Millennium, F129:3; lose immortality, Divine nature, A214:1; 240:1; T70:1-2; "m" on spirit begotten plane "M" on Chart, A235:2; next to The Christ, A241:2; plane of, similar to angels, A214:1; F93:1; 121:T; T70:2.

Misc.: As perfect spirit beings, T70:1; consecrate their justified human life, T69:2; existed throughout Gospel Age, T68:3; 71:1; first to recognize Anointed in Time of Trouble, B78:T; none called to, F93:1; overcomers, F707:2; some released before 1914, some only when Babylon destroyed, C364:1.

See Tribulation, Great.

GREAT PYRAMID:

Proves intelligence of ancient man, A165:2.

See Pyramid.

GREECE:

Empire Of: Four divisions of, four "horns" of Dan. 8:8, C31:2-32:1; given permission to rule by God, A252:T; 253:2; "king of North" (Dan. 11:5-19), C27:3; symbolized by leopard in Daniel's dream, A257:2-3; universal empire represented by brass in Nebuchadnezzar's dream, A253:1-2.

Misc.: Abdication of King George of, D124:1; democracies of, D318:1-319; financial extravagance of, D92:3; history of, reliable back to 2,600 years, B36:T.

GREEK:

Article: "Present" in Eph. 4:11, 12, significance, F269:2; shows gender, F269:2.

Catholic Church: And Church of England, antichrists, D580:2; distinguishes between many and the special Antichrist, B281:1; philosophers, antichrists, E285:2-287:1.

MSS: Few during preparation of Authorized Version, E58:8; oldest, omit "spiritual" before "sacrifices" in 1Pet.2:5, B207:3.

Misc.: An exact language, B158:1. See Greek Index.

GROWTH:

Desire for, first witness of holy Spirit for newly begotten, E240:1-2; in knowledge as witness of holy Spirit, E238:2-239:2; needed to develop fruits of the Spirit, E239:2.

GUIDANCE:

See Holy Spirit, Guidance Of.

GUILT:

Of sinner borne by Redeemer, E444:2.

HABITS:

Filthy, of any kind, gluttony or drunkenness, not glorifying God, F595:1.

HAGAR:

Typified Law Covenant, F170:1; 361:2.

HAIL:

Symbolizes righteous judgment, A302:1.

HAND(S):

Lev. 8: Aaron and sons laid, on bullock, typical, T41:3; on ram, typical, T42:2; 45:1.

Lev. 9: Aaron lifts, to bless the people, T82:1.

Lev. 16: Aaron lays, on scape-goat, T68:1.

Misc.: Laying, on goat typifies holy Spirit upon Church, T64:2; laying on of, endorsement, not permission,

F283:2-285:3; left and right, nearest Master, possibly Paul and John, F726:1; symbolizes power, A92:2; C316:2; two, full of incense explained, T55:2-56:2.

HARLOT(S):

Harlotry: Meaning of, in Scripture, J7:2 (1912); symbol of church united with Roman Empire, D29:1-30:T, J7:2 (1912); union of church and state, B261:2; C111:4; D25:3.

Mother: And daughters, C153:3-154:1; D28:1; 30:T; F201:2-202:1; 204:2; 241:2; Babylon described as, D25:3; drunk with blood of saints, D52:T; 584:2; Roman Church, D28-29.

Misc.: How Protestants sustain relationship of daughters, D29:1-35:4.

HARMONY:

With God: Ark and cover shows, of The Christ, T126:3; Court represents, T54:3; in Millennial Age, holy Spirit will bring world back into, E164:1; made possible for world and Church by Jesus' sacrifice, E446:2; mankind will be in, at end of Millennium, E31:2.

Misc.: God's attributes in perfect, T125:1; holy Spirit always exercised in, with righteousness, E188:1; in heart required for Spirit of truth, E205:2; lack of, with world is witness of holy Spirit, E237:2; of Plan with Bible and character of God, A348:2; of the Plan of the Ages, A73:3; possession of holy Spirit in Millennial Age will signify recipient has come into, with Christ, E221:1; two rams for burnt-offering shows, of the sacrifices of Jesus and Church, T73:1-2.

See Scriptures, Harmony Of.

HARP:

Of God represents Old and New Testaments, F233:1.

HARVEST(S):

Gospel Age Harvest: Began in 1874, B235:1; C121:1-134:1; 135:1; 234:1; 363:2; D51:1; 604:2; 616:4; I3:T; beginning of, shown in Pyramid, C364:2; closes gradually, C211:1; ends reign of evil, C211:3; favor, then trouble, A224:2; in Revelation the crowned reaper of, is the Son of Man, E151:T; inevitable after Gospel Age sowing, D51:1; length of, B15:3; 234:1; D616:4; most eventful period of Gospel Age, C121:2-3; of Gospel Age, plane "L" on Chart is birth of entire Church in, A227:1; overlapping of Gospel and Millennial Ages, A224:2; B104:2; parallel of Jewish and Gospel Age Harvests, A238:2; B233:1-245:3; C125:2; portrayed in parable of Virgins, C206:1; regarding Isa. 63:1-6, D14:3-19:1; siftings, C188-194:3.

Jewish Age Harvest: Ended national existence, C246:2; individual favor continued in, B234:2; length, A223:2; B15:3; 234:1; 245:2; marked by prophecy of Dan. 9, B64:1; of Jewish Age, A223:2-224:1; overlapping of Jewish and Gospel Ages, A223:2-224:2; retributive character of tribulation in, D536:4-5; typical, B15:3; 151:T.

Message: Opposed by leaders, F629:2; special, is presence of Messiah, B236; 261:1.

Object Of: Distinguishes nominal from real Israel, B205:1; reaping, testing, B105:T; C213:2; reaping, testing, reckoning, and rewarding, C135:1; retribution of Jewish Age, D536:5; separation, A237:1-2; 238:2-239:1; 240:1; truth separates wheat and tares in, A240:1; B236:1; C136:2-141:1; D30:1; D600:2.

Time Of: At close of Millennial Age also, D644:1; end of age, D568:2; end

of Jewish and Gospel Ages alike, B15:3; lapping of two ages, B104:2; manifests fruits of the age, A223:2; marked by prophecy, B16:1; parallel of Jewish and Gospel Age, B234:T; D529:2; 572:2; rays of prophetic testimony are specially concentrated on, B15:3; Time of Trouble, B233:2.

Work Of: Accomplished without appeals for money, F286:1; changed radically from sowing to reaping, C213:2; 214:2; double work in, B233:2; first of saints, then of vine of earth, B171:T; first, rejection of nominal houses, C150:2-151:2; gathering of Church in, D578:2; 600:2; in progress, proof of Lord's presence, B150:1; includes burning of tares, B105:T; C139:2; of living saints, D624:3; sifting of three ages, D644:1; symbolic descriptions of, B105:T; D600:2; treading of winepress last feature, D18:2; work accomplished before world aware, C121:3.

Misc.: Cross, a stumbling block during both, A239:1; John's announcement of work of, B261:1; Lord as prophet giving details of, D614:3; main points of stumbling in, B236:1-237:2; Mat. 24 questions especially for Lord's people in the, D565:1; of two ages not understood by evangelists, D570:1; parallels, B233-240; 246; religious leaders in Jewish and Gospel Age blind to truths, D65:1; sickle of truth in both Jewish and Gospel, B190:1; C139:1.

See Wheat.

HATRED:

Is spirit of Satan and world, E186:2; obscures sacrifices of fellow-priests, T62:3.

HEAD:

In Animal Sacrifices: Pictured by rams for burnt-offering, T73:2; rams cut in pieces, laid to, T73:2.

Of Body: Jesus the, of his Body, the Church, T49:2.

Of High Priest: Anointing oil poured only upon, T37:2; in Lev. 16 Aaron represents both, and Body of Christ, T51:1; linen mitre represents the perfect righteousness of our, T55:1; represented Jesus, T36:2; 39:1; 51:1.

Misc.: All things gathered under one, A243:1; seed to bruise serpent's, A77:2; woman's, why covered, F271:1-3; T36:3.

HEADSHIP:

Divine intention, F491:1; man's, not a tyranny but type of Christ's for Church, F491:1-495:2; of husband, a stewardship, including providing for spiritual interests of wife, F496:1-497:2; what it does and does not imply, F491:2-493:1; 585:T; 590:1.

HEALING:

By Jesus: He gave of his vitality, E124:3; 125:1; he took on our infirmities, E124:1-2; of the woman with an issue of blood, E125:T; to heal mankind of sin-sickness, E473:T.

Disease: Attitude of New Creature regarding, F634:2-637:1; work of Satan, F638:2-641:1.

Misc.: Miraculous interposition injurious to our faith, F634:1-637:1; 650:1; New Creature may use remedies, balms, medicines for, F634:2-635:1; 648:T; 650:1-653; not necessarily Satanic, F638:2; of Church not done by Lord and apostles, F636:1; 650:1-654:T; prayer for, sinful and unbiblical, F636:2-638:1; strenuous efforts of Satan to deceive by, D612:1; "who healeth all thy diseases," F144:3-150:2; 648:1.

HEALTH:

Jewish Law concerning food, F387:1; New Creature to observe laws of, F387:1; 595; our joy not dependent upon, but stewards over, F648:T;

robust, a test to faithfulness, F654:T; stewardship of, F647:1.

HEARING:

Of faith gained through consecration, T45:1; scape-goat class hindered from, the Lord's voice, T72:T.

HEART(S):

Harmony With Truth: Condition important for teachers in Church, E207:1; required for Spirit of truth, E205:2.

Of Christian: Devotion of, represented in fat and life organs of bullock, T42:1; if, delight in doing God's will, is a witness of Spirit, E235:1; intent of, determines God's answers to prayers, E289:3; 290:1; intentions acceptable to God, E201:T; F90:2; 108:2; 182:T; 376:3; 409:2-411:T; 709:2; 728:1; Laver, symbol of circumcision of, T119:1; loyalty and sanctification of, what it implies, F136:2-137:1; must have spirit of world driven out to be filled with holy Spirit, E223:2; perfection of, required of Church, T89:1; power of God is breaking power of sin in, E432:2; seal or pledge of holy Spirit is in, E247:4; sentiments represented by inwards and fat of ram of consecration, T45:2; should be with our treasure, in heaven, A203:2; spirit of fear must never enter, E198:1; to be filled with joy, peace and love, E198:1.

Of Men: Are battleground, E189:1; failing them, A314; Millennial reforms begin in, D639:2.

Sinful: Evil, how evidenced, F408:1; natural, is deceitful, wicked, F489:1; 600:2-602:2; of fallen nature sees no beauty in goodness, truth and love, E161:1; Satan rules, of children of disobedience, A68:1.

Misc.: A renewed, one of terms of New Covenant, E468:1; all who in, renounce sin and accept Christ are

justified, T118:T; God's laws must be kept from, for eternal life, E420:T; out of abundance of, mouth speaks, F407:2-408:1; pure in, blessed, F409:2; reconciliation through holy Spirit's guidance, E163:3; represents natural affections, F600:2; sacrifices of God are a broken and contrite, T96:1.

HEATHEN(-ISM):

Beliefs: Mariolatry had its origin in, E63:3; philosophies deny Christ is come in flesh, D231:1; E296:2; theories of, opposed to the resurrection of the dead, A60:1; vagaries flourish in Christendom, D111:1.

Christendom: Appears inferior to, D258:2; attitude of, towards Bible and missionaries, D72:1; 97:1; 187:1; 210:2-3; 212:2; 221:T-1; 241:3; brought reproach among, D51:2; comparison of, with, D255:1; contrasted attitudes of Catholicism, Protestant and, D204:3-206:T; exploited by, C173-176:T; fate of, Protestant view, A17:3; liquor and opium traffic and, C173:1; D51:2; 71:1; missionary support to, refused because of hell doctrine of, D110:3; relationship to, in Time of Trouble, D68-73; to suffer with, fall, D73:1; vs., religions, D194-258:2.

Conversions: Despite creeds, D256-258:1; increasing more than Protestantism, D243:1-244:T; two-fold more fit for destruction than when in original superstitions, C178:2; world's sad condition in darkness of, D246:4-250:T.

Responsibility Of: Gospel of Kingdom witnessed to, D568:2; judgment of, along strict equity, D73:2; less responsible than Christendom, D68:1; 71:1; not oblivious of God and Christ, D70:1; punished less than Christendom, D27:3; 44:1; 70:2-

71:1; responsible and to be punished, D68:1.

Union With Protestants: At Parliament of Religions, D184:1-186:1; 210:2-223:2; 232:2-234:6; called by Christians "wise men from the East," D185:2; 236:3; ceremonies adopted by Christianity in fifth century, B283:4; union with, sought by churches, D170:T; 181:2-3; 184:2; 206:1-210:1; 233:1-237:6; 242:2.

Misc.: Affect of demonized silver on, D398:2; learning of achievements in the world, D270:2; nearly two-thirds of world are, A15:1-2; not saved by ignorance, A99:2-102:2; reformers feeling after God, D210:3-233:T; view that, saved without faith, D250:1; will be given full knowledge in next age, A129:2; "worst of," defined, D550:1-2.

HEAVEN(S):

Ecclesiastical: Departed as scroll, B169:1; destruction of, A318:2; 333:T; D267:1; 551:3-552:1; drunken with wine of Babylon, D267:1; ecclesiastical powers, B168:1; D150:2; 267:1; 528:3; 544:T; 591:T; 598:7; folded as thorns, D267:1; 552:1; host of, church nominal, D552:T; judgments on, D599:T; Papal and Protestant, rolled together, D551:3; powers of sectarian creeds and systems, D597:1; present, Antichrist system, C238:1; sign of *parousia* in, D598:7; spiritual powers, A69:1; 318:1; 334:1.

New: And earth, A69:1; 334:1; Christ's spiritual control, A69:1; 318:3; God's glorified Church, D529:1; 594:1; Paul's glimpse of "third" heavens, A70:1; synonymous with New Jerusalem, C258:1; to exalt God and his Law, A324:T; 334:1; to replace present power of air, A319:T; B78:T; 168:1; C238:2.

Symbolic: Destroyed in Time of Trouble, A322:T; 333:T; B168:1; D267:1; on fire, A332:1; B169:1; shaken in Day of Jehovah, A322:T; shaking of, B170:1; 363:1; D595:2-596:2; 597:1; stars falling from, literal and symbolic fulfillment, D588-596:1; symbolize, D150:T-2; 528:3; 545:1; 551:3; 591:T; 597:1; 598:7.

HEAVENLY:

Jesus left, glory to provide ransom, E63:T; 135:1; 149:1; K2:1; Jesus said he had, origin, E89:1; Nicodemus sought to know, things, E92:2.

HEBREW:

Christian movement, B223:2; 235; C278:1-288:1; narratives authentic, B37:1-2; translation of New Testament, B223:2; version of Bible reliable, B39:1.

See Greek-Hebrew Index.

HEIFER, RED:

Ashes of, explained, T105:1-111:1.

HEIRS:

Abraham's seed, all anointed of spirit, A85:T; of Heavenly Kingdom should render respect to kingdoms of this world, B81:T.

HELL:

Meaning: Oblivion, E355:T; 356:4-357:2; 358:1-2; 359:1-2; 361:1-2,5; 362:1-5; 364:1-365:2; 366:1-4; 367:1-368:3, 7; 369:1-370:3; 371:3-4; 372:3-6; 374:1-6.

Of Torment: A delusion of Satan, E441:1; not a place of, E378:2,5; not penalty against mankind, E422:1; 441:1; Scriptural term applied by Antichrist as place, B323:1; taught as error for all except pure in heart, Little Flock, elect, E466:2; wrath of God not revealed in, but in undertaker's and physician's sign, E409:1.

Misc.: "Capernaum thrust down to," E376:1-2; "covenant with death and," E369:8-370:3; "enlargeth desire as,"

E374:5-6; "fire kindled shall burn to lowest," E357:1-2; "followed with him," E378:4-5; "gates of," E375:4-5; grave or oblivion, E354:3; "hath enlarged herself," E369:2-3; "If I make my bed in," E366:3-4; "In, he lifted up his eyes," E376:3-4; "is moved for thee," E369:4-5; Job's views on, correct, E358:5-361:2; "Jonah in belly of," E374:3-4; "keys of," E378:1-2; "let them go down quick into," E364:1-2; "out of belly of," E374:3-4; "out of midst of," E372:3-4; "sorrows of," 358:1-2; "soul delivered from," E365:1-2; "that he may depart from," E367:9-10; "Thou didst debase thyself unto," E371:3-4; "Thou wilt not leave my soul in," E362:1-4; 377:1-4; "though they dig into," E374:1-2; "wicked turned into," E361:5-6.

HELMET OF SALVATION:

Knowledge of Divine Plan, F658:1; necessary in harvest, F658:1.

HERBS, BITTER:

Symbolize persecution, F464:T; typify trials of Church, F460:2.

HEREDITY:

From Adam leaves all mankind subject to frailty, E26:2; law of, put race under curse, E331:2.

HERETICS:

Persecution Of: In 13th century, B332:2; Church of Rome claims right to punish, D35:3; in England, France, Germany, Spain, B346:1; in Ireland, B340:3-341:1; 346:1; Inquisition extorted confessions, B343:1; laws for, B334:2-3; Papal, tenfold fury, B346:1-347:2; Rhemish translation approved, B320:1; sentenced to, "Act of Faith" (burning at stake), B345:2.

Misc.: Any disbelieving Trinity considered, by Church of Rome and Protestants, E64:1-2; Papacy urged extermination of, B349:T-3.

HEROD:

Reign and death of, relative to date of Jesus' birth, B54:2-55:3; 57:2-58:4.

HERODOTUS:

Reliable only on events of his time, B37:1.

HERULI:

Rise and fall of, C77:T.

HIGH CALLING:

Door Closed: Another door begins to open, B213:T; C366:1; close of special favor to Gentiles, 1881 A.D., B235:1; door opens to enter Highway of Holiness, B212; with Time of Trouble, C210:2-211:4; 224:1-225:1.

Joint-Heirship: Little Flock called to, with Jesus, E414:2; with Christ, C213:2.

Misc.: Appreciated only by New Creatures, A84:1; ending of, C362:3-363; exclusiveness of, F87:1; first distinguished from restitution by Br. Russell in 1881, C367:1; is unmerited favor, A187:4-189:1; B202:1; no injustice to those not called to, A187:4-189:1; B202:1; not unfolded before Pentecost, A84:1; symbolized in Pyramid, C348:3-350:2; 352:1; 361:2-365:2; 367:1-368:2.

See Calling.

HIGH PRIEST:

Anointing: Represents solidarity of elect Church, F131:2-132:1; with oil, T37:1-3.

Blemishes: Could not have, or superfluity, T126:4-127:1; in priesthood, type and antitype, F242:2-243:1.

On Day of Atonement: Alone went into Most Holy, T91:2; Lord's goat killed by, T61:2; passes second veil, T58:2; sacrifices for himself and Israel, T80:2.

Typified: And successors, Jesus and under-priests, B255:1; the living representative of God's attributes, T125:T.

Misc.: Chief over priesthood, T49:2; Jesus prepared for office of, while here on earth, E52:1-3; ordained to minister for all the people, T49:2.

HIGHER CRITICS:

Bishops, popes, "wandering stars," D594:2; deny personality of Satan, E187:2.

HIGHWAY OF HOLINESS:

Contrasted with Narrow Way, A215:1-2; for easy travel, A215:2; 217:1; leads to actual human perfection, A215:2-216:1; open to every man, A215:2; while progressing up, world covered by merit of ransom-sacrifice, E478:3.

HILLS:

Already melting like wax, D551:1; symbolize less autocratic governments, D551:1.

HINDRANCE:

Divine sentence or curse, to restitution unless lifted, E421:2.

HINDUISM:

Better under Christian influence, D210:1; scriptures found infallible, then fallible, D212:1; horrors of, D208:4; 211:3; likened to Romanism, D263:1; one thousand gains for one loss in India, D244:T; propagation of in U.S., D239:5-240:1.

HIRELING:

Shepherds in pulpit, D62:1.

HISTORY:

Bible: Chart of all, B37:3-38:1; credibility of, A41:3; diagram of national history and prophecy as related to church history, C131; Lord's, on Church, B284:1-287:1; of 18 centuries briefly foretold, D566:1-567:1; 568:3; of New and Old Testaments supervised, arranged by God, A41:3; only record of entire human life, B35:2; 37:3; E304:3.

Secular: Always unmistakably

records fulfilled prophecy, C108:2-3; Chinese, of creation, A44:1; from 536 B.C., B38:T; Hebrew and Greek contrasted, B37:1-2; Mosheim traces development of Man of Sin, B283:5; outside Bible, corroborates Jesus, A39:1; Pyramid floor scroll of chronology and, C338:1; quotations on falling away in early Church, B283:2-287:1; references in, to development of Antichrist, B283:2-287:1; 289:3-299:2; reliable back 3,000 years, B35:2; remote past unreliable, B36:2; shows reign of law in succession of human events, D49:2-51:1; where Bible chronology ends, B38:T; 51:1; 54:1; works of, on Papal persecution, B346:F.

Misc.: Benefits of, D50:1; lessons of, ignored by Babylon, D49:2-51:1; Time of Trouble not repetition of, D414:1.

HOLINESS:

Fruits unto, E140:1; individual, taught by Wesleys, C113:1; justification is the first step toward, T21:3; obstructions to, E205:1; 223:2; people, false views on sanctification, F157:1-158:1.

See Spirit, Of Holiness.

HOLY:

Anointing Oil: Typical of the holy Spirit, T28:3; used upon priests, T28:3.

Most Holy: High Priest alone went into, on Day of Atonement, T58:2; 91:2; Jesus in, condition at resurrection, T58:2; *Shekinah* glory, the only light in, T127:2.

Of Tabernacle: Called the Tabernacle of the Congregation, T68:1; 72:3; Candlestick, the only light in, T16:2; 127:2; coals of fire and incense brought into, T55:2; filled with incense smoke, T17:1; 55:2; first compartment, dimensions of, T13:1.

FOR PRIESTS: Alone, 693:1. Furniture in, F690:1; 693:1; T15:4; what Holy Place means, T13:F; 72:3; 74:4; Jesus enters, explained, T56:1-58:1; Levites cannot see into, F143:1; T116:2; New Creature in, T22:2.

REPRESENTS CONDITION OF: Full consecration, T20:2; spirit-begettal, T19:2; 20:2-4; 60:T.

Typical significance, F143:1.

Office Of, Inquisition: In Papal Church, B342:1; 343:1; ordered 31,912 persons burned alive, B346:T.

Misc.: Alliance, formation and purpose, C67:T; Court called the, Place, T13:F; 14:1; 72:3; "Ghost," errors of Authorized Version on, E169:T; Mary was a, woman, E102:3; our sacrifice, through justification by faith, A226:1; the sanctified are a, priesthood, T26:4; word, from word whole and signifies completeness, E196:1.

HOLY SPIRIT:

Anointing: Oil typifies, T28:3; on head, T37:1-2; passed from Jesus to Church, E281:1-2; precedes seal of sonship, E248:1; unction from, E281:3-287:1.

Baptism Of: At Pentecost, E210:1-2; 212:1-2; descended on Lord, E211:3; 268:1; different from individual baptism into death, F442:1-444:1; new, not to be prayed for, E222:1; only three, E211:2; was of the Father and by the Son, E211:1; why specially given to Cornelius, E213:1.

Begettal Of: Brings Church to membership in spiritual family, K5:2; gave Jesus clear understanding, E163:3; guaranteed only to the house of sons, E176:3-177:1; precedes seal of sonship, E248:1.

Channel: By which God sanctifies, E242:2; for blessings of reconciliation, E32:3; 217:2; of at-one-ment to

Church now and to world later, E208:2; of blessing, E268:T; of communication, E266:1.

Characteristics Of: Is Spirit of love, E250:3; 255:2; Spirit of power and sound mind, not fear, E249:1-3; 255:2; those having it are better balanced in judgment, E196:1.

Comforter: E202:2; 265:2-266:1; 268:1; Spirit of truth sent to Church, E266:2-3; translation of Greek *parakletos* in Jn. 14:16, 26, E202:2; Trinity of gods not implied by, E204:1.

Definition: E167:2; 177:T; 182:1; 183:2-184:T; A whole or complete spirit, E196:1; as a transforming power, E183:1; mistranslated "holy ghost" 92 times in Common Version Bible, E169:T.

NOT A PERSON: But a power possessed by Church, E215:3; indicated in Eph. 5:18-20, E244:3.

Not another God, but the influence or power of God and Jesus, E165:2; 168:T; 169:1; 267:1; 273:3; 275:1; 276:1; 278:4; 282:1; power which enables us to live up to consecration vows, E242:1; Spirit of power, E249:3-250:3; the spiritual energy or power of God as illustrated, E203:2; various titles of, used interchangeably, E167:3; word "spirit" examined, E172:8-176:1.

Filled With: Explained, E200:1; 244:2; 268:2-3; requirements to be, E245:2; requires spirit of world to be driven out of heart, E223:2.

Fruits Of: As we are filled with, we put away former evil spirit, E200:1; can be killed by spirit of fear, E196:2; gifts that are gradually developed and matured by labor, E180:2; obtained by possession of, E205:3; wrought in us in proportion to harmony and obedience with Spirit of Father, E181:T.

Gender: Could call God's spirit masculine because God is masculine, E172:7; Greek "*ekinos*" could be translated neuter form when referring to, E171:8; in Jn. 16:13, 14 could be translated "itself" (neuter form), E170:3; incorrectly translated "him" in Jn. 14:17, E170:2; "whom" and "he" are mistranslated in Jn. 14:26, E170:1.

Gifts Of: All of same spirit and from same Lord, E178:2; apostles, prophets, pastors, teachers, etc., E283:2; eventually ceased, E179:1; granted at beginning of Gospel Age by laying on of hands of Apostles, E206:2; miraculous, no longer needed by Lord's people, E180:T; no longer miraculously bestowed but must be developed, E180:T-1; not same as holy Spirit, E205:3; not the seal of the holy Spirit, E247:3; prophecy, E275:T; we still have the gift of apostles in the teachings of the New Testament, E207:1.

Guided(s): Believers into full reconciliation with God, E163:3; 208:2; Church into understanding the Scriptures, B203:1; E164:T; instructed Jesus in wilderness, E110:3; into all truth, desired by New Creature, E184:T; Jesus in his great work, E164:T; New Creatures in Christ Jesus, E184:T; 202:2; Royal Priesthood must realize, in ministry of reconciliation, E488:T; same, still, Church as in past, E208:1.

In Gospel Age: Gifts of, given in the beginning, by laying on hands of apostles, E206:2; means walking contrary to worldly spirit and receiving persecution, E220:1; operation of, different from previous times, E176:3; possession of, signifies begetting to a spirit nature and joint-heirship, E220:3; received by

servants and handmaidens, but by world afterward, E219:2; spirit of evil seems to be favored in battle with, E190:1.

In Millennial Age: Enemies of the Lord who refuse it will be destroyed, E218:1; possession of, will signify recipient has come into harmony with Christ, E221:1; under New Covenant will bring world back into harmony with God through the Redeemer, E164:1; when poured out for all flesh, world will have to avail themselves of its privileges, E218:1; will be poured upon world of mankind in three ways, E218:T; will not mean a begetting to a spirit nature, E220:3; will not mean persecution, E220:2.

See World.

Instruction Through: As a teacher, E279:1-2; 285:1; brings ability to discern and appreciate spiritual things, E279:2-280:1; does not audibly speak, E273:3-275:1; enables one to understand the Divine mind, E202:1; evidences will of God, E275:2-3; giving direction, E276:1-278:1; needed by Apostles to understand meaning of redeem, E431:4; teaches us if we submit our wills, E201:1; to Jesus in wilderness, E110:3.

Lying To: Ananias and Sapphira, E269:2-3.

Manifestation Of: Joel's prophecy reverses order for blessings being poured, E219:1; makes manifest Divine forgiveness to believers, E163:3; special, needed to show Gentiles accepted, E213:1-3; upon Christ and Church different than prior, E176:2-3; upon Jesus at baptism, E211:3.

Measure Of: Be ye filled with, E244:1-246:1; given to members, E191:2; T37:1; if filled with Spirit of

Christ will have, of Father's, E224:1; Jesus received without measure but Church receives by measure, E185:T; T37:1; Lord's people can have greater or less degree of fulness, E244:2.

Moved By: Ancient Worthies wrote what they did not understand, E177:2; holy men of old wrote as they were, E175:1.

Of God: Is an energy, will, Spirit exercised through *Logos*, E183:T; sanctifies the Church, E243:2.

Of Truth: Antidote for spirit of fear, E196:3; came on Church at Pentecost, E189:2.

Operation Of: Always exercised in harmony with righteousness, E188:1; during Gospel Age different from previous times, E176:3; for any to become sons of God, E177:T; 209:2; in the past chiefly mechanical but now chiefly explanatory, E178:T; is only understood in light of the presence of the Son of Man, E165:1; made some overseers, E278:2-4; only in consecrated, E291:2-292:1; reproves the world, E292:1-294:2; sent to select Little Flock and witness to world, E191:1-4; to establish the Kingdom, E192:2; transforming power, E183:1; twofold, described in Acts 2:4, E268:3.

Pentecostal Blessing: Baptism of, was of the Father and by the Son, E211:1; came to disciples ten days after Jesus' resurrection, K3:T; granted to adopted sons after ransom accepted, E190:T; of Church at, E212:2; personal, not shown, but power and influence exerted by a person, E210:1; pouring out of, not repeated, T64:1.

Prayer For: Can only be received by those who earnestly seek it by, and effort, E223:2; more, is proper, E222:1-225:2; not enough, must eat

Word of God, E225:1-2; should not offer, for new baptisms, E222:1.

Quickening Of: Before considered sons of God, E248:1; precedes seal of sonship, E248:1.

Seal Of: Any who lose, will have no part in First Resurrection, E437:T; description of, E246:2-248:2; first-fruit of the holy Spirit, E437:T; is evidence of sanctification, E242:T; is seal of sonship, E437:T.

Sin Against: Description of, E270:3-273:2; for wilful sinners, E203:2; results in Second Death, E272:T-273:2.

Witness Of: Desire to witness to truth, E237:1; evidences sonship with God, E226:2; false, E226:3-228:2; in conflict with the world, E235:2; 236:2; 237:2; in Kingdom, will witness that judgment of world has commenced and will be promptly executed, E192:2; needed in order to have peace of God, E226:2; that it is not a person, E228:2.

Misc.: At first advent, apostles not yet have, thus lacked understanding, E434:1; at Pentecost, T64:1; Bible only understood through, D611:3; doctrine of Trinity leads to wrong understanding of, E165:1; groanings of, E287:2-290:3; laying hands on goat represents, on Church at Pentecost, T64:2; Lord's promise of, D564:1; not possessed by Satan, D611:3; Satan's counterfeit of Joel 2:29, D566:T; to bring to remembrance what Jesus taught, B203:1; token of God's acceptance of believers, T64:2; true consecration required for partaking of, E195:T; victorious against spirit of evil, E193:1. See Spirit Of God.

HOME:

Christian, an atmosphere of purity, love, etc., F519:1-530:2.

HONESTY:

Saints carefully guard, D524:1.

HONOR(S):

Church should not covet present worldly, A266:2; Church's begetting is beginning of (Rom. 8:30), A194:1; due earthly laws and rulers, F590:2-594:2; no, bestowed on priests during Gospel Age, T73:3; no man taketh, of priesthood unto himself, E487:1-3; 489:1; perfection brings, to Creator, E414:T; preferring one another in, now and in glory, F726:1; scape-goat class seeks, of world, T68:2.

HOPE:

Centered in Christ's sacrifice, E464:T; dead called "prisoners of hope," A99:1; heavenly vs. earthly, F108:1; 659-660:2; in Lev. 8 third cake or wafer represents, T46:2; Jewish, of resurrection, E384:T-2; not centered in self-help, E409:T; of first parents, A77:2; of everlasting life, E386:5; 387:1; of man, E383:3-384:1; "that blessed," the only, D517:1-520:3; true vs. false, of Church and world, F661:3-666:5; we are saved by, A140:2.

HORN(S):

Little (Dan. 7:8, 21): Out of terrible beast, B271:2; 298:2; Papacy, Antichrist, Man of Sin, A258:1-259:3; B271:2; 305:T-2; C67:1; 68:1; 76:T-77:1; C95:1.

Little (Dan. 8:9): Rome, C27:2-3.

Misc.: A symbol of power, A258:2; T42:T; blood applied to, of Altar typical, T42:T; four (Dan. 8:8), C31:2-3; of fourth beast in Daniel's vision, A258:1-259:2; Papacy symbolized as beast and, B271:2; 305:2; ten divisions of Roman Empire, A258:2-259:1.

HORSEMEN:

Represent leaders in false doctrine, C316:2.

HORSES:

Represent doctrines, C316:2.

HOSPITALITY:

Not lavishing beyond means, nor receiving without positive invitation, F570-571:1; what it implies, F570-571.

HOUSE(S):

Of Servants: Ancient Worthies, E177:2-178:1; F377:1; of Moses, every Jew, F432:T; original olive tree, F432:1; overcomers prior to Gospel Age, A145:3; sharers by faith in benefits of Jesus' death, A145:3-146:1.

Of Servants And Sons: Contrasted, A145:3-146:2; E365:2-366:1; God's agents for blessing world, A145:3-146:1; specially tried, specially rewarded, A146:1,2; trained for future service, A145:2-3.

Of Sons: Begetting of holy Spirit guaranteed only to, E177:T-1; same holy Spirit operated differently for, E176:3-178:1; unknown until Christ redeemed world, E177:1.

Misc.: Earthly vs. heavenly, F673:1-675:2; of Israel, both, B219; 246-247; of Israel, earthly and heavenly, B207:1-208:2; Parallel Dispensations, B201-247; spiritual, B207:2.

HOUSEHOLD, OF FAITH:

Abraham a member of, T27:2; bullock a sin-offering for, T63:2; in Court condition of justification, T57:1; 62:2; 117:1; Levites, type of, T26:2; 27:2; 55:2; 57:1; 117:1; recognize sacrifice of saints, T62:2.

HOUSEHOLDER:

Satan (Mat. 24:42), D611:1-612:3.

HUGUENOTS:

Slaughter of, St. Bartholomew's Day, 1572, B340:1-2.

HUMAN:

Jesus: As, could not be father of the redeemed and restored, race, E440:1;

452:4; 458:2; as Redeemer must be sinless member of, race, E97:3; as, was not Second Adam and will not be father of, E453:1; 454:3-4; 457:1-458:2; at resurrection no longer, in any sense, A230:2; died for Adam and his race, reason for, E23:1-24:2; K3:T; what happened to, body of, B129:2.

Nature: Consecration of priesthood typified consecration of, T39:1; copper represents perfect, T18:T; 113:2; Court, justified, condition, T20:2; death of, under second veil, T22:3; *Nephilim* superior to, E104:1.

Misc.: New mind possessed in, body, E195:3; resurrection of, race earthy, A191:1; reasoning suggested by spirit of error, E198:3; represented by branches of vine, E140:1; sold by Adam through sin in self-gratification, E452:3-4; spirit begotten not reckoned, A227:T; spirit of fear is a natural influence to every, of humble mind, E196:3; teachers lorded it over God's heritage, A22:2.

See Purchase, Of Human Race.

HUMANITY:

Approaching crisis, D315:1-3; best efforts of fallen, to govern, A263:1-264:2; blending of sexes to be ideal, T101:1; bullock represents, of Jesus and his Body, T41:3; 51:1; cannot enter God's presence, T124:1; Israel typical of all, T49:2; much fat shows perfect, of Jesus' sacrifice, T95:1; New Covenant provides way for mercy on fallen, E455:1; new nature based upon justified, T114:3; of Royal Priesthood viewed as "vile," T42:1; of The Christ made a sin-offering, T42:1; perfect, is perfect image of invisible God, E77:2; various types of races of, explained, F42:F; world prepared for Millennium by Time of Trouble, D627:1.

HUMBLE:

Exalted in God's Plan, E423:1; line of Nathan contrasted with Solomon, E133:4; Mary may have realized, family of Nathan would be exalted through Messiah, E133:4; those who, themselves shall be exalted, E38:1; to those of, mind, spirit of fear is natural, E196:3.

HUMILITY:

Of Jesus: How shown, E81:10; obedience, tested under humiliating conditions, E119:4; resulted in exaltation, E82:T; shown by title Son of Man, E151:2.

Misc.: Necessary to New Creatures, F90:1; 97:2; need for, taught in wedding garment parable, C199:2-203; with blows and much polishing, A83:2.

HUNGARY:

Best report of solvent country by (Austria-Hungary), D91:3; wages doubled since government-owned roads, D484:1.

HUNGER:

Enemy of the human race, D467:4-468; in India, D381:1-2; in the midst of plenty, is a paradox, D415:3-420:2.

HUSBAND:

Duties Of: Believing, F533:T-1; description of, F491:3-493:1; 496:1-497:2; 523:1; 533:T; exemplified by Lord's care of Church, F491:1-497:2; unbelieving, F532:2-3.

Misc.: And wife typical of Jesus and Bride, T36:3; Lord symbolized as, E371:4; whether saint or sinner, responsible head of family, F532:2-533:1.

HYKSOS:

Account of, by Manetho, C322:2-3.

HYMNS:

Theological training in, by Methodism, D176:1.

HYPOCRITES:

Nominal church contains many, A239:1; T117:2.

HYSSOP:

Cast upon burning heifer, T109:1; dipped into mixture of ashes and water, T106:T; represents cleansing, T109:1.

IDENTITY:

Of Man: Preserved for his benefit, E343:3; 404:5-6; 478:2.

Misc.: Of the Son and the Church not destroyed when changed, A202:2-F; B155:T; preserved in resurrection, E347:T; F714:1; 715:1.
See Son Of Man, Identity Of.

IDLENESS:

Coincident with civilization, D285:1; injurious to fallen man, A169:1; 337:T.

IDOLATRY:

Of money, prominent place in Time of Trouble, B139:2.

IGNOMINY:

Lord's brethren must endure, from the world, E112:T.

IGNORANCE:

1000 years of restitution to help overcome, E473:T; 477:1; and superstition will be a thing of the past, A217:1; 311:1; caused by Satan, J6:4 (1912); considered only remaining enemy of U.S., D447:3; 448:3; God's will for all mankind to be saved from, E469:T; in the days of Noah and Christ's presence, D606:3; in Millennial Age the only deviations from God's law will be allowance for weaknesses and, E474:2; not means of salvation, A100:5-103:T; Satan used, to enslave mankind, E448:1; trespass or sin-offerings for sins of, T99:1; used by spirit of world to control masses, E189:1; veil of, being lifted, A337:1.

IMAGE:

Nebuchadnezzar's: Gentile dominion pictured by, A252:2-255:1; 256:1; vision of, B76:1

Of God: Adam created in, A120:3; 174:2; all God's sons, earthly and heavenly must be conformed to, A243:T; all in Kingdom to be in, D646:1; almost obliterated by sin, A177:1; mankind to be restored to, A210:T; most striking feature set aside by Universalism, A125:T; perfect man a perfect image of, E77:2; richest jewel of Millennium, man in, D648:3; to be reflected in mankind, B136:2.

IMMACULATE CONCEPTION:

Doctrine of, teaches Mary was perfect, E98:2.

IMMERSION:

Means baptism, E215:1.

IMMORTAL:

Jesus not, in human and pre-human existence, E389:3.

IMMORTALITY:

Definition: Condition where death is an impossibility, A185:2-4; E391:2; crown of glory, A215:T; crown of life, T70:2; Divine nature, the highest of spirit natures, E84:6; incorruptibility, death proof, A186:2; 187:1; 208:1; E389:1; F727:1-2; life eternal, not synonymous terms with, E388:2; 390:2; 393:2; 403:T; not synonymous with everlasting life, E388:2-3; synonym for divinity, A208:1.

Doctrine Of: False, denies resurrection and Lord's return, C116-117; false and correct views on, A185-187; 208:1; natural, inherent, error borrowed from Grecian philosophy, B323:1; root of many errors, C117:1-2.

No, Of The Soul: Man's death is the same as animals, E389:T-1; the Scriptural view, E392:1; 403:3-404:4.

Possess(-es): Great Company not to,

T70:2; Jehovah alone, inherently, A186:2; 211:1; E389:3; F727:2; Jesus, E392:3; 393:1; F727:2; T52:3; only Christ and Little Flock exalted to, A186:2; 203:2; 210:1; 211:1-2; E78:2; 396:T-398:6; 402:1; F727:2; only Divine nature, A186:2; 208:1; 210:2; priesthood, T28:2.

Misc.: Adam is not on trial for, A186:1; golden pot of manna represents, T122:3-123:2; Gospel Age, call to, E394-396:3; 401:3; Great Company loses the prize of, A214:1; Jesus' death made possible the condition of, E393:2-394:2; man does not have, A186-187; E390:4; 392:3; 399:2; misapprehension of, A174:1; spirit-minded in Holy, by faith, discern, beyond veil of flesh, T21:2; way to, not opened till Jesus came, T28:2.

IMPARTIALITY:

Lot casting of goats shows God's, T60:3.

IMPERFECT:

All mankind are, E101:1; Jesus' mother, Mary, was, E106:1; recognition of sin, righteousness and judgment by world, E192:1.

IMPERFECTION:

Of Church: Covered by merit of ransom, E442:1; 445:2; covered by robe of righteousness, E445:2.

Misc.: Covered by merit of Mediator, E479:1; leavened bread represents, T98:3; recognition of, in ram of people's trespass offering, T99:2.

IMPUTED:

Christ's perfection, to Church, E445:2; merit of ransom, by Jesus at Pentecost, K3:T; our trespasses, to Christ, E444:2; 461:1.

INAUGURATE(-ED):

Priests, with holy anointing oil, T28:3; tribe of Levites existed before typical priesthood, T27:2.

INCARNATION:

Theory Of: Common thought of *Logos* becoming flesh, E93:3; teaches that Jesus was still a spirit being while on earth, E94:T.

INCENSE:

Apostle Paul offered, T65:2; crumbled upon Golden Altar, T17:1; of church's sacrifice ascends daily, A234:2; offered by High Priest when trimming lamps, T16:2; priests offer to God at Golden Altar, A244:1; two hands full of, brought into Holy explained, T55:2-57:1; 62:2; 120:1-2.

INCORRIGIBLE:

Second Death upon, D633:1; 654:2.

INDEPENDENCE:

Spirit of, result of increase of knowledge, A265:1.

INDEX EXPURGATORIS:

Against Bible reading, B320:2-3; prohibited books, including Bibles printed by heretics, B321:4.

INDIA:

Religion: Bible influence in, D210:3; 212:2; 256:2; Brahma-Somaj reform in, D211-216; fatherhood of God and brotherhood of man in, D208:2; immorality in temples of, D207:2; missionary work in, C176:2-178:1; D209:1; Mohammedanism increasing in, D244:T; one thousand gains to one loss to Hinduism in, D244:T; Romanism claimed a hindrance to missionary work in, D263:T-264:2; summary to Parliament of Religions, D233:3.

Misc.: A voice from new, D211-217; growing industries in, D348:2; hunger in, D381:1-2; intermarriage of castes in, D213:T; supplanted cotton trade in England, D336:1-2; wheat production in, D390:2.

See Hinduism; Mohammedanism.

INDIVIDUAL(-ITY):

Individualism: Bible teaches, D478:3; Collectivism as opposed to,

D461:1; represented in will and sentiments, A202:1; single tax theory has features of, D494:2.

Saints: Each has conflict with sin, E193:1; each must be victorious, E193:1; power of God is with, E203:1.

INDULGENCES:

Sale Of: By Tetzel provoked reformation, B327:4-328; C108:3.

Misc.: By Papal edict, secures forgiveness for past and future sins, B324:2; crime increased by, B326:2; major source of revenue for church, B326:T; plenary (complete), B325:1.

INDUSTRY(-IAL):

Effects Of: Collectivism vs. Individualism in, D461; competitive system of, D332:2-349:2; defects of the present, system, D421-422; "Every man for himself" in, D294:2; evils of the middleman in, D375:T-376:2; Nationalism's criticism of system, D490:2-4; outlook for foreign competition appalling, D330-332; repetition of collapse and convalescence, D453:3-454:1; view of absurdity of the, system, D453:3; waste in, D453:3.

In Various Countries: China, development of, D333:3; England, D97:3; 333:3-334:1; 346:8; 347:6; 353-356; 396:2; Europe, nationalization of, D482:4-485:2; Germany, war, D356-359; Japan, development of, D334:2; 340-343; U.S., effects from Japanese imports, D346-347.

Misc.: Captains of, chosen by natural selection, D492:2; captains of, control it, D102:T; cotton, D333:1; 336:1; 381:2; the yellow man with white money, D332-340.

See Trade; Machinery.

INFALLIBILITY:

Claim of by church, B318:2; Volume Two makes no claim to, H1:3.

INFIDELITY:

Caused by misrepresentations of God's Word, A25:1; how cultivated, D517:T.

IN: And out of church, D111:1; Evolution, Christian Science, Spiritism, etc., D66:T; Protestant seminaries, D161:3; theological seminaries, D162:T.

Increase of, with French Revolution, C52-54; 58:1; masses turn from Bible truth to, D111:1.

INFIRMITIES:

Jesus: Healing of, are fore-gleams of the Millennium, F632:2; the result of our sins, not his, E122:3-123:1; took on, when healing, E124:1-2; took our, F632:1; 645:T; touched with a feeling of our, F632:1; 644:1; 681:2; was under great nervous strain, E123:T; weakness and sickness borne for us by, E127:T-1; wounded for our transgressions, E122-128.

Of New Creature: Holy Spirit helps our, E289:2; proper attitude, F650-654; to develop sympathy, F645:1.

Misc.: Of others felt according to degree of sympathy, E125:2; opposite of perfection, E122:3.

INFLUENCE:

Of God: Holy Spirit is, E267:1; 270:4; 273:3; 276:1; 282:1; on those who worked on Tabernacle, E175:1.

Of Satan: God wills men to be saved from blinding, E470:T; to be removed in order to restore mankind, E218:T; world is fallen and under, E186:2; 220:2.

Misc.: Must distinguish between holy and unholy, E187:2; prenatal, of mind of mother over offspring, E102:3; spirit means any, good or bad, E173:2; Word of God is the fountain of sanctifying, E245:1; world will be under, of Christ, E220:2.

INFORMATION:

Adam given knowledge of evil by, A122:2; one of four ways of gaining knowledge, A121:3; 122:T.

INHERITANCE:

Of Christ: Little Flock given to Christ to be his joint-heirs in the Kingdom, E210:1.

Misc.: Earnest of our, is the Divine mind, A200:T; man's original, purchased by Jesus, A247:2; of child in Jewish Age from its father according to the favor of its mother, E105:1.

INIQUITY(-IES):

Of man laid on Jesus when he paid ransom, E461:1; of Israel forgiven after seven times of punishment, B92:1.

INJUSTICE:

Increase of knowledge opens men's eyes to, A264:1; 265:2; kingdoms of this world supported by, A75:1.

INQUISITION:

Desire for reestablishment of, B352:6; established by Pope Innocent III, B341:2; Papal, B341:2-346; persecution of heresy worse than infidelity, B333:T; prisons of, opened by Napoleon, B343:2-3; 344:2-3; statistics on, B353:1; still justified by church of Rome, D35:3; torture chamber of, found by Bible Society in Rome, B345:1; torture to punish and implicate others, B343:1.

INSANITY:

Demoniacal obsession a cause of, E253:1; increasing, E254:T.

INSPIRATION OF:

Apostles, F217-220; 221:1; 223:4; Gospels, not verbal, F218-220:1; Moses, A44:1; Prophets, A54:1; Scriptures, E405:1; F233:1; writings of Apostles and Prophets, A26:1.

INSTITUTION(S):

Charitable, usually owe existence to wealthy, A312:1.

INSURANCE:

A matter of business judgment, not a religious question, F579:T-580:1; advice respecting, F578:2-580:1; companies to fall in Time of Trouble, F579:2-580:1.

INTELLIGENT:

Creasures: Lessons from experience with sin to all, E486:T.

Misc.: Controlled by the spirit of world through pride, selfishness, etc., E189:1.

INTERCESSION:

Of Royal Priesthood: Weaknesses of mankind imply need for, E476:3.

INTERDICT:

Threat of, by Popes forced kings and princes to exterminate heresy, B333:1.

INTERPRETATION:

Symbolic, must agree with plain statements, B144:2.

INTUITION:

Belongs only to Jehovah, A122:T.

INVENTION(S):

Effects Of: D445:2-446; 510:2; on Capital and Labor, A327-332; D448:2; problems caused by, A169:1-170:1; result in discontentment, D448:2; tend to make rich richer and poor poorer, A169:T; veil of ignorance lifted through, A311:1.

Misc.: And the social revolution, D460:2; and the single tax theory, D512:3; not from increase of brain capacity, A166:2-167:1; preparation for Millennial reign, A168:T; 169:1; present increase of, prophetic, A168:T; rapidity of, A328:1; 337:1; result of, of printing press and resulting in books and education, A166:2. See Knowledge.

INWARDS:

And fat represent heart sentiments, T45; legs and, burned on Altar, T81.

IRELAND:

War on Protestants proclaimed by Antichrist, B340:3.

ISAAC:

Typical: Of The Christ, F170:1; 361:T; typical of Christ, A57:2; 84:2; 155:1.

Misc.: Child of promise, A78:T; 85:T; date of inheritance, C366:3; will receive life from Christ, E143:T.

ISHMAEL:

Class: Persecuted Church, D567:1; 575:3; 620:2; produced by unauthorized method, D575:3.

Misc.: Typifies natural Israel, F170:1; 361:2.

ISRAEL('S):

Blessings To/From: And cursings to, A315:1; B87:4; E357:1-2; first in Millennium, A294:1; 298:T; B86:2; C253:2; 256:1-3; 294:1; D654:1; F119:T; T33:4; pointed to by Moses and Prophets, A58:2; rewards, physical and temporal, F631:2; 645:1; selection of Church before, A59:1; 108:2; to be blessed with Sodomites under New Covenant, A110:2; 112:3; to be the chief nation of earth, A241:1; world to be blessed through, A22:T; 58:2-59:1; 299:2; T34:1.

Blindness Of: And hardness of heart, A22:T; 108:2; 308:1; by national prejudices, B215:T; could not discern signs of times of first advent, D597:4; to Gospel Age call, D632:1; removed from, D555:1; 557:3; 651:2; to be saved from (Rom. 11:26), E469:3; when, removed, A108:2; B77:5; C277:5-278.

Deliverance Of: God's, from Jacob's Trouble, D555:1; 556:T; 557:1; now dawning, B72:T; receives greater, as result of ransom, E433:1.

Expectations Of: Jesus not Jewish ideal, E157:T; looking for a great general to deliver them, E157:2;

looking for Messiah at time of first advent, E157:1; unable to accept meek and lowly Nazarene, E158:1.

Favor Returned To: Description, A299-300; B92:1; 210:1-211:2; 217:2-223; C287:T; 299; exact date of, B213:1-2; God's, in the Kingdom, F118:2; 119:2; gradual, B221:2; preached Spring of 1877 A.D., B223:1; restoration, C243-249; 259-261; "times of restitution," B211:2.

Final Invasion: Destruction of enemies of, D556:2; final blast of trouble on, D552:2; Gog and Magog against, D554:2; gradual rise after, in Jacob's Trouble, J16:1 (1912).

Gentile Times: Seven times, end of, B90:2; 92:1; subject to Persians, Grecians, Romans, B79:3; trodden down until expiration of, B92:2; will not become nation before 1914 A.D., B93:T.

Government In Jewish Age: By God from Tabernacle, A45:2; 47:1; changed from republican form to a kingdom, A48:1; democracy and theocracy, A46:1; during Law dispensation, A71:3; elected representatives or elders, A48:2; judges delivered, from oppression, A142:3; laws read to the people, A50:1; Moses had God's spirit in judging, E176:1; tribal division of, A48:2.

King Of: Jehovah, A248:1; never had another, after Zedekiah, B79:3; ten tribes never recognized Rehoboam as, E132:1.

Kingdom Of: Ended with Zedekiah, A248:2-249:1; B79:3-4; not restored by rebuilding of Jerusalem, B79:3; only one God recognized as his representative, A249:1.

Nation Of: Apostles expected Jesus to free, from Roman yoke, E431:4; "born in a day," D638:4; favor to in Jewish Age (Age "E" on Chart),

A221:4; C217:3; life, length of, B213:2; 221:2; 230:3-232; no more a divided nation after Babylonian captivity, B206:1; oblivion of, E374:1-2; one house, B207:T; rich man, E376:3-4; rejected their king, D563:1; subject to Rome at first advent and looking for Messiah, E157:1; trouble in end of Jewish Age, D569-570; united by ties of blood, faith, sufferings, C245; will be anxious for new Kingdom, D632:1.

Natural: Battle of Law of Righteousness confined to, E189:F; call of, F85-87; distinct and peculiar people, C243:2-244:1; election by God, A97:1; faithful returned from Babylonian captivity, C251:1; first in Millennium, C253:2; 256:2-3; 294:1; lost sheep of, C252:1; mercy to, through Church, A300; must turn to righteousness, T34:1; name applies to whom, C300:2; religion of, became an abomination, D571:2; 572:2; to be blessed first by spiritual, T33:4.

Nominal House(s) Of: Captives to Babylon, B208:2; led away by false shepherds, C252:1; Lord presents himself to, B238:2; lost chief favor, B214:2-215; and real, separation clearly distinguishable only at harvest, B205:1; refers to whom, B206:1; stumbling of both, B26:2; 229:T; 237:1-2; D591:3-592:T.

Promises To: Earthly, B207:1; 210:1; C244:2; future, A298-299; orthodox Jews hold to, C247:2.

Regathering Of: Divine providence in, D553:T; fig tree puts forth leaves at, B93:T; hopes of, revived in, D627:2; larger, in harvest period, D553:T; Moses' and Jeremiah's prophecies chiefly on rejection and, D614:3.

Rejection Of: And testings, C167:3-171; crown removed from, was no

violation of God's promise, B82:2-86; cut off as olive branches, but some features of election remain, F176:1-178:1; desolate, rejected nation, D571:1; did not attain the chief favor, B215:1; end of favor to, A72:T; 223:3-4; fleshly "broken off," D651:2; kingdom taken from, A248:2-249:1; not fit for chief favor, B70:2; why, C329:1.

Salvation Of: All Israel, A113:1; 299:2-300:1; E469:3; brought back from cast-off condition, A108:2; must recognize Christ in Kingdom, D625:1; redeemed from the law, T83:T; shall look at crucified Christ, D651:2.

Spiritual: Blessings of, antitypes of Israel's rewards, F645:1; fleshly and, servants and sons, B205:T; only a remnant for "Royal Priesthood," D567:3; pilgrims and strangers, how typified, F461:T; represented in jewels set in gold, T36:1; the true seed, T33:3; to bless natural Israel, C299:1; who constitute true, B229:1; D17:T.

Tabernacle: Aaron ministered for all the people of, T49:2; Camp of, at distance from, T14:2; Camp was the nation of, T18:1; general offerings of, typical of world's offerings, T93:1; goats taken from, T59:2; iniquities of, confessed over scape-goat, T68:1; reconciled at end of the Day of Atonement, T76:1; sacrifices of, referred to as barbaric, D592:2.

Typical: A, people, E417:1; T11:1; deliverance from Egypt, A336:1; election of, F176:1-178:1; entreating God to speak no more, D631:2; Esau, "loved less," elected as, F171:1-172:1; every feature of people and Law of, A297:1-2; B173; F391:1; God's, Kingdom, D651:2; individuals and history, A79:1; B204:1; F170:1; 361:2; judgments upon, D529:2;

justification of, A229:1-2; Kingdom of, B75:2; Law of, A21:4; 297:2; B173:2-175:2; F382:1; 391:1; of all who have or will believe in God, B178:T; F458:1; of Christian Church, A221:4; of Christ's earthly Kingdom, A248:1; B75:2; C257-258:1; D427; of Divine government in Kingdom, D638-640; of spiritual, T25:2-3; of world in justified condition, A313:1; of the world of mankind, A109:2; 297:1-2; 313:1; T23:1; 26:T-2; 41:3; 49:2; 64:T; 68:1; 84:1; 93:1; 96:T; ordinances and system of, F382-387:1; overthrow, of "Day of Vengeance," A315:1; Passover of, F457:1-460:2; priesthood of, of Church, A109:2; 297:2; Sabbath of, F391:1; symbolized as married to "the Lord," E371:3-4; symbolized as woman, E371:4; character of God's dealings with, B173:2; typically justified, F431:2-432:1; Jerusalem and Mt. Sinai are, of, A295; F363:1; under kingdoms of David and Solomon, of Messiah's Kingdom, A248:1; whole system, B201:1; F382:1; 387:1.

Misc.: Curse of Law Covenant brought double condemnation upon, E417:1; 437:1; justification of, not by works of Law, E417:1; "lost tribes" of, have no advantage, A294:2; *Nephilim* of very great renown to, E104:2; no special effort to convince, until Church complete, B216:1; redistribution of wealth in, D416:1; 427:2; scattered and persecuted among all nations, B216:2; seventy weeks of favor, B58:2; significance of name, to apply to all, D654:1; sojourning of, B46:2-47:1; spirit of liberty inculcated by, A47:1; Spirit's outpouring upon, D557:4. See Trouble, Time Of, Jacob's; Palestine.

ISRAELITES:

Indeed: Only those respecting God's promises, C291:2.

Number Of: Not sufficient, ready to be adopted as sons so Gentiles invited, E177:1.

ITALY:

300 acreage limit in Rome in times past, D416:1; conquest in Africa for market control, D355:1; in bankruptcy, D123:1; King Humbert submits to Prime Minister, D126:1; loss of Justinian's power over, C80:3-81:1; motive of church/state union in, D131:1; "great power" beggared, D91:4; wheat production in, D390:2.

JACOB:

Death Of: Began God's dealings with nation of Israel, A71:3; 78:1; beginning of Jewish Age, B230:1-3; 231:1; beginning of national life of Israel, B213:2.

Misc.: And Esau as types, F171:2-172; dream of ladder regarding princes (Ancient Worthies), D629:1; favored in Patriarchal Age, A71:3; godliness turned away from, A300:T; head of fleshly house, surnamed Israel, B205:2; Israel also called, C278:T; loved, Esau hated, F171:2-172; will receive life from Christ, E143:T.

See Trouble, Time Of, Jacob's.

JAPAN:

Christianity: Before, comparatively peaceful, D122:T; converts' opinion of creeds, D257:1-3; converts hold to Bible, D256:3-257; deceptive work of missionaries in, D257; open minded to religion, D218:T; their real position toward, D217-223.

Parliament Of Religions: A voice from, D217-223; reaction to, D205; Shinto priest of, at, D184:2; 243:3.

Misc.: Awakening to western civilization, D330-332; 343:5; child

labor in, D341:1; 343:T; duplicates machinery cheaply, D345:1; increased exports, D342:3-5; industrial activity in, D334:2; 336:3-4; 340-343; millionaires in, D282:3; "sea-power," D329:T; "The condition of labor in," D340-343; 1858 treaty with America disadvantageous to, D219:1; U.S. Congress investigates competition, D343-349; war between China and, D121:1; 329:T; 333:2-3; why competition sharp in industry, D338:1-343; 345-348.

JEALOUSY:

Anarchy, fire of God's, D271:1; fire of God's, symbol of Day of Vengeance, D527:5; 528:3.

JEHOIACHIN:

Cast out of Solomon's line, E132:2-3; not allowed to sit on throne of David, E132:1-3; of Solomon's line, also called Jekoniah and Coniah, E132:1.

JEHOIAKIM:

Not allowed to sit on throne of David, E132:1-3.

JEHOVAH:

Day Of: Events now crowding on us, D13:1; we are in, B99:T.

Translation Of: God's name (Isa. 42:1-8), E41:1; properly rendered only four times due to belief in Trinity, E65:3-F; rendered LORD over 5,000 times, E65:3-F; Trinitarians feared to translate, E65:F.

Misc.: "A man of war" when judging nations, D549:1; at close of Millennial reign all will be in subjection to, E46:1; 78:1; burnt-offering, a sweet savor to, T73:2; Christ is not, E44:3; 59:1; Church the daughter of, C192:4; entreated by Israel to speak no more, typical, D631:2.

FATHER OF: Jesus, E89-91; Church, E456:1.

Is the head of Christ, T124:T; Jesus presents merit to, T59:T.

Logos: Agent of, E458:2; appeared as messenger of, E43:2.

Shekinah glory represents, T59:T; 124:T; spiritual seed compared to fleshly seed of Abraham, B206:T; superior to his laws, A208:1; symbolic husband to Israel, E371:3-4; the one Almighty God, E166:1; 186:1; thirteen proofs Jesus not Jehovah, difficult texts examined, E42-50; to fight against nations in Time of Trouble, D650:T.

See God, Creation Of; Father, Jehovah.

JEHU:

Anointing of, by Elisha, B266:1; Jezebel and priests cut off by, B266:1

JERUSALEM:

Built/Rebuilt: Along lines of prophecy, C266:2; and captives re-turned, B79:3; built on a double mountain top, A301:2; commission to rebuild, B65:1; decree for, began seventy weeks, B66:2; literal city to be rebuilt, A296:2; restoration of, implies, C258-259:2; return of Jews to, C272:4; 274:3.

Destruction Of 70 A.D.: Conditions surrounding, D48:1; Luke's account, D569-570:1; typical, D529:2-530:1.

Fate Of: Sealed by Hadrian, 135 A.D., B304:3.

Gentiles: No longer trodden down after, Times end, B77:4; times of, connected with, B87:3; under control of, for limited time, A249:2-3.

In Kingdom: All nations to walk in light of New, A59:4; Word of Lord from, by Ancient Worthies, D620:1; 628:3; 632:2.

Persecution Of Jew: Causes him to look to, B221:1.

Symbolic Of: Judgments on, typical of greater of Christendom, D529:2; represents glorified Church, D25:2; symbolic meaning of, A295:2; 301:2.

Wailing: Of Jews over, C276-277:3; wall, C273:2-275.

Misc.: American-Christian colony in, C274:4; and Israel addressed in prophecy, why, A315:1; descent gradual, C258:1; disciples commanded to gather in, to meet Jesus for last time, B119:1; progress in (1889), C272:2-275:1; Tower of the Flock, E44:3.

JESUITS:

Banished from Germany in 1870, D130:1.

JESUS:

Anointing: The earnest of His reward, T53:2; when thirty years old, T37:1; with holy Spirit, A230:1.

Ascension: Ten days before Pentecost, K3:T.

Baptism: And ministry during seventieth week of favor, B58:2; at age 30 at Jordan, K2:1; given an outward manifestation of holy Spirit at, E211:3; presented his life as soon as manhood was reached under Law, E426:T; received holy Spirit without measure, E184:1; 185:T.

Begetting: Holy Spirit gave, understanding, E163:3.

Birth Of: Assumed earthly conditions at, in Bethlehem, K1:1; correct date of 2 B.C. does not affect chronology, B55:1; New Creature, in resurrection, A197:2; preceded by begetting, A197:3; spirit, represented in Most Holy, T60:T; to spirit nature, shown on Chart, A227:1; under Law, why, E417:1; F365:2.

Character: Shiloh, the Peacemaker, B85:1; sublime, E155:2; to astonish mankind, E159:1; wisdom and grace of, E153:3.

Compared To God: 13 proofs Jesus is not Jehovah—difficult texts examined, E42-50; always excepted in comparisons as in 1 Tim. 6:15, 16, E78:2-3; "Arm of Jehovah," E46:5-

47:5; 418:1; 489:1; called "a god," a mighty one, E84:2; distinction between Father and Son necessary to understand philosophy of Atonement, E53:1-2; exaltation to Millennial reign does not imply equality with Father, E39:1; Father's representative, but not the Father, E39:1; 43:3; 44:1; God always superior in honor and power, E33:T; 38:1-2; 39:1; 53:1; 74:3; God's mind or will fully represented in Jesus in the flesh, E77:1; Jesus receiving worship did not mean he is God, 72:1; Jn. 14:7-10 does not show Jesus is God, E76:1-2; not Jehovah, E41:2-52; 75-77; not equal with God in Phil. 2:6, a poor translation in King James, E79:2; one in purpose, spirit, word, work, E75:4; 85:1; oneness of mind, but not personal oneness, E75:1-4.

David's Son And Lord: Became root of David by his sacrifice, E136:T; 144:3; branch and root, E140:1; 151:3; 426:2; new branch grafted into original vine, E140:1; offspring and branch of David through Mary, E129:2; 133:3-136:1; offspring and Lord of David by work of Atonement, E134:1-136; relates to human family, not pre-existence, E129:1; son of David through family of Nathan, E129:2; 133:1-4; when raised from dead was Adam's Redeemer, David's Redeemer and David's Lord, E136:1.

Death Of: Bloody sweat, F648:1; crucified by those who professed to love righteousness, E489:3; crucified, Friday, April 3, 33 A.D., B60:3; crucifixion tested his willingness to die as ransom, E443:2; crucifixion was triumph of spirit of evil, E190:2; cut off in midst of seventieth week, B61:T; dieth no more for those who die the Second Death, A241:2; for

every man, A97:2; A104:2-3; meant deliverance from curse of Law Covenant to Jews, E417:1; 437:1; opened way of reconciliation, E446:2; poured out his soul for 3-1/2 years, E127:1; 328:1; prophecies declared Messiah must die, E23:T; shows that death was penalty for sin, E441:1; spirit of fear denies that, for all, E198:2; Spirit of truth teaches, for all, E199:T; to carry out Atonement, E17:4; was manifestation of God's love, E452:1; 484:2.

See Ransom; Redemption.

Earthly Ministry: 3-1/2 years, B68:1; confined to Israel, A72:T; 97:1; guided by holy Spirit in his great work, E164:T; showed law of the Father was not too exacting, E120:3; words to Nicodemus, E92:2; worked almost continuously for 3-1/2 years, E125:1

Everlasting Father: Became, of race by reason of the ransom, E452:4; Little Flock to participate with, as Life-giver in Millennial Age, E457:1; of mankind, E457:1-2; one of titles of, in Isa. 9:6, E141:1-2; will be Life-giver to Adam's race under New Covenant, E105:3; 143:T; 144:3; 458:2.

Faith In: Justification by, Plane "N" on Chart, A152:3; 231:4; only means of salvation, A99:2; 100:5; 102:3; 106:2.

Fellowship With: By development of graces of the Spirit, E238:2.

Flesh: Christ is come in, E295:3; 296:2; 297:3-299:3; his human body possibly preserved, B130:T; human body of, after his resurrection, B129:2; given for ransom-price, E466:T; like unto brethren, E108:2-109; likeness of God in, B136:1-2; E118:2; likeness of sinful, why, E121:1-122.

Followers: Could freely forgive, because he was purchasing them, E463:1; received evidence they had been accepted of the Father at Pentecost, E211:1; K3:T.

For Joy: Endured sufferings, set before him, E119:4; set before him, E118:3-119:3; 462:1; service acceptable to the Father, E118:4.

Genealogy: A42:1; In Luke is through Mary, E129:2; 135:3; life came from God and physical organism from Mary, E153:T; not through Joseph, E130:1; the seed of Abraham, A82:1; 84:2; the seed of Adam, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and David, E151:3; traced to David through Nathan, not Solomon, E129:2; 133:1-4.

Glorification: A reward for faithfulness, given name above every (1 Cor. 15:27), E444:1; above angels to Divine nature, A142:1; 171:3; 176:1; 178:1; B108:1; at right hand of God, subdues all things, A92:2; because of loyalty, humility and obedience, E82:T; by God to be next to himself, E37:1; 53:1; 120:2; God gave Son his own nature and his own throne, E166:1; no longer a human being, B107:1-2; not merely to nature of *Logos*, but to Divine nature, E150:T; 166:1; only after passing all tests, E128:T; with "brethren" shall be sons of glory, E144:2.

Great Physician: To heal mankind of sin-sickness, E473:T; to restore world of mankind to life, E473:T.

Great Teacher: Appointed teachers, E50:4; did not attempt or claim originality, E51:1; of men by God's appointment, E50:3; to deal with man until perfect because law of Father is inflexible, E471:1; with Church, constitutes priest to enlighten and restore man, E457:1; 471:T.

Head Of: Chief cornerstone in the

spiritual temple, A242:3-243:2; E232:T; Church to share with him in work of restitution, E451:T; 457:1; 471:T; 473:1; Forerunner and, Church, A82:1-2; B202; 255:1; none preceded him as members of the Church, B202:1; not the father of the Church, E143:2; the Church, K3:1.

Healings Of: By imparting his own vitality, A229:3; E124:3; 125:1; the woman with the issue of blood, E125:T.

High Priest: Of Royal Priesthood, E488:4; 489:3; prepared for office while here on earth, E52:1-3.

Holy Spirit's Influence On: Instructed in wilderness through, E110:3.

Humility: Identified with *Logos* and Son of Man, A202:2; E151:2; illustrates that those who humble themselves shall be exalted, E38:1; obedience and, tested, E119:4; purpose of, E149; shown in willingness to come to earth and submit to ignominious death of cross, E81:10; vs. spirit of Satan, E79:2-82; when he became a man, E454:2.

Infirmities: He was under great nervous strain, E123:T; result of our sins, not his own, E122:3-123:1; 127:T.

Israel's Rejection Of: Because a meek and lowly Nazarene as Messiah, E158:1.

Judgment Of: World given over to, to help meet requirements of Divine Law in Millennial Age, E471:1; world's worthiness or unworthiness for eternal life, E408:1; 457:2; 470:1.

Justification By: From sin, E436:T.

King: Is, of human race, who will have Church to share in work, E471:T; Kingdom not of this world, A68:1; of Glory in Millennial Age, E44:1; of Kings (1 Tim. 6:15, 16), A210:2; E78:3.

Lamb Of God: Our sin-offering, E446:1; which taketh away the sin of the world, E158:2; 446:1.

Life: Bible account of, A39-41:1; given as price of redemption, E210:1; laid down of himself, E462:1.

Logos: Acknowledged his pre-human existence, E89:T; all creations by, E93:2; appeared as messenger of Jehovah in Ex. 3:2, E43:2; as used in Jn. 1:1, E86:1-3; as, was a Lord, E134:3; called by other titles in Isa. 9:6, E92:3; described in Prov. 8:22-30, E93:1; earth created by God through, E182:2; existence before coming to earth, E63:T; 84:1; 88:2; 90:2; left spiritual plane, A177:2-178:2; left heavenly glory to provide ransom, K2:1; means "a word," and should be left untranslated, E85:2; tested by providing ransom, E485:1; the only direct creation of God, E88:2; title Son of Man applies to, E150:8; title "Word of God" (*Logos* of God) fitting for work of our Master, E85:3; transfer of life, why, E105:2; was perfect, E118:2; was pre-eminent from beginning, E87:1; why chosen for ransom, E424:1.

Lord: Became, or Master by his death and resurrection, E135:T-1; of the dead and living, A149:2; properly called, E134:3; risen Christ is "Lord of all," E135:1; was a, a god, a mighty one, E84:2; 134:3.

Loyalty: Demonstrated before all his fidelity to the Father, E120:3; exalted because of, E82:T; refused to acknowledge Satan and his power in the world, E74:2; Satan's desire to be like God was opposite to that of, E81:10.

Mediator: His blood, a surety for the New Covenant, A79:2; seals and makes operative the New Covenant, E28:T; 455:1.

See Mediator, Of New Covenant.

Mercy Of: Can deal with mankind as merciful, E471:1; extends, God to Church for sins not wilful, E461:T; forgiveness of sin by, E460:3-462:2; deals with man until perfect because law of Father inflexible, E471:1.

Messiah: Apostles expected, to free Israel from Rome, E431:4; became, in 29 A.D., B66:1; God's plan provided for his coming and Messiahship, E45:3; prophecies declared, must die, E23:T.

Mission Of: Two-fold, C352:1.

Nature Of: A little lower than the angels, E90:2; a spirit being before being made flesh, E63:T; 84:1; a spirit being since his resurrection, E84:5; 175:T; 453:2-454:2; became a man to ransom Adam and his race, E63:T; 135:1; 149:1; born of a woman and took a woman's nature, E105:2; change to human, a continuous existence, E90:2; changed twice, A180:1; could not be raised from dead as a man, E454:1-2; did not become sin-offering by leaving spirit, E425:1; earthly, when born at Bethlehem, K1; had to have same, Adam and his race, E122:1; incarnation theory teaches Jesus still a spirit being while on earth, E94:T; individuality not destroyed by changes of, B155:T; not combination of human and spirit, A179:2-180:1; not immortal in human and pre-human existence, E389:3; now possesses immortality, E392:3; 393:1; 396:3; spiritual body, not same body as crucified, B129:T; the man, suffered total everlasting destruction, E454:2; 466:T; took, man, E94:1; 95:T; 107:2; 440:1; voluntarily became flesh, E84:4; when made flesh, uncontaminated by Adam, E99:T; while a man, was not a spirit being, E175:T.

Obedience: E444:1; Even unto death proved him worthy of every trust, E37:1; in, refused to cooperate with Satan's temptations, E114:2; knowledge of the Father enabled, A131:3; many will become righteous by, E414:1; needed to be tested, E118:3; 119:4; presented his life as soon as manhood reached under, of Law, E426:T; showed Law of the Father was not too exacting, E120:3; was always, E119:4; 120:1.

Opponents: Recognized his superiority, E154:1; recognized his wisdom, E91:1-2; rejected, why, E161:1.

Perfection Of: A perfect man, A178:2; 180:2-3; 229:3; E97:3; 107:2; 108-128; 440:1; as the *Logos* and as a man, E118:2; caused him to feel much more the miseries of the "groaning creation," E160:2; from an imperfect mother, E102:3-106; holy, harmless, E95:1-96; Isa. 53:2-3 does not deny Jesus was separate from sinners, E156:1-2; kept the Law perfectly, A178:3; made like Adam before his transgression, E122:1; many cannot understand how, was separate from sinners, E95:2; more than a mere man, was separate from sinners, E139:1; 156:T; life transferred from pre-existence to embryo of human condition, E103:1; purity and, the Lamb of God which taketh away the sin of the world, E158:2; redeemed man because not under death sentence, E482:1; the ideal of some, but not the Jewish ideal, E157:T; the only one who could be the Redeemer, E97:3; 477:2; K4:2; through sufferings for Divine Plan, E51:2-3; 118:2; 119:4; under favorable conditions, E120:1.

Physical Appearance: Isa. 52:14, 15, gives erroneous thought respecting, E158:3; not marred more than others,

E159:T; of face probably bore marks of his sorrow, E159:3; personal, of, E156-159; Pilate recognized, "Behold THE man," E153:3; 154:T.

Prayers: For oneness of Church, E75:3.

Predestinated: To Divine nature, E436:T.

Prince Of Peace: Even though his Kingdom begins with trouble, E141:2.

Purchased: By his death he, Adam, E142:2; Church from thralldom of sin, E432:1-2; gift of his life constituted redemption price for world, E210:1; he willingly gave his life to, human race, E441:T; not only man, but earthly dominion, A247:2; paying ransom-price, mankind, E142:T; 454:2; 470:1; 471:1; sold all he had and, the world, E440:1; what he, will be offered to mankind, E457:T; when, mankind he became their owner, E135:2.

Pyramid: Length of life symbolized in, C337:2; perfection symbolized in, C361:1; top-stone to which all natures must be conformed, A242:3.

Ransom: Accomplished by his death, E419:1; 483:2; became a man to, Adam and his race, K2:1; E63:T; 135:1; 149:1; could not use, price while still on earth, K2:2; crucifixion tested his willingness to die as man's, E443:2; deposited, with Justice when he died, K2:1; freely gave himself a, Justice could not demand it, E462:1; 480:2; gave himself for all at age 30, K2:1; God's plan required all he had, to purchase mankind, E441:T; 455:T; he completed offering of, when he said, "It is finished," K2:1; he had to die to be a, not just suffer, E127:T; his death could have been in any other form, E443:1; if eternal torment was penalty for sin, Jesus would have

experienced it to be our substitute, E480:2; Jesus was a corresponding price for Adam, E481:2-482:1; man's substitute, E480:2; merit of, will not be transferred to Divine Justice until after Church is complete, K4:1; the flesh of, given as a, E466:T; the man, E454:3; used merit of, at Pentecost as an imputation, K3:T; when he gave himself for, he met the requirements of the Redeemer, E466:T.

Representative Of Father: All things of the Father and by, E54:T; extends God's mercy to Church for sins not wilful, E461:T; in Ex. 3:2 *Logos* appeared as messenger of Jehovah, E43:2; in Millennial Age world given over to, for judgment to help meet requirements of Divine Law, E471:1; power of God revealed in, for delivery of man, E418:1; Scriptures showing, as, in work of salvation, E35:1-36:10; to determine world's worthiness or unworthiness for eternal life, E408:1; 457:2; 470:1; was channel of power of God in creation, E182:2; 424:1.

Resurrection Appearances: Appeared and vanished during, B127:2; as a man, A231:1; manifest to chosen witnesses, B109:2; recognized by familiar act of breaking and blessing bread, B115:1; reserved after, because of dignity of exaltation, B131:1; to disciples on road to Emmaus, B113:2-114:2.

Resurrection Of: A spirit being, E84:5; 175:T; 453:2-454:2; became Adam's Redeemer when raised from the dead, E136:1; could not have been, as a man, E454:1-2; news of, broken gradually, B111:2; not crucified body, B132:1; resurrected Jesus, not return as the man, B108:T; risen Lord no longer a man, B132-135:1; to Divine nature, K2:1; E84:6.

Rewarding Of: Became rightful and only heir of "sceptre" of earth, B82:T; 85:1; for faithfulness, given a name above every creature (1 Cor. 15:27), E444:1; immortal and in express image of the Father, A211:1; B131:2.

Sacrifice Of: For "us" and the world, E446:2; man's iniquities laid on, when he paid ransom, E461:1; opened up way of returning world to harmony with God, E446:2; pointed to all sacrifices of Law, E446:1; presented, his life as soon as manhood was reached under Law, E426:T; purchase of human race required full, E440:1; 441:T; 453:1; 455:T; redeemed man from the tomb, E432:1-2; stumbling block, A239:1.

Salvation By: A representative of God, E35:1; "no other name under heaven whereby we must be saved," E472:2; only those who come to, receive freedom from sin, E489:2.

Second Adam: At second advent by giving life by processes of restitution, E137:2; became father of race by paying ransom-price, E452:4; 454:3-4; 458:1-2; became flesh so he could become the, E137:1; grafted into Adamic vine, E140:1; he became, by redeeming human race, E453:1; life comes by, A106:1; *Logos* became flesh so he could become the, E137:1; new root to give new life, E139:1; not while in flesh, but since his resurrection, E221:3; will be Life-giver of Adam's race under New Covenant, E144:3; will give human life-rights to men, E458:2.

See Ransom, Jesus' Death.

Son Of Man: Does not mean Joseph was his father, E149:1.

TITLE: applies to glorified, the man Christ Jesus and the *Logos*, E149:1; 150:8; belongs to, during Gospel and Millennial Ages,

E153:2; frequently used by him, E149:1; why, used, E151:1-2.

Was seed of Adam through Eve, E152:T.

Soul Of: Poured out as a sin-offering, E127:1.

Submission Of: People were surprised at, to abuses, E159:1-2.

Sufferings Of: Came from professors of religion, E236:T; caused by exposing hypocrisies, E236:2; Church reckoned sharers in, E419:2; could have avoided, by joining popular leaders, E236:1; developed sympathy by, E128:1; dying process and complete separation from God to be substitute for sinners, E128:T; endured for joy set before him, E119:4; for our sins, not his, E123:1; made him perfect for the Divine plane, E51:2-3; 118:2; 119:4; not enough to be ransom, but death required, E127:T; not necessary for requirements of ransom, E443:1; Satan's temptation of earthly dominion without, and death, E112:2; taught him obedience, E51:1; to take sinners' position of separation from God, E127:2.

Superiority Of: First and last, why, E93:2; recognized by Pilate, E154:T.

Sympathy Of: Tests necessary to develop, E128:1; with mankind as none of fallen race could, E126:1.

Tabernacle Pictures Of: Acceptance of sacrifice shown in burnt offering, T81:1; and Church represented by Golden Table, T115:2; blood, the price of redemption, T58:3; bullock in Lev. 8 represents, and Body, T41:3; Chief Priest, T29:1; dead bullock represents, in Court, T57:1; death of, reckoned complete at consecration, T53:1; devotion and sacrifice seen by believers, T57:2; enjoys light of Candlestick, T57:1; enters Holy at spirit begettal, T56:1; fed by bread of

truth, T57:1; gate of justification, T20:2; gate to Court, T18:1; human sacrifice presented as a ransom-price, T56:1; in Most Holy condition at resurrection, T58:2; incense represents, perfection, T56:2; is the propitiatory, T124:3; judgment of, shown passing second veil, T88:1-2; ministry, a sweet perfume, T56:2; never outside of Court, T22:1; new nature represented by Aaron, T51:2; offered incense in the Holy, T58:2; offering shown in bullock's death in Lev. 16, T53:3; opened door of Tabernacle, T20:2; passes under second veil, T58:2; perfect man, represented by bullock, T51:2; 54:3; presents merit to Jehovah, T58:3; received Divine nature after resurrection, T53:1; represented by Aaron, T29:1; 36:2; 39:1; 51:2; Royal Priesthood began with, T27:2; sacrifice as viewed by men, T57:3; sacrifice sufficient for sin, T79:3; three days under the veil, T58:2; three views of, sacrifice, T58:1; trial of fire shown in Holy, T56:1; way to immortality not opened until, came, T28:2.

Temptations Of: By Satan in wilderness, E110:1-112:2; did not dispute Satan's claim as ruler of the world, E113:T; like his brethren, not like the world, E110:1; 111:T; 117:1; refused to cooperate with Satan, E114:2.

Wisdom: He becomes our, when we accept his will instead of our own, E435:1; recognized even by his opponents, E91:1-2.

Work Of: Enabled him to become Lord of all and David's Lord, E134:2; Judge, Prince, Savior, A142:1-2; now more as General of Jehovah than Prince of Peace, A307:2; will be to enlighten and restore the world, E217:4; 451:T; 471:T; 473:1; will open doors of grave, A112:2.

Misc.: Brought life and immortality to light, A206:1-2; delivers dominion to Father, A303:3-305:2; faith dimmed for moment, why, F143:2; foretold by prophets, A57:2-58:1; given dominion of earth, A68:2-70:1; 260:2-261:1; 307:2; greatest of Prophets, D614:3; Greek word *theos* can refer to, E70:1; had direct communion with angels, D626:1; his dominion and glory after 1,000 year Kingdom, A305:3; his seemingly wasted abilities, a mystery to men, A85:2; hope of world, A101-102; E152:2; how, makes an end of the Law, B85:2; life and death of, corroborated by history, A39:1; life, death, and exaltation shown on Chart, A229:3-231:3; not being ashamed of, a witness of holy Spirit, E237:1; opened the way for Spirit of adoption, E209:2; our love for, E35:1; prefigured by types, A79:2; 155:1; properly worshiped, E72-74; realized former glory when man, A202:3; taught by Father, E50-52:3; to adopt Adam's race, A129:1; treason charged against, F667:3; was law abiding though separate from the world, A266:1-2.

JEW(S):

Law: Condemned by written, A101:2; Jesus' death meant deliverance from curse of, E417:1; 437:1; released from dominion of, by ransom, E430:4-5.

Russian: Catholic persecution of, D206:T; number, three million, C271:2; proposal on behalf of, in 1891, C288:3-290:4.

Unorthodox: Many infidels, C248:T; 249:2; no special favor for, C250:T; wealth of, C270:T.

Misc.: Clothing shops owned by, D375:1; First Adventists, B29:2; first of mankind to discern the Lord's

presence, D600:T; future blessings to, first, A297:3; lead in all professions, C270:1-271:2; liberty-loving people, D306:2; name synonymous with Israelite after Babylonian captivity, C292:1; nations blessed for aiding, C271:3; only those holding faith of Abraham, C249:3-250:T; perplexing question of every nation regarding, D553:3; Peter given keys to unlock door to, E214:1; were told by Jesus he existed before Abraham, E90:1. See Israel.

JEWELS:

Making up, in harvest, D609:2; richest, of earth at close of Millennium is perfected mankind, D648:3; sought wherever they may be found, D609:2; in breastplate represent the Church, T35:3; 36:1; twelve, in breastplate represent the twelve tribes, T35:1.

JEWISH:

Blessings: A child inherited, from its father according to the favor of its mother, E105:1.

Manhood Thirty Years:

JESUS: Anointed when, T37:1; bullock represents, at, T51:2; gave himself for all at, K2:1.

Under Law of Moses, F437:1.

Marriage Typified: Betrothal and marriage of Church, C191:1; 196:1; Christ and Church, F74:1.

Nation: Fig tree a symbol of, D604:1; furnishes a typical view of entire plan of salvation, B203:2; under Roman yoke at first advent, E157:1.

Ordinances: Practical good connected with, F387:1; Divinely instituted and typical system of, B201:1; typical, F382:1-387:1.

Typical Priesthood: Papacy drawn from, B304:1-3.

Year: Civil, began about October, B187:1; C127:F; Ecclesiastical,

began in Spring, B232:F; lunar, F483:2; two seasons, D602:F.

Misc.: Day began in the evening, F462:1; forms and ceremonies were counterfeited by Papacy, B303-304; Jesus' kingly authority over, House, B238:2; 239; proverb "When the railway reaches Jerusalem," C272:1; religion produced the spirit of liberty, D306:1-2; E351; state in the land of Palestine proposed by Zionists, D604:1.

See Israel; Palestine.

JEWISH AGE:

Closing Of: Described, A71:3; 221:4; features of, B232:2; in stages, A223:2-4; Jesus as Prophet, Priest, King at, of, T50:4; trouble at, approached only by French Revolution, D530:1; with harvest, A223:2-4; B233-234.

Harvest: At end of, Jesus offered himself as prophet, priest, king, T50:4; began with our Lord's ministry, B234:2; considerable period of time between Gospel Age Harvest and, B160:1; parallels Gospel Harvest, A238:2.

Overlapping Of: Same as Gospel and Millennial, A224:2; special light in, F205:2.

Parallels: Dispensation parallel to Christian, B204:1; Gospel and, A25:3-26:1; 223:2; B222-224:2; F205:2-206:T; length equals Gospel Age, B209:2; typical of Gospel Age, A221:4; B160:2; 209:2.

Misc.: Period following Jacob's death, Age "E" on Chart, A221:4; seed sown by Moses and prophets, B233:1.

JEZEBEL:

And priests cut off by antitypical Jehu, B266:1; foreshadowed Babylon, harlot, J2:T (1912); Papal Rome, D584:2.

JOB:

Correct views on death, hell and resurrection, E359:T-361:2; illustrations of Great Pyramid in Job 38, C318:2; viewpoint of, as a wealthy man, D415:5; 425:2.

JOEL:

Prophecy Of: Reverses order for blessings of holy Spirit being poured out, E219:1.

JOHN:

Apostle: A Prophet and an, A27:2; F223:3; carried in vision to end of world, A70:1; first to realize Jesus was responsible for miracle of fish, B118:1; in Revelation represents "wise of holy people," C89:1.

Class: Decreases as glorified Church increases, C242:1; have bitter-sweet experiences, C89:1.

First Epistle Of John: 2:20, 27, examined, E283:3-285:1; 5:7 is spurious, E55:2-58:7; why written, E285:2-287.

The Baptist: And Elijah typical, B251-254; 259:2; beginning of ministry, B58:3; born about April 1, 2 B.C., B60:2; cast into prison because reproving improper union, typical, B261:2; closing experiences paralleled by Church, B259:2-264; C231:1-2; E43:3; continuation of type begun in Elijah, B253-264:1; did a similar work to that of the Elijah promised, B250:1; did not fulfill Malachi's prophecy of Elijah, B253:2; he must decrease as Age closes, B260:2; 261:1; least in Kingdom of heaven greater than, F86:1; 111:3; T108:1; part of red heifer class, T108:1; that he was to "prepare the way of Jehovah" does not prove Jesus was Jehovah, E43:3; typified closing work of Church, B253:2; typified real Elijah, B251-254; was the only witness to dove

descending on Jesus at his baptism, E211:3.

JOINT-HEIRS:

Church, with Christ in honors, blessings and service of Kingdom, E137:2; in Gospel Age must suffer with Christ to be, in Millennial work, E456:1; 490:3; Little Flock called to be, with Jesus, E210:1; 220:3; 414:2; Little Flock, with Jesus, predestinated to Divine nature, E436:T; taken from among men now, 452:2.

JOINT MEDIATORS:

After receiving at-one-ment, Church reckoned as joint sacrificers, reconcilers, at-one-ers, and, E487:3.

JOSEPH (MARY'S HUSBAND):

Genealogy of Jesus not through, E130:1; 133:2; Jesus not son of, E130-133:2; 149; 150:8; Jesus' title "Son of Man" does not mean, was his father, E149:1; of line of Solomon, E129:2; never recognized by Jesus as his father, E88:3-91; 149; Son of Heli, explained, E129:3.

JOSEPHUS:

Chronological dates of, reckless and faulty, B52:4; 56:T; error on date of Herod's death, B55:2-57; error on time of Tiberius Caesar's reign, B58:4-59; followed by Usher, B52:4; history of Jews, E351; history unreliable, B52:4.

JOSHUA:

As deliverer, savior of Israel, a type, A79:T-1; dimmed sun, typical, A61.

JOY(S):

Set Before Jesus: Accompanied his test of obedience, E118:3; dependent on his obedience, E119:4; for which he endured the cross, was four-fold, E118:3-119:4; 462:1.

Spirit Of: Is the Spirit of God, E199:1.

Misc.: Based on hope, nourished by prayer and activity in service,

F677:3-678:1; Christian heart must be filled with, E198:1; given by witness of holy Spirit, E228:3; heavenly vs. earthly, F659:1-660:2; F677:4-678; of the Lord reward for faithful, F419:1-2.

JUBILEE(S):

Cycle(s): 19 partially observed, B193:2; 194:T; 2500 year cycles corroborated by prophecy, B190-199; and chronology harmonized, C127:2-128:1; antitypical, B180:1; began to count, when, B179:2; 180:2-187:2; chronological table, B186; ends when, B183-187:1; entire number designed to be seventy, B193:1; fiftieth, earth's great, F50:2-52:3; great, of 2500 years terminates, B185:3; how reckoned, B182:2-187:1; prove restitution work, 1874 A.D., B242:T; supports parallels, B241:2.

Law Of: Shows things as they would have been, B193:2.

Trumpet: Announces liberty in a time of disturbances, B197:2; how people respond, B197:3; resulting reforms and great leveling process, B199:T; same as Seventh Trumpet, Last Trump, B197:2; trumpet of Mat. 24:31, D600:1-601:2.

Typical: 19th is last, how reckoned, B182:2-184; 193:2-3; and antitypical, F50:2; 391:2; chronological tables, B185-186; 195; cycles began with entrance into land, B184:2,3; foreshadows restitution, the recovery of man from the fall, B175:1; last typical observance of, B179:2; of release of all mankind from debt of sin, B177:2; pictured restitution, B175:1; 178:1-187:2; F50:2; 391:2; pointed out time of second advent, B241:2; C125:1; seventy typical, before anti-type due, B193:1; two lines of evidence on, harmonized, B194:5-196:T; why, must be, B188:1.

Year: A fresh start, B176:3; requires full year for complete restitution, B179:1.

Misc.: Antitypical 1000 years commencing 1874 A.D., B180:2; 187:1; compared to Bankrupt Law, B176:3; F; day, type and antitype, F391:2-394; did not apply to Israel's priesthood, B178:T; great antitypical, only cure for world's ills, D515:T; imperfectly kept, B191:2-192; prophecies, B191:2-196; prophetic testimony of, B190:2; 195; repetition of does not fulfill, B175:2; restitution provided by Moses' Law, A50:T; restitution, begins with presence of Great Restorer in 1874, B363:1; Sabbath of rest to people and land, B175:3; since October 1874 people are investigating their God-given inheritance, B182:1; understanding of, "strong meat," B196:T; ushered in by revolution, D535:T.

See Trumpet; Dates.

JUDAH:

Lion of: Lord Jesus, B85:1; receives crown at expiration of Gentile Times, B86:2.

Sceptre: Given to, at his resurrection, B86:2; departed from, when Shiloh came, B85:3; Shiloh, B81:2-86.

Misc.: Other tribes clung to, in proportion to faith, B82:1.

JUDAISM:

Rejection Of: As system, C167:3-171; before end of seventieth week, C169:3-170; 217:2; illustrated by two parables, C160-161.

Typified: Christendom, C152:2-153:2; Kingdom of Christ, union of church and state, proper, C153:2.

Misc.: Cast off 33 A.D., C151:1; clerical class represents system of, C152:1; 167:3-168; favor transferred from nation to individuals, C167:3-168:1; 217:2.

JUDAS:

Cause of his fall, F478:3; Paul took place of, as apostle, F139:1; 208.

JUDEA:

Fleeing out of, explained, D573:2; judgments on, typical of greater on Christendom, D529:2; represents Christendom, D573:1.

JUDGE(S):

Church As: F719:1; 720:1; sympathetic, F715:2.

Period Of: Error of Usher on, B52:5.

Misc.: Christ to be, of world, A142:1-143:1; executed justice, relieved oppressed, A142:3; Jehovah supreme, F395-396; Moses' instruction to, A49:1; of world, Christ, F397-398; period of, B49:1-3; table of law represents the Christ as the righteous, T123:2.

JUDGING:

In offenses against Church, such as for a slandered elder, F417:2-418:2; of dead begins after reign over angry nations, H4:T; others and law of love, F405:1-406:1; ourselves, proper and improper, F407-411; proper procedure of, in offenses against the individual, F412:1-417:1.

JUDGMENT:

By Christ: All, committed by Father unto, E408:1; to reign, judge and possess the Kingdom, E44:3.

Day Of: Deliverance through Christ from penalty of first, A141:1; 152:1; felt by nations beyond Christendom, D27:2-3; first in Eden, A140:1; first and second, A139:2-140:1; 145:2; for Church and world, A145:3; E379:2; 408:1; for the world is, the Millennium, E469:1; 479:2; judges moderate and merciful because of original identity with man, F69:1; upon mankind, national recompenses, D11:3.

Of Babylon: By standard of Word of

God, D97:1; character manifested in, D76:1; greater than against fleshly Israel, D529:2; Kingdom, causes fall, D623:1; of ecclesiastical powers by world, D102-112; sign of presence of Judge, D598:7; 599:T; warned of coming, D51:2.

Of Church: Began at House of God, B238:2; D598:5; by Jesus now, E457:2; first work of second advent, F419:1; Lord's flock to judge who are to be teachers in Church, E208:1; Lord's judgment, F416:T; members of Body pass, T89:1.

Of Israel: Moses had God's spirit in, E176:1.

Of New Creation: Holy Spirit gives better balance and quality of, E196:1; in Gospel Age, F399:2; need less chastening from Lord, E233:4; of Father, by Son, F400-401:1; 418:3-419:1.

Of World: By Jesus with Church, E471:T; 479:2; F397-398; "by that man" (the Christ, Head and Body) Acts 17:31, E479:2; came to all through Adam, A156:1; collectively, in Time of Trouble, D12:1; coming, more favorable, A141:1; 143:2; committed to Christ, A137:1; 142:1; crucial, E474:2; described, A141-144:2; 146-147; errors on, A137:2-138:2; 146:3; for worthiness or unworthiness of eternal life, in hands of Jesus, E457:2; 470:1; in Kingdom, holy Spirit will witness that it has commenced and will be promptly executed, E193:T; in Millennial Age, will be for 1,000 years, E469:1; in Millennium, F665:8; 712:2; 714-720:1; Jehovah commits to Son and Church in Millennial Age, F395:1-399:1; of individuals and nations, D12-13; 541:1; reprov'd for sin, righteousness and coming, E291-294; separating, of sheep and goats occupy

entire Millennial Age, E479:3; shown in parable of sheep and goats, A144:2; to convince, of, an effect of witnessing, E192:T-1.

Recognition Of: By world is imperfect, E192:1.

Misc.: After death the, of God, T87:1; breastplate of, T34:3; by men and God, D541:1; incompetent among members of New Creation, F402:2-406:1; Jesus stood test of Divine, T88:1-2; resurrection by, A147:4; D619:3; F665:8; 708:1-F; 710:2; 712:2; 714-721:T; righteous, no evil deed shall fail just recompense, D520:1; some men's sins go before to, A145:1; F719:2-720:1; sound, only by Lord's Word and spirit, D433:1; sound, opposes Communism, D476:4-478:T; trial and decision, A138:3; trial for life, F709:1; 710:3; trouble from Lord as King, D622:3.

See Vengeance; Trouble, Time Of.

JUST:

Because God is, can be no release from death penalty without ransom, E447:5; eternal torment not a, penalty for sin, E422:1; God is, and yet justifier of believers in Jesus, E427:T; 463:2; 465:1.

JUSTICE:

And Love: Basis for charity, D503:1; contrasted, A188:3; exactly equal with, E31:3; no conflict with, E451:1; 452:1.

Divine: After attaining perfection, man will be in full conformity with demands of, E475:T; could not demand either more or less than Adam's kind, E423:T; curse of, lifted, D647:2; death penalty for man did not violate, E413:T; God not bound by, to restore every man, E470:1; in the eyes of, Christ is owner and master of the race, E135:2; Jesus bore for

us stroke of, by taking sinner's place, E127:T; 462:1; mankind ultimately turned over to, when perfected, E18:2; merit of Christ's death will not be transferred to, until after Church complete, K4:1; penalty of restraint for fallen angels did not violate, E413:T; understanding death penalty gives insight into what, requires, E422:1-2.

Of Death Penalty: Is a just sentence, E412:2; 449:1; on man not too severe, E463:2.

Of God: Among men inferior to, A32:2; faithful priests recognize, T40:3; foundation of God's throne, E421; 463:3; 472:1; harmonized with justification of believers, F101:1; in limiting call to Divine nature, A187:4-189; B202:1; in permitting Time of Trouble, D518:1; 526:1; in punishing all nations, D70:2-73; regarding one suffering for another, D47:2; 49:1.

Ransom: Displayed in God's plan for a ransom, E484:2; fully met requirements of, E419:1; 440:T; Jesus bought the world and paid the full price for it, E142:T; not demanded by, E462:1; no violation of, A155-157; E419:3; 422:2; 430:2; paid to, T125:3; 126:2; price was laid in hands of, as a deposit, K2:1; remission of death penalty no violation of, E439:2; removal of curse without, would violate, E421:2; 447:5; 465:1; required perfect man's life for perfect man's life, A229:3; sacrifice offered to, E17:5; 449:T; 452:1; when, price is formally delivered to, Millennial Kingdom will begin, K4:1.

Requirements Of: Become more and more exacting in Millennial Age, E474:2; fully satisfied with payment of penalty for sin, E461:1.

Satisfaction Of: Atonement, E18:2;

20:1; 27:2; must be, before God could deal with sinners through the Mediator, E28:T; through Atonement, T76:2; 124:2; 125:3; 126:2; true view of Atonement makes, E17:2-5; two views of Atonement that fail to make, E16:1-2; without, God could not accept us as sons, E432:2.

Misc.: Alone can secure blessings which all desire, B102:1; and freedom considered remedy for evils, D508:T; basis of "new heavens" and "earth," A69:1; High Priest, a representative of God's, T125:T; in God's plan, A135:2; in Kingdom, D519:3; 632:2; inviolable, E421; 439:2; 447:5-452:3; laid to the line in Kingdom, D632:2; 636:3; Mercy Seat represents, T124:2; mistaken ideas of, A187:4-190:1; object of earthly governments although seldom meted out, A263:1-2; of Day of Vengeance, D47-73; requires sacrifice, T125:3; retributive, began reign of Messiah, B137:4; saints guard carefully, D524:1; same, condemns and releases man, A157:1.

See Attributes; God, Attributes..

JUSTIFICATION:

Actual: For New Creation, in First Resurrection, F104:T; for world in Millennium, F101:1; 106:2-107; 112:1; 115:1; vs. faith, F101-102; 106:3-107; 112:1; 115:1-116:1.

By Faith: Because of Christ's sacrifice, E444:2; Biblically proved, E444-445; explained, F102:T; 108:1-2; 112:1; first step toward holiness, T21:3; for New Creation, F102-103; 108; 634:1; for purpose of sacrifice, F115-116:1; 117:1; gives forgiveness of sins and pardon for offenses not wilful, E460:3; giving way to Papal dogma of justification by works and the Mass, D33:2; keynote of the Reformation, C103:T; 109; operation

in Gospel Age, F112; reckoned right or perfect, E444:3; shown in Well's position in Pyramid, C349:1; underlying principle of Christianity, A100:5; vital, F103:T.

Meaning: F114:1.

Of Ancient Worthies: F110-111; 119:1.

Of Church: Evidence of, is a witness of holy Spirit, E242:T; first work of Lord for Church, reckoned perfection of life by faith, E139:2; imputing merit of ransom sacrifice needed for, E442:1; operation of, illustrated by electric car service, F109:1; pair of balances or scales, F101:T; providing of ransom-price did not give, E442:1; reckoned, A130:T; 153:T; 231:4-233:1; E109:T; 139:2; 145:2; 241:3; 444:3; 456:1; F102:1-103; 106:2; 107:1-108; 136:1; represented as robe of righteousness, E445; result of imputed ransom merit, A232:T; E242:T; 442:1; F103:T; 108:1; 115:2; seal of the holy Spirit is evidence of, E242:T; through Christ, E385:2.

Of Israel: Had typical, A229:1; F431:2-432:1; Law could not justify those under it, E417:1; 444:3; typical, ceased, B68:3.

Of Man: Need for, proves we were unrighteous, E444:2; not by works, E444:2; not given by providing of ransom alone, E442:1; not to be confounded with pardon, E460:1.

Of World: Through Mediator, F114:1-115:1; will be actual in Millennium, E241:3.

Tentative: Beneficial to believers, why, L3:4; count cost, F153:T; Court represents condition of, T19:1; 60:T; 61:1; explained, F116:2-119:2; 151:1; L3:1-4; household of faith in Court condition of, T62:2; implies certain amount of consecration, F151:1; lapses when, F125:2; 147:2; 153:3; of

believers who receive grace of God in vain, F116:2-118:2; 125:2; 129:2; 153:2-154:1; precedes sanctification, F121:1; 151:1; 632:T; proportion of justified to consecrated, T118:2; represented by posts of Court, T113:2; 114:2; typified by Levites, not allowed to see or be in "Holy," F118:1; typified in consecration of Levites, F124-125; 693:1; unconsecrated children of believers, are, F684:2; who never go beyond preliminary step of justification, F117:2-118:1.

To Fellowship: Adam, A225:1; and Abraham, A228:2-3.

Misc.: A gift of forgiveness, A156:1; brings peace with God, T21:3; class "p" on Chart receive in vain, A236:1; comes once to each individual, L3:4; everlasting, B68:3-69:T; from sin through death of Son, A195:T; Great Company consecrated their justified human life, T69:2; Jesus the gate of, T20:2; of heathen through faith, F107:1; precedes offering self in sacrifice, T66:1; renouncing sin, accepting Christ brings, T118:T; some religious people are Brethren in "Household of faith," but not consecrated Brethren in Christ, T117:1; to life vs. to friendship, F110-111; 119:1; 125:2; L3:2; unleavened cake represents, T46:2; white curtains represent, T114:1; white robe represents, of the body, T74:2; works do not secure, A233:1; works, impossible, F101:1; works required after, A233:1. See Justified.

JUSTIFIED:

Church: And sanctified only are true, F415:3; are reckonedly freed from Adamic guilt, E109:T; by faith, plane "N" on Chart, A231:4; Church's, sacrifice offered as a part of the Lord's sacrifice, T66:1; from sins,

delivered from Divine curse, E436:T; humanity consecrated to God, A196:2; new nature is "treasure in earthen vessel" (humanity), T114:3; offering acceptable because first, T66:1; through renouncing sin and accepting Christ, T118:T; to be acceptable sacrifices, A266:1.

Definition: To be made right, E444:3.

By Blood: By the blood of Christ, E444:2; 461:T.

By Faith: Abraham, before Royal Priesthood existed, T27:2; all who accept Christ as their Redeemer on plane "N" on Chart, A225:1; three classes, F119:1.

Misc.: Believers in Court, T61:1; bought by Mediator and freely forgiven for sins, E461:T; consecrated are unconditionally, through Christ, E434:3; Court is the, human condition, T19:1; 20:2; 113:2; have privilege of walking in light, A20:2; heifer, type of, persons free from Law Covenant, T110:1; Israel not, by works of Law, E417:1; men not, by works, E444:2-3; nominal church includes, and sanctified, T117:2; not forgiven under letter of Law but under spirit, E461:T; numerical proportion of, believers to consecrated, T118:2; persons, in "Court," A244:1; posts represent, believers, T113:2; 114:2; renouncing our, human will, pass first veil, T22:2; section "p," plane "N" on Chart, but not sanctified, A236:1; those sanctified must first be washed or, either actually (in Millennium) or reckonedly (by faith), E241:3.

See Justification

JUSTINIAN:

Code of, a collection of laws against heresy, B332:1; edict of, C70:2-75:1; loss of power over Italy, C80:3-81:1;

rise of Papal power under, C70:2-81:1.

KETURAH:

Abraham's: Second wife, typical of world in general, C366:1; third wife, illustrates Covenant of restitution, E106:T.

KEY(S):

Of The Kingdom: Given to Peter, E214:1; F221:1; Pope Eugenius said to have, B308:1; Pope Leo claimed to have, B295:1.

Misc.: Doctrine of ransom, that unlocks the entire Bible, K1:3; of death and *hades*, E366:4; F335:1; 397:2; seventy weeks, to other time prophecies, B65:3; C127:T; "to be testified in due time," A105:1; to "mystery" (Col. 1:26), E146:2.

KIEL CANAL:

Naval parade at opening of, D151-156.

KILL(-ED/-ING):

All begotten of holy Spirit could not think of, a fellow-creature, F366:1; Christ died same night typical lamb was to be, B181:T; F461:1; 470:F; "Fear not them which, the body," E332:4; flesh must be, by the New Creature, F488:3; Jewish War in 70 A.D., parents, and ate own children, D48:1; of goat typical of crucifying will, T64:2; red heifer, outside Camp, T105:1.

See Martyrs.

KING:

Christ, Head And Body: In sense of Governor, D637:T; Judge and, typified by Moses, D633:3-634:1; shares in work of world's enlightenment, E471:T.

Jesus: At end of Jewish Age, T50:4; 51:T.

IN 1878: Assumed office of, B235:1; took power as, D604:2; 621:2.

ISRAEL'S: Recognition of, D627:2-

628:1; rejection of their, B225:1.
 OF: All the people, T51:T; glory, E44:1; of Mediatorial Kingdom, D635:2; 1 Tim. 6:15, 16, E78:3.

Presented himself as, B238:2; 239:T; prophet, priest and, why, D637:T; revealed gradually, B138:T; to reign, judge and possess the Kingdom, E44:3; under Seventh Trumpet, D622:3.

Of Israel: Requested by, A48:1; Saul had the Spirit of God, but lost it, E176:1; ten tribes never recognized Rehoboam as, E132:1.

Misc.: Angels of Mat. 24:31, messengers of the new, D600:2; each man to be, A175:1; 296:1; D646:2; Satan's desire to be, instigated his rebellion, E113:1.

KINGDOM:

Blessings: Are of the Father and by the Son, E45:T; bring deliverance, E433:4; equitably distributed, A169:1; opportunity to learn, of righteousness, E469:1; releases mankind from blindness, ignorance, E469:3; restitution, of Divine favor lost in Eden, E25:1.

Communication: Intimate, between, and representatives, D620:1; 629-632; of Church and world in, D618:3-619; through earthly agencies, B122:1.

Delivered Up: To Father by delivering it to mankind at close of Millennium, F50:1; when Christ, to Father, A304:1; 305:1; C125:2; E44:1.

Earthly: All creation ignorantly awaits, A306:1; Ancient Worthies in, A290:T; classes interested in, and opposed to, C19:2-21; Communism will succeed in, D478:T; glory and blessings to accumulate, A291:1; Highway of Holiness in, A217:1; Israel first favored and first to accept,

F118:2; 119:T-2; 178:1; Israelitish, A294:1; D624:4-625:1; 654:1; Jehovah's footstool made glorious, D647-656; Jerusalem capital of, A296:2-3; labor in, D635:T.

NOT: Christendom, A268:3-271; B80:1; C116:T; D15:T-1; kingdoms of world, A249:1-2.

Only hope for world, D517:3; 525:1; F335:1; only seen by Abraham, A292:2; operation of, A289:1; A291:1; Papacy's claim to be, J6:2 (1912); under right of Messiah, then under man, A247:2.

Establishment Of, How: Begins with trouble, E141:1; breaks in pieces kingdoms of this world, B99:2; by holy Spirit, E192:2; details of setting up, D617-619; established, D518:3-520; first, in Adam, A247:1; for Mediatorial work, E29:2-31:2; gradually during trouble, B76:1; E469:3; in earth by the Mediator, E29:2; it will manifest itself, D615-646; judgments on Babylon, D623:1; manifest after Armageddon, J16:1 (1912); not with outward manifestation, A276:1; nothing to prevent, B363:1; on earth, D14:2.

Message Of: C89:1; America center of teachings on, Bengel and Wolff taught, C84:2; burden of Jesus' and apostles' message, A273:2-274; Jesus revived hopes by, A274:1-275:1; Pyramid stones crying, C376:T; theme of the Bible, A59:3; 273:1-2.

Establishment Of, When:

1878 A.D.: Being set up since, B101:1; organized and reign begun in, D604:2; work began, D622:1.

After Gentile Times, B98:1; before destruction of present powers, A262:T; C301; 305:T; D622:2-624:3; begins when Church complete, K4:1; during overthrow of present powers, B170:2; exists before coming into

power, A261:3; nearness, how proved, A337:1; C23.

NOT SET UP: At Pentecost, B80:1; without every member, B77:3.

Now at hand, not in mere embryotic stage, B14:T; only in incipient stage during Gospel Age, B81:T; organized in power before image smitten, B78:1; proximity of, D602-606; setting up the, D620:2-624; summary of dates and signs of, C304:T-308; time for, J3:2-4:3 (1912); while kingdoms of this world passing, A307:1-2; will begin when ransom-price is formally delivered to Justice, K4:1.

Millennium: 1,000 year period most favorable for work of, E470:T; Christ to reign, judge and possess, E44:3; is "The World to Come," A67:2; Mediatorial reign of mercy to be followed by justice, D645:3; Millennial Age, E480:T.

Parables, Prophecies and Types Of: Fifth Universal Empire, A260:2; D617:T; foretold by Daniel, C61-62; honors of, is penny of parable, C223:1; in type ushered in with Jubilee trumpet, D617:T; Kingdom of Jehovah in Isa. 2:2-4 and Mic. 4:1-3, E44:2; Mount of Congregation, F618:2; most parables relate to, A273:2; 275:2; 283:3; prophesied in Isa. 25:6-9, E45:4; purple represents the power of the, T34:2; represented by stone cut out of mountain, A255:2-3.

Rule Of: Despotic, F115:1; evil not permitted in, D519:3; force will be used in, with mercy and peace, D518:3-519; 636:3-638:T; iron rod, A302-303; 310:1; D636:3-637; law of righteousness, truth, goodness, E220:2; liberties restricted, A302:1; mankind to learn to love righteousness in, A303:2; obedience enforced, F93:T; stripes for learning lessons,

A303:1; those refusing to make progress cut off after one hundred years, F712:1

Spiritual: Ancient Worthies have no part in, F86:1.

CHURCH: Embryo, A284:1; B81:T; 100:T; true, is, of God, A255:2; 283:1; D651:2; ministry of reconciliation to be shared by, E487:2; joint-heirs with Christ in honors of, E137:2; 210:1; 220:3; of saints, D617:2-618:1; only possessed scepter of promise during Gospel Age, B81:T; should give entire attention to, not present governments, A267:1; 341:1; to be joint-heirs in requires suffering in Gospel Age, E456:1; 490:3; uses a different mode of warfare—truth, B100:2.

Class consists only of Lord and elect, D618:2; glory of, A292:1-2; invisible, A276-281:1; New Jerusalem, A295:2; of heaven, least in, F258:2; royalty of, D617:1-618; saints flee to, from Christendom, D573:2-3; who will constitute, A288:2.

Typical: Ended with Zedekiah, A248:2-3; E132:1; Israel, typical of God's, D651:2; Jerusalem, a symbol of, A295:2; Jewish nation was, A248:1; C153:2.

Work Of: A288:2-291;

FIRST: Bind Satan, E470:T; gathering elect, D621:2.

Moral and social reforms in, D632:2-636; object to restore rights lost in Eden, E135:2; under guidance of Royal Priesthood, humanity to attain condition of God's likeness in flesh, E78:T.

Misc.: Christ enthroned over as vicegerent, A304:T; described, A302-304; dominion of earth placed in hands of Christ, A261:1; effect upon mankind, D632-636; importance of,

C19:1; inherited by those developed in Spirit of love in, E480:1; is everlasting, A305:2; prominent of Scriptures, general discussion of, A273-306; promises of, made void by nominal church, A282:2; resisted by Satan through Antichrist, B359-361; studies of nature and nature's God in, D635:1; the glorious prospect, D642:1-2; the increase of, D642:3-646; two phases, A288:1-292:2; 295:2; 301:2; world reaction to, D631:2.

See Reign; Millennium.

KINGDOMS:

Gentile: Began with king Nebuchadnezzar, A252:T; Dan. 2:31-45 explained, A252-255; destroyed by "stone," A255:2-3; four universal empires, A251:3-261; given beastly character by tyrants, A264:T; succeeded by Christ's Kingdom, A307:2; B77:1,5; 80:1; C128:2; D12:1; 272:1.

Of This World:

CHRISTIANS: Aliens in, A267:T; stand separate from, E115:T; to obey, B81:T.

Deceived by the church nominal, A268:1-3; false kingdom of God, A269:1-3.

IN TIME OF TROUBLE ARE: Gathered for destruction, A316:2; overthrown, A241:1; 271:1; 332-333; 336:1; transferred to Christ, A68:2.

NOT: Christlike, A271:T; D266:4; God's Kingdom, A249:1-2.

Permitted to rule, A250:1-252:4; 266; Protestants sought protection and aid from, E115:T; rule during Gentile times, A250:T; ruled by Satan, A75:1; 250:2-251:1; C116:T; while God's Kingdom is set up, A307:1-2; governments existed prior to being universal empires, A261:3.

Misc.: Brought disappointment and oppression to groaning creation,

D617:T; represented by mountains, D543:3; 596:3.

KINGS:

Divine Right Of: And political liberty cannot co-exist, says Socialist, D357:T; doctrine, J11:2 (1912); D27:1; 36:2; 77:2; period of, chronological, B50; repudiated by U.S., D264:5; taught by most sects, D36:2.

Misc.: And priests, communication between Ancient Worthies and, D619:3; 626:1; 631:T; Church appointed, J8:1 (1912); now little revered, D78:1; of Europe to abdicate, D123:3; Papacy's interpretation of Psa. 2:12, J8:1 (1912); "poor lot of" in Europe, D82:1-2; seek alliance in anarchy, D129:4; their position in Armageddon, J12:1-2 (1912); thrones and pulpits fall together, D104:1.

KINGSHIP:

Of earth redeemed by sin-offering, E152:2.

KISHENEV:

Movement of Jews toward Christianity, B223:2; 235:1.

KNOWLEDGE:

Growth In: A witness of holy Spirit, E238:2-239:2; each step of, must be followed by step of obedience, E239:2; man's privilege for eternity, A180:3; needed to develop fruits of the spirit, E239:1-2.

Increase Of:

AND INVENTIONS: Affecting labor, D430:2-432:1; 460:2; 509:T-510:2; benefiting land owners, D510:2-512:1.

Affect on masses, D78:2-79:2; 414:1; not caused by increased brain capacity, A164:T-166:2; one of mighty influences binding Satan, A265:1; prepares for Millennium, A169:1.

PROOF OF: New order, A337:1; time of end, C63:3.

Propheesied by Daniel, A168:T.

RESULTS IN: Anarchy, D80:2; 142:1; 271:1; 414:1; Babylon's judgment, D76:T; 77-81; 110:3; 307:1; breaking personal and political shackles, D308:2; discontent, D1:2-3; 430:2-432:1; 443:4-447:1; 451:1-2; insubordination, D141:2-142:1; prosperity, D312-314; selfishness, D307:2; 315:1-3; Time of Trouble, A168-172; 265:2; 266:T; 311:1-313:2; 337:1; C23; J1:2-3.

RESULT OF: Printing, A166:2; 265:1; and transportation, D78:T.

Suppressed in Russia, D78:2.

Deficiency In: By Eve resulted in fall into sin, E412:1; most of mankind, as was Adam, have, knowledge of sin and its penalty, E476:T.

Of God(?s): Character gives strength, A346:1-2; enabled Christ to obey, A132:T; has increased, A171:2; mind made possible through Word of God, E229:1; plan necessary, B203:2; 243:1-244:1; will by searching God's Word, E201:1; Word not same as Spirit of truth, E205:2.

Of Truth: All men to be saved and come to, E466:1; T95:1; defined, E474:T; dispensational, essential, B28:2; heavenly things only after spirit begettal, A281; needed in "harvest," B204:T; of ransom enables us to reason with God and trust him, E464:1; wilful sin after receipt of, leaves no more sacrifice for sins, E474:T; will help men make best possible use of new trial for life, E470:T.

To World: Given before trial for life, E479:1; of righteousness and sin will benefit those who use it, E469:1; Mediator helps, back to favorable opportunities of, E469:2.

Misc.: At present, untruth to say, of Lord fills earth, A74:3; by intuition, observation, experience, information, A122:T; comfort from the time

prophecies, B364:2; conscientiousness not dependent on, B280:1; dangerous except under law of love, D305:2; he who refuses to obey, of redemption more severely punished, E474:1; majority of nominal Christians have little, of spiritual victories, E193:2; Nicodemus sought, of heavenly things, E92:2; of seal of holy Spirit known only by the one receiving it, E247:4.

PERFECT: Future, A25:3; not necessary for trial for life, E479:1.

Responsibility comes with, D49:2; tests sincerity of consecration, A347:1; wages in relation to, D509:1. See Civilization; Inventions.

KNOX:

And Calvin: As reformers, and errors of, C112:3.

KOATH:

Typifies Ancient Worthies, F128:2.

LABOR:

Competition: D323:2; 335:1-2; 337:3-4; 506:2; 507:1; female, a factor, D323-324; past, present, future supply and demand for, D289:2; 316:1-2; 370-372.

Conditions: Benefits by wealthy extravagance, D300-301; complaints and proposals of, A326-331; if wealth used to improve, D504:3-505.

IN: England, D349:3-352; Japan, D340-343; Kingdom, D635:T.

Raising standard of, D457:2-460:1; replaced by machinery, D316:1-2; 320-323; 331:1; "the sweater system," D374:2-376; the tyranny of, D465:1; three hours', for all with present conveniences, D635:T; views and methods, reasonable and unreasonable, D324-327.

Affect Of: Corporations on capital and, D59:5; on prohibition, D470-471; problem if armies were to be abolished, D510:3; release from, at

present, injurious, D634:3; saving machinery, leisure, idleness, vice, A169:1.

Vs. Capital:

CONFLICT: Between, A312:2-313:2; 325:1; D330:2; J2:T; brings Time of Trouble, A331:2-332:1.

Misc.: As commodity, D421-425; 428:2; law of natural selection in, D492:2-494:1; legislation, D437:2-441; reply to Pope Leo XIII Encyclical on, D495:2-512; Roman Catholicism on, reform, D457-461; strikes and unions, attitude of consecrated toward, F581:2-582.

See Unions, Capital.

LAKE OF FIRE:

Represents the Second Death, B153:1; E380:1; 480:T.

LAMB(S):

Of God: Jesus, which taketh away the sin of the world, E158:2; 446:1; opens scroll, E36:11-37; Passover, slaying, sprinkling blood, eating, F460:1-465:1.

Misc.: And goats (Isa. 34:6), tribulation saints and tares, D17:1; antitypical, eating of, F463:1; marriage of the, A235:1; Song of Moses and the, C237:2; F233.

LAMENTATION:

Aaron and two sons forbidden to make, T40:3.

LAMP(S):

Bible: Represents Scriptures, B23:1; C92:1; E230:T; F666:5; to our feet, A20-22; F60:2; trimmed, knowledge of, C92:3; words of our Lord and Apostles, F61:T.

Of Golden Candlestick: Light of, is God's spirit, T117:1; only light in Holy, T16:2; 127:2; represented entire Church, T116:T; seven branches, perfect or complete, T115:3; trimmed by High Priest, T16:2; 116:3.

Misc.: Church are shining, apostles

stars, D593:2; F655:1; the sure word of prophecy, B21:1; C133:2; 227:2; D617:T.

LAND:

Israel: 1878 onward was movement of Jews returning to their, C258:2-260:1; a historic figure steps forward and declares, "The, is mine," C263:1; division of, B48; 186; 195; founding of a nation in the Holy Land, means exaltation of all, C268:4; never since Babylonian captivity has, had full control of their, B183:T; seventy years of desolation of, B51:1; 191:2; the system of year Sabbaths identified, with their, B184:2; Turkey prohibited Jews living longer than three weeks in, C272:3.

Jubilee(s): Began to count when Israel entered their, B184:2, F; year of, a Sabbath of rest to people and, B175:3.

Misc.: Abrahamic promise related to, A293:1; B45:T; Great Pyramid at border and in midst of, C325:1-326:T; iniquitous distribution of, D458:2-3; Levite no inheritance in, significance of, A52:1; F130:2; 459:1; ownership in France, D532:2-3; restrictions of, under Mosaic Law, D416:1; 427:2; single tax theory, D494:2-495; 507:3-514.

See Tax, Single.

LANGUAGE:

Gospel published in every, A91:2; highly symbolic, used to hide truths until due, J2:1 (1912); Papacy kept Bible in dead, lest people prove their hypocrisy, D63:1; pure, the pure Word—uncontaminated by human tradition, A317:T; turn to people a pure, D529:1; F123:1; 710:3; "Two Witnesses" in sackcloth of dead (Rev. 11:3), C122:2.

LAODICEAN:

We are in, stage of Church, D41:1.

LAST:

Behaving, whirlwind and fiery chariot indicate violence to, members, C231:1; coming out of Babylon is one step, by no means the, C188:1; days, A75:T; 314:T; B167:2; 258:2; 259:2; C200:2; D274:1; 305:T; 393:T; 615:1; 628:3; enemy that shall be destroyed is Adamic death, A222:2; feet of him, members of Body of Christ, A341:3; B142:T; 236:1; harmony and contrast of first and, three chapters of Bible, A56:2; "last trump" is already sounding, C232:2; F723:1; *Logos* is the first and, E93:2; seven, plagues upon world including nominal church, A238:2; Seventh Trumpet the, trump in a series, B148:T-1; 197:2; shall be first, first last, A293:T; B206:T; F118:2; treading of the winepress is, feature of harvest work, D18:2; typical Jubilee observed, B179:2; 180:2-181:1; 182:2; 184:2; 185; 195.

LATERAN:

Council of, blasphemous, B309:2.

LAVER:

Description of, T15:3; in Court, T15:3; Levites have access to on Day of Atonement, T19:1; symbol of circumcision of the heart, T119:1.

LAW:

Against Sin: Will be radically enforced by Mediator in Millennial Age, E474:2.

Divine: T36:1; And sentencing, F351:2-352:2; in Millennium Jesus assists world meet its, requirements, E471:1; measure of perfect man's ability, F228:T; 354:1; of justice, the Golden Rule, F375:1-377:T; reconciliation of mankind to, will be by the Redeemer and work of Atonement, E27:T; retracing in heart under New Covenant, F359:1-360:1; 374:1; Satan serves as executioner of,

E449:1; unwillingness to transgress is a witness of holy Spirit, E235:1; when violated, effaced in man to large measure, F351:1-352:2; written in constitution of Adam and Eve, F349:1-350:1; 351:2-3.

First Feature Of: Passover, B46:T.

Jesus: Born under, why, E417:1; F357:T; 366:T; Christ, the Law-Executor, T121:2; full import of, illustrated in Jesus, B84:2; how, makes an end of, B85:2; kept, how, why, F354:2; 356:2-357; presented his life as soon as manhood reached under, E426:T; showed, was not too exacting, E120:3.

Jews: Condemned under, A101:2; F354:2; in Christ, freed from, F229:1; Israel redeemed, from, T83:T; still under, F377:1; 379; will bring, to Christ, A297:3.

Letter Of: Justified ones not forgiven under, but under spirit, E461:T; and spirit of, T35:3.

Limitations Of: Could not justify those under it, E444:3; could not redeem sinful flesh, E121:1; Israel not justified by works of, E417:1.

Of Cause And Effect: Eventually brings retribution, D376:4; in history, D51:1.

Of Love: All sons of God on every plane subject to, F374:1; dispensation change to, Peter's hesitation, F380:2; for New Creation under Abrahamic Covenant, F360:1; 363:2-368:2; 379:1; not for evilly disposed, but New Creation, F377:1-378:2.

Of Righteousness: And truth and goodness will rule in next Age, E220:2; confined to Israel, E189:F.

Of Supply And Demand: Capital and labor, D330:1-2; 513:2-3; darkens outlook, D330:2; 348:3-349:2; divides rich and poor, D517:2; enemy of toilers, D435:2; humanity between

upper and nether millstones, D372-380; 383:1; inexorable upon all, D327-330; 349:1; 372:1; 441:3; influence on labor, D326:3; 465:1; labor changes in 30 years, D447:1.
See Labor.

Of The Father: Because it is inflexible, Jesus to deal with mankind until perfected, E471:1; in Millennial Age, the only deviations from will be allowance for weaknesses and ignorance, E474:2; says no remission of sin without shedding of blood, E442:2; unchangeable, E421:1; 439:2.

Original: Operation of, F351-352:1; 377:1; written in organism of perfect creatures, F350-351:1; 385:T.

Perfect: Should be obeyed perfectly by perfect being, E475:3.

Reign Of: In history, D50:1; universal, D493:1.

Tabernacle: Lev. 8—Bullock delivered up to the, typical, T41:3; Lev. 9—Moses going into Tabernacle with Aaron shows, satisfied, T83:T; of burnt-offering, T97:1.

REPRESENTED: By Moses, T83:T; in breastplate, T34:3.

Two tables of, in Ark, T17:2; 121:2; under part of breastplate represents the letter of the, T35:3.

Misc.: Acquiescence to, gives everlasting life, T97:T; arrangements typified Gospel and Millennial Ages, F234:2; execution of, in Kingdom, D617:2-3; 620:1; is full measure of perfect man's ability, T35:2; limited and restricted Abrahamic Covenant, B83:3; Lord's people to be more, abiding, F390:1; 591:T; 593-594; manhood under, age of 30, E426:T; order is, heaven's first, D646:1; reign of, shown in history, D50:1-51:1; righteousness of, fulfilled in Jesus and reckonedly in all New Creatures,

T35:2-36:1; 121:3; shall go forth out of Zion, D620:1; 628:3; 632:2; showed man is imperfect, B84:1; tables of, represents righteous judge, T123:2.

See Righteousness.

LAW COVENANT:

Curse Of: Brought double condemnation upon Israel, E417:1; 437:1; Jesus' death meant deliverance to Jews from, E417:1; 437:1; 430:4-5.

Sacrifices: Brought typical justification, A229:1; set aside that antitypical sacrifice might be established, E426:1.

Standards Of: Contrasted with original, F354:1; double purpose, F355:T.

JESUS FULFILLED AND: Became heir of, and the seed of Abraham, B85:2; suretied New, F355:1-358:2; 379-380:1.

Land restrictions, D416:1; 427:2; measure of a perfect man's ability, A178:3; E108:1; 385:1; 471; F228:T; 354:1; moral code, A45:1; New Creation is in no sense of the word under, F379:1; provided for poor, home-born or foreigner, D427:2; required perfect works, E417:1; strict equality, A49:3; 51:3; summarized in supreme love for God, F356:2; taught need of ransom, A45:1; thirty-two centuries ahead of its times, A50:2; twentieth century laws based upon, A44:2; 164:1; upon Jews only, F226:1-229:1; 354:1; 358:1; 379:1.

Typical Of: Analogous to New Covenant except New will have a better Mediator, E331:1; L1:3; first tables of, that were broken, failure of the Law Covenant, D631:1; Hagar was, F170:1; inauguration of, introduction of New Covenant, A321:2; moon is, F481:2; not only typically significant, but a necessary provision, F387:1-388:2; second tables of the,

represent New Covenant, D631:1; shadow or reflection of Gospel, D590:5.

Misc.: Added to the Abrahamic Covenant, T34:3; John's baptism signified repentance for violations of, F432:T; 437:1; of Divine origin, A44:2; 53:2; Spirit frees from, F229:1; when scepter passed to Jesus the, ended, B85:2.

LAWGIVER:

Father is, E50:2; Jehovah was the original, F396:1; nature has an intelligent, A29:2; "The scepter shall not depart from Judah, nor a," B85:3.

LAWS:

Human: Based on Mosaic Law, F604:2; generally wise, F604:1-2.

Of God: Arranged for perfect beings, E471:1; because inflexible, Jesus to deal with mankind until perfected, E471:1; harmony with results in life, A136:1; 144:2; 151:1; is love, A136:1; 246:3; 309:1; must be kept from heart for eternal life, E420:T; neglect of, brings trouble of Day of Lord, A309:1; obedience to, necessary in coming judgment, A144:T; the same for the second trial, A151:1; to understand ransom, helps to understand God's laws, E440:T.

Of Nature: Scientists find proof in, that life comes from the male, E100:2; 103:2-3.

Of Righteousness: Must be kept from heart for eternal life, E420:T.

Misc.: Church to obey, A266:1; needed for weaknesses, D646:1; of Christendom not divinely made, D428:1; of present social system, D492:2-494. See Law Covenant.

LAZARUS:

Awakening of, E344:2; F702:1.

LEADER(S):

Nominal: Blinded, D65:1; Christendom no longer legitimate teachers of

God's people, C152:1; false doctrine typified by horsemen, C316:2; nominal Israel's, sat in Moses' seat, C152:1; E351:1; see disintegration without Church union, D171:T; teach traditions, C255-256:1; D64:T; view promises figuratively, C171-172.

Of Disobedient: Satan, to be destroyed at end of Millennial Age, E480:T.

Popular: Jesus could have avoided persecution by joining, E236:1.

Misc.: Astray to increase in last days, B259:1; drawing disciples after themselves, F248:1; in Babylon, co-workers and joint-rulers with Satan, C238:1; oppose harvest truth, F629:1.

LEASE:

Expires in 1914 A.D., B76:2; of Gentile dominion, a fixed period, B79:1-2.

LEAVEN(-ED):

Bread represents imperfection because, is a type of sin, T98:3; represents corruption, F464:T.

LEAVES:

Fruitbuds of almond tree appear before, T122:2.

LESSON(S):

Object, for all time is the exceeding sinfulness of sin, E416:1; of God regarding sin for all intelligent creatures for all eternity, E416:1; 486:T; taught by permission of sin, E412:1.

LETTER(S):

Tabernacle: And spirit of law shown in breastplate, T35:3.

Misc.: Of withdrawal, C184:T.

LEVI(-ITE/S):

Antitypical: All believers in the ransom, T26:2; all faithful believers who receive everlasting life, T28:2; Ancient Worthies represented in, T27:2; 108:1; deeper truths hidden from, F143:1; faith justified, F124-125; 143:1; 693:1; household of faith,

A320:2; T26:2; 27:2; 55:2; 57:1; 117:1; justified believers, T19:1; 23:1; 27:2; 61:1; 118:T; Lord refiner of, sons of, A320:2; F401:2; many in Babylon, T118:1; of Gospel Age, Great Company, F126:3-127:2; of Jewish Age, Ancient Worthies, F128:T; purification of, A320:2; religious people are, in Court, T117:1; those justified by faith in Christ, T118:T; unconsecrated believers, F118:1.

Misc.: Bullock of sin-offering in Lev. 16 for Aaron and, T55:2; 63:2; cannot enter the Holy, T19:1; 117:1; cannot see into Holy, T117:1; 120:T; did service in Court, T19:1; do not offer acceptable incense, T120:T; families of, represent four classes of justified humanity, F128:1; 131:T; had access to Brazen Altar and Laver, T19:1; had no share of land, A51:3; not fully consecrated priests, T117:1; paid tithes to Melchizedec, B47:T; Sabbathai, a false Christ, D565:3; serving in sanctuary, not sacrificing, T118:1; smoke of Brazen Altar seen by, T57:1; supported by tithes, A51:2-3; tribe of, existed before typical priesthood, T27:2; tribe of, typified household of faith, F459:2; 8,580, were in service, T118:2.

LEVITICUS:

Chapter: Nine shows successive offering, T83:T; nine and sixteen both picture the Day of Atonement, T79:1; sixteen divides the work of Atonement, T82:2.

LIBERTY:

From Sin: Christ bought mankind to set them at, E135:2; purchased for Church by blood of Christ, E432:2.

Law Of: Applicable only to New Creatures, F377-378; not to be misused, F92:1; 386:2; Sons of God under, F92:1; 236:T; 240:1; 242:T.

Of: Christ in Church organization, F234:1; early Church in preaching, F254; Man made with, choice not made machines, E467:3.

Of Sons Of God: Attained fully by Church through First Resurrection, E458:T.

Spirit Of: In Jewish religion, D306; E351; sometimes carried to unreasonable extent by the "hot-headed," B199:1.

Misc.: Adam had, to use moral sense, A120:3; against oppression in battle of great day, D541:2; and discontent in combination, a lawyer's view, D446:1; and selfishness, D305-308; Bible, a torch of, A37:1; Christian doctrines promote, D305:2-307; cry of, French Revolution, D532:T; danger of unguided, D534:2; effect of, from the American Declaration of Independence, D533:4; fostered by Bible, D306:1-2; freedom and, one view, D415:1-2; in Kingdom to be restricted, A302:1-303:1; laws to curtail, under plea of public welfare expected in U.S., B361:T; of press and public meeting gone in Germany, D356:8; religious, suppressed by holy alliance, C67:T; restrained in U.S. probable, D146-147; 265:2; restrained by three unclean spirits, J12:3-4 (1912); should not be used if stumbles brethren, A285:T; sought at Parliament of Religions, D203:2; spirit of, cultivated in government under Moses, A47:1; tests loyalty, develops character, F196:1; threatened by trusts, D369:1; viewpoint of senator, D415:1; wars fought for, D429:2; Washington and Lincoln contributed to, in U.S., D144:1.

LICENTIOUSNESS:

Hastens death and disease, E367:6.

LIFE:

Defined: A207-210; an energizing

principle, A207:3; and death, opposites, A159:1; doctrine of future, found only in Bible, A60:1; kind of, depends on organism, A208:2-3; E322:3.

Earthly: Average length, about 35 years, A206:T; averages about 33 years even though developed in medicines, E406:2; experience with sin can be thoroughly learned in our short span of, E484:1; from father, form from mother, E99-100:3; 103:2-105:309:1; lost by Adam to be restored during "times of restitution," E145:3; to be received by Adam and his race by application of ransom-price, K3:T.

Eternal: A blessing of redemption if conditions are met, E468:1; for all those truly God's children, E446:2; God will give to the obedient, E475:1; God's gift through Jesus Christ, E417:2; man will be better able to appreciate in Millennium, E403:1; world can receive only from Christ, E105:3; 143:T; to attain, God's laws must be kept from heart, E420:T; world's philosophy on, E387:2-3; 399:2; world's worthiness or unworthiness for, in hands of Jesus, E408:1; 457:2; 471:T.

Everlasting: A gift to obedient, A127:1; 129:1; acquiescence to Law, gives, T97:T; cedar wood represents, T109:1; conditional, E385:3; 413:2; 422:1; 468:1; faithful Levites receive, T28:2; for obedient only, E386:7; 387:1; 475:1; F696:1-700; for Ancient Worthies, from Christ, E143:T; gift of God, E386:T; 417:2; immortality brought to light, symbolized in Pyramid, C368:1-2; immortality, favors and rewards, C116-117; or death, F459; trial for in Gospel and Millennial Ages, F130:T; trial for, of consecrated, F130:1; victors at close of Millennium, E402:2.

For World: Cannot be given until Church complete, E144:2; on trial in Millennium, D12:1; 635:2; only possible with help of Mediator, E468:1; to be offered mankind under terms of New Covenant, A129:1-2; E457:1; to be restored by Great Physician, E473:T.

Immortality: Antitypical priesthood only receives, T28:2; brought to light, A206:1; E393:2-394:1; Christ has, in himself, A211:1; man has not inherent, A209:T-2; offered to the Church under sacrificial covenant, A141:1; the crown of, T70:2.

Jesus: Brought, to light through Gospel, A22:1; 206:1; constituted redemption price for world, E210:1; full opportunity for, guaranteed by the ransom, A130:1; 150:1; given willingly to purchase human race, E440:1; is the way to, T20:2; presented as soon as manhood reached under Law, E425:1; ransom requires that man Jesus should never live again, E454:1.

Perfect: Anything less than, partial death, A289:2-3; F697-699; of Adam not death-proof, E391:4-5; possible in imperfect surroundings, E100:4-101; span of, shortened by Deluge, F25:1.

Source Of: At second advent, Jesus as Second Adam, gives by processes of restitution, E137:2; comes from father, form and nature from mother, E103:2-3; God fountain of, on every plane, A207:3; E398:7-400; 417:2; mother receives life seed from father, E:103:3; scientists find proof in nature that life comes from the male, E100:2; 103:2; spark of, E307:3-4; 309-310; 323:T; F703:2.

Trial For: Does not necessitate perfect knowledge or physical perfection, E479:1; guaranteed by ransom,

A150:1; D635:2; 647:2-3; E379:2; 401:2; 467:3; Gospel and Millennial Ages, E330:2-331; 379:2; F130:T; more favorable in Millennial Age, A150-151; 129:2; 143:2; 151:1; E469:1; preceded by knowledge, E475:3-476:T; 479:1; when is one on, A129:2; 145; why first for Adam only, A131-134.

Misc.: Blessings promised to Abraham implied, from dead, E22:2; devotion of heart represented in fat and organs, T42:1; 45:2; godly, reproves ungodly, E293:3-294:T; hope now, actual later, E386:6-8; 387; hope of, only through Christ, E385:1-2; 386:6, 8; 417:2; present, a process of dying, a favor, A127:2; present, a school, E259:1; priest risked, entering Most Holy, T87:2; promises of, vague in Old Testament, clear in New Testament, E384:1-2; 393:2; life-producing organs on Brazen Altar, T57:1; protoplasm as basis of, one view, E398:7; Satan permitted to live until God's plan is accomplished, E412:T; saving and losing, E336:7-8; 337:3-4, 9-10; sinful, cannot be sustained everlastingly, A127:1; spirit of, E309:1; sun compared with, A208:2-3.

See Everlasting, Life.

LIFE-GIVER:

Body Of: Work of life-giving to world deferred until, completed, E144:2.

God: To men, E104:3; to the angels, New Creatures and men, E104:3.

Jesus: And Church, E144:2; 218:1; 457:1; as Second Adam, will be, to mankind, E221:3; will be, of Adam's race under New Covenant, E144:3; will be, to whole human race, E105:3; 143:T; 317:7; 403:1.

To World: Jesus will be, for Church and, E105:3; 143:T; 144:3; 222:T;

328:2-3; work of, deferred until Body of Life-giver has been completed, E144:2.

Misc.: If the father were perfect, the child would be perfect, E100:4; 103:1; saves from eternal death, E322:T; 347:T; the word "father" means "life-giver," E99:2.

See World, Life-giver To.

LIFE-RIGHTS:

Human: Adam and his race to receive by application of ransom-price, K3:T; all lost by Adam, E440:1; forfeited by sin, E315:5; 317:7; purchased by Redeemer, E316:1-317:7; 333:1; K3:T; restored to obedient in Millennium, E466:T; Second Adam will give, to man, E458:2; to be given to mankind who accept Divine terms during "times of restitution," E466:T.

LIGHT:

Candlestick: For priests only, T116:2; from olive oil, T116:2; Jesus enjoyed, T57:1; Levites didn't see, T116:2; only, in Holy, T16:2; 127:2; represented God's spirit upon Church, T116:2; trimmed and replenishing represents Church's daily filling with Christ's mind, T116:3; under bushel, step toward darkness, E294:2.

During Lord's Presence: Against darkness in battle of great day, D541:2; has been means of understanding holy Spirit, E165:1; more now due, A28:1; of Millennial morning helps understand plan, A63:1; saints are bearers in Time of Trouble, A341-342; B141:1; effect of "sun of righteousness" on world, D583:1.

Of World: Christ and Church are, D583:1; E264:1; 293:T-294:2; F655:1; from two kingdoms, D651:3; responsible for measure of, enjoyed, A145:1.

Of Shekinah Glory: Represents

Jehovah as the light of the Universe, T124:T; represents Jehovah's presence, T17:2; 59:T; 123:3; supernatural, upon propitiatory, T17:2; the only light in Most Holy, T127:2.

Shining: More since Jesus' day, A22:1; path of just is, A20:2; specially in lapping of ages, F206:T.

Misc.: And darkness, conflict in apostles' day, F625:T-1; given by witness of holy Spirit, E229:T; must walk in, to make progress, A25:2; nature of, unknown, F30:8; penetrated when, how, F31:T; Protestants did not continue in, A23:1; rejection of full, in Kingdom brings Second Death, A242:T; reproves darkness, E161:1; 292:3; 293:3; 294:2; shown feebly in past, A21:4; walk in the, A25:2-26.

LIGHTNING:

Not bright shining from East, B155:1.

LIKENESS:

Of God: In flesh, is what Royal Priesthood is to guide humanity to condition of, E77:2.

LINEAGE:

Of Solomon: Ten tribes were rent from, E132:1.

LINEN:

Garments: Aaron's, coat represents purity, T29:4; Aaron's, of sacrifice, T55:1; girdle represents righteous servant, T30:2; 36:4; 55:1; Jesus' righteousness shown in, T36:4; mitre represents righteousness of Head, T55:1; robe, an earnest of glorious robe, T55:1; under-priests wore, T36:4.

Misc.: Court was made of white, curtains, T14:1; 114:1; white, represents man's restoration to purity and righteousness, T34:2.

LIONS:

Symbolic meaning, A217.

LIQUOR:

Affect in Christendom, D470:1; introduced in churches, D163:1; traffic in heathen nations, D71:3.

LITTLE FLOCK:

Inheritance: Immortality, E402:1; to participate with Jesus as Life-giver in Millennial Age, E457:1; to receive Divine nature, A211:1; to reign with High Priest, T26:2.

Present Experience Of: Anointed to proclaim time when God accepts living sacrifices, E488:T; only ones to become righteous in present evil time, E414:2; reckoned as sharers in Jesus' suffering, E419:2; reconciliation of, E20:2; sacrifices and dies with Christ, A212:1; separation, from Babylon, figure "s," A239:1; suffer persecution faithfully through Gospel Age, D567:1; testing by the permission of sin, E485:1; wisdom now permits love to operate upon, E452:2.

Selection Of: Began at Pentecost, E210:1; called to high calling of joint-heirship with Jesus, E414:2; Gospel Age is period for, A72:1; E488:T; holy Spirit sent for, E191:1-4; how, E146:2-147; many, but not all, are called, A195:1; not vast numbers of Christians, D515:4; predestinated to be sons of the Divine nature, E436:T; when, complete Divine favor withdrawn from nominal Spiritual Israel, B229:1.

Misc.: Great decisive battle of Armageddon after sealing and gathering of, D548:1; Israel's priesthood typical of, A109:2; T26:2; Lord's goat represented, T63:1; patriarchs and prophets not of, T28:1; work of scape-goat follows, T69:1; "n" class on plane "M" eventually to be on plane "K" on Chart, A235:2; Body of "the Seed," A95:1.

See Church.

LITTLE SEASON:

Events Of: Destruction of all who wilfully reject Divine favor, E20:1.

Time Of: At close of Millennial Age, E20:1.

LIVE:

For me to, is Christ, F670-672; they that hear shall, F708:2.

LIVING:

Priesthood is required to become, sacrifice (Rom. 12:1), E490:2; risen Christ is Lord of, (Rom. 14:9), A149:2; E134:2-135:1.

LOAF:

And cup represent our Lord's sacrifice and additionally New Creation's, F465:2-469:1; Church part of one broken, F465:3.

LOGOS:

Identity Of: First-born of every creature, E86-87:1; in Ex. 3:2 appeared as messenger of Jehovah, E43:2; Jehovah's agent in creative works, E424:1; 458:2; F38:5; 47:2; 61:1; Jesus was, E89-91; 150:8; not David's Lord and David's root, E134:2; 136:2; only direct creation of God, E85:3; 88:2; 93:2; personified as Wisdom, E93:T; the beginning of the creation of God, F18:T; title very fitting for work or office of our Master, E85:3.

Nature Of: Actually became a man, E107:2; became flesh to become Second Adam, E137:1; Jesus exalted not merely to, but to Divine nature, E150:T; 166:1; Jesus existed as spirit being before coming to earth, E63:T; 84:1; 88:2; 90:2; Jesus was perfect in, E118:2; was a god, a mighty one, E84:2; 134:3; F18:T.

Work Of: All things made by him, E458:2; performed by exercise of God's spirit, E183:T.

Misc.: As it occurs in Jn. 1:1, E86:1-3; means "a word," E85:2; obedience

of, tested by plan for providing ransom, E485:1.

See Jesus, *Logos*; Only Begotten, *Logos*.

LOMBARDS:

Pope gained aid of French kings against, C79-80; recognized Papal power, C78:2; rise against Papacy, C78:2-80:1.

LORD:

Acceptance With: And desire to grow is first witness of holy Spirit for newly begotten, E240:1.

Brethren Of: "Daredevil deeds" improper for, E111:2; have temptations similar to Jesus from the Adversary, E111:T; many deceived by Adversary, E116:1.

MUST: Endure ignominy from the world, E112:T; stand separate from kingdoms of this world, E115:T.

Only those who have escaped the world's condemnation, E108:2; tempted along lines of social uplift, E115:1; those promised full adoption as sons, E109:T.

Jesus: As King, Prophet, Reaper, always present with Church, how, B105:1; as *Logos* and as a man was a, E134:3; became a, or Master by his death and resurrection, E135:T-1; became, of all by work of Atonement, E134:2; exercise of kingly power began in 1878, B238:2; D621:2; exercise of kingly power delayed for selection of Church, D621:1; no longer man Christ Jesus, B132:1-135:1; operates through human agencies, B122:1; 137:1-2; 151:2; personified as wisdom, D637:1; with the Church to be the seed of Abraham, E476:3.

Kingdom Of: Zedekiah not allowed to remain on throne of, E132:1.

Manifestations Of: At second advent why different from first, B121:2-

122:1; 135:2; Divine Wis-dom in, B135:1; invisible always to mankind, D599:3; not resurrected body, why, B109:2-121:1; 125-128; F383:1; proved his resurrection as spirit being, B124-127.

Of David: Jesus became, by work of Atonement, E134:1-2; Jesus was, when raised from dead, E136:T.

Misc.: Is taking a hand in affairs of world now as He did not in times past, H3:3; now present, invisible, B237:3; takes to Himself power and reigns and nations angry, H4:T.

LOSS:

All things counted, and dross, T65:1.

LOT:

Day Of: Ignorance in, and Christ's presence, D607:T.

Wife Of: Likened to some fleeing from Babylon, D608:1; looking back, typical, C194:2; "Remember Lot's wife," D607:3.

LOTS:

Casting, upon goats shows God's impartiality, T60:3.

LOVE:

And Justice: Demonstrated by ransom, E439:2-3; how equal, E31:3; in Kingdom, D632:2.

Defined: Analysis of, F405:2; covers all fruits of spirit, F186:1-10; heavenly versus earthly, F659:1-660:2.

For: Adversary seeks to control men through, women, T103:2; Brethren, measures love for Lord, F137:1; 468:T-469; Brethren, third quarter-mark, F188:1; God and Christ, E35:1; God measured by measure of sacrifice, F675:1; neighbor as ourselves, F137:1; our, God represented in fat of consecration ram, T46:T.

Law Of: Eventually for all, F374:1; 378:1; God's law is, A246:3; ignored by Christendom, D307:1; 311:1; liberty and knowledge dangerous except

under, D305:2; obligations of, F485:2-3; New Creation under, F364:T-369:1; results of obedience and disobedience to, F367:2-3; violated by works of flesh and devil, F404-406.

Of God: Abounded in Redeemer, E126:1; 451:2; accomplished ransom and effects restitution, E440:T; 452:2; acted in "fulness of time," E451:2; an attribute, A33:T; 62:2; cannot violate Divine Justice, E447:5-452:2; 451:1; 452:1; did not require sacrifice, T125:3; exactly equal with his justice, E31:3; foreshadowed in types, E451:1; is perfect, E34:1; manifested when Jesus tasted death, E451:2; 485:T; moves to consecration, A225:2; now permitted by wisdom to operate upon Little Flock, E452:2; prepared redemption before foundation of world, T126:1.

PROVIDED: Sacrifice of Jesus, A135:2; substitute for man, E452:1; unmerited favors, A189:T. When operative, E414:1; 451:2-452:2; will be recognized by the people, T83:2.

Perfect: Casteth out fear, E197:2-198:2; highest attainment, F239:T; important to teachers, F238:2; necessary to work of New Creation, F378:2; New Creatures only those who attain, F369:1; 372:2-373:1.

Quarter-Marks Of: Duty, first quarter-mark, F187:2; 369:2-370:1; four, F187-190; 370:T; Jesus tested on standing at mark of, F187:1; 372:2; love for enemies test of, F189:1; 371:1-372:1; perfect love last of, F186:1; 189:1-190:2; running toward and standing at mark of, F187-190; 369:2; 371:1; whole race course from gate to finish, F370:T.

Spirit Of: Christian heart must be filled with, E198:1; holy Spirit is,

E236:2; 250:3; 255:2; in Millennial Age those developed in, inherit the Kingdom, E480:1; is in conflict with world, E186:2; spirit of service, F137:1; 342:2-343; to rule earth, D478:T; 520:2; 646:2; to replace selfishness, D460:2; 463:1; vs. spirit of selfishness, D474:4-476:2; F207:T.

Misc.: And good works, provoking to, F308:1-2; and power will bless ransomed race, T126:2; basis for new conditions, D460:2; beauty of, not seen by sinful heart of fallen nature, E161:1; chastening can sometimes be test of, E234:1; cherubim represents Jehovah's, and power, T125:1; cords of, only Scriptural bondage, F242:T; 365:T-368; High Priest, a representative of God's, T125:T; in early Church regarding Acts 2:44-47, D474:3-475; not the world, F606:1-607:1; of Eve more than God motivated Adam to sin, A123:1; perversion of, F411:1; represented in incense, T120:1; will replace selfishness, A310:1.

See Attributes; God's, Attributes.

LOYALTY:

Of Jesus: He demonstrated, before all his fidelity to the Father, E120:3; providing ransom was severest test of, to God, E423:1; reason God exalted him, E82:T.

Of Little Flock: Tested by permission of sin, E485:1.

LUCIFER:

Fall Of: Ambition led to, E113:1; F612:1; 614:T-1; "How art thou fallen," F612-618; through pride, A189:2.

LUTHER(-ANS):

Claimed Word of God only correct rule of faith, A23:1; denounced Papacy's sins and falsities, D572:3; did not see Mass as abomination, D572:3; German translation of Bible

condemned by Pope Leo X, B319:3; identified Papacy as Antichrist, B326:3; C119:1; Papal system revealed by, T86:1; proscribed by Charles V, B337:2; re-established Mass, D573:T; reformation, C109:2; 111:2-3; shared with rulers in civil authority, D31:2; the Bible revealed that Papacy was "Antichrist," A28:T. See Reformers; Reformation.

MACHINERY:

A factor in preparing for the "fire," D317-323; affecting outside markets, D354:1; and money creators of wealth, D299:2; 300:T; benefits of, over human labor, D317:T; brought general prosperity, D312:4-313; 448:2; combats strikes, D320:1-3; doing away with curse of "sweat of face," H2:2; duplicated cheaply in Japan, D345:1.

AFFECT: In India, D381:2; on capital, D330:3; 419:2; 425:T; on civilization, D318:3-323:1.

In competition with human labor, D316-317; 319-323; 331:1; 371:1-2; 372:2; 434:T; 447:2; increased land produce by, D386:1; 389:T; increases number of poor, D376:3; problems caused by, unsolved, D322-323:1.

See Civilization; Knowledge; Labor.

MACHINES:

God could have made men, without liberty of choice, E467:3.

MAJORITY:

Of Nominal Christians: Know little about spirit battles and victories, E193:2.

MALACHI:

Jehovah's last message to Israel, B249:4.

MALE(S):

Mouthpieces of Lord in Church, F266:T; only to be public servants, F265:1; qualities supplemented by those of female, F497:1; scientists

find proof in nature that life comes from the male, E100:2; 103:2-3.

MAMMON:

Became master of men, A310:2; pride and ambition, D268:T.

MAN:

Body Of: Affects the mind, E407:T; not the same as the soul, E338:10; refers to physical organism only, E308:1.

Christ Jesus: Behold the, E153:3; could not have been raised from dead as a, E454:1-2; if resurrected a, ransom would have been taken back, E454:2; iniquities of, laid on, E461:1; Jesus humbled himself and became a, E454:2; not a spirit being, E175:T; penalty for sin absolute everlasting destruction, E454:1; 466:T; redeemed Adam's race by laying down all he had, E440:1; 453:1; title of Son of Man applies to, E149:1; 150:8; was the ransom-price, A142:2; E454:3; 466:T.

Creation Of: Created mortal, A181:4-186:1; E390:3-391:5; free moral agent, A119:2-120:3; 126; E467:3-468:1; F620:2; God's purpose regarding, E399:1; 418:1-419:3; morally perfect, A174:3; E407:1; process described, E339:1-340:2; F37:2-41; was, God, A191:1; E22:1; 398:7; F37:2-3; 38:5.

Deliverance Of: Through Jesus reveals power of God, E418:1.

Fallen: Could not be helped by God's power until God's wisdom directed, E451:1; degraded since fall, B95:1; enslaved by Satan, E113:T-1; 189:1; 218:T; 448:1; experience in sin teaches reality of sin, A126:1; had four attributes in antagonism with each other, E450:3; has had opportunity to learn exceeding sinfulness of sin, E469:1; is under Satan's influences, E186:2; learning ultimate end of sin

and sinners, E413:2; 414:1; lost much of the image or likeness of God, A120:3; 177:1; penalty for sin could have been different, E413:T; penalty for sin different than for angels, E413:T; recovery of first estate needs Jehovah's interposition, A71:T; selfishness natural to, A310:1-2; unrighteousness of, proved by need for justification, E444:2; wickedness great under dispensation of angels, A221:T; wrath of, to praise God, A250:1.

Fall Of: Did not change God's purpose, E222:T; foreknown by God's wisdom, E450:2; how evidenced, E405:2-407; 409:1; indirect result of Eve's deception, E412:1; origin and, Biblical view, E22:1; testified to by apostles, E23-26; vs. Evolution Theory, E21-24; 40:4.

Figure Of: For joint work of Jesus and Church, B255:1.

In Millennium: Identity of, preserved, E343:3; 404:5-6; 478:2; in whatever state enters tomb, awakened, A105:2; judgment for 1,000 years, E469:1; under New Covenant all provisions of ransom available to, E466:T; will be better able to appreciate eternal life, E403:1; will have opportunity to learn blessedness of righteousness, E469:1; will not receive instantaneous perfection, E475:2.

Justification Of: Need of, proves man is unrighteous, E444:2; not by works, E444:2; not to be confounded with pardon, E460:1.

Life Of: Averages 33 years, E406:2; not inherent life, A185:5; 209:T; 210:2; E399:1-2; illustrated by a candle, E342:1-343:1; orthodox and scientific views of, E302:2-304:2; 307:3; what is Biblical view, E304:3-381.

Natural: Appears to have less diffi-

culty and trials now compared to New Creature, E411:1; brain capacity of, A161:3-166:2; cannot understand New Creature, E202:1; faculties proof of Divine revelation, A33:3-34; receiveth not things of spirit, E201-202:1; 279:3-280.

Nature Of: Created mortal, E389:3-391:5; distinct from angels, A178:2; future estate not spiritual, A177:1-180:4; not imbued with divinity, E307:3-310:1; not immortal, A186:1; 208:3-209:2; E390:3-393:2; one of earth's animals, A177:T; E307:2; 326:4; only, could give ransom, E425:T.

Of Sin: Absurdities of common view on, B273:1-276:T; apostasy developed into, how, B276:3-280; 283:5; being consumed by truth, B273:T; character of, B271:2; 272:1; claims of, B272:1; exact description by Paul, why, B268:1; 269:1; Hab. 2:5 may refer to, E374:5-6; influence of, against truth and saints, B272:1; little horn of Daniel's beast, B271:2; 298:2; must precede coming of Day of the Lord, B267:2-3; power and decline, B287:2-288:1; revealed in all his hateful deformity, B363:1; rise, development, decline before Day of Lord's presence, B267:2-271:T; 275:2; C129:1; rise of, extended over centuries, B280-281:T; system, not individual, B272:2; 276:2; under pope pretending to be Christ's Millennial Kingdom, B280:1; various names applied to, B271:2.

Perfect: Image of invisible God, A174:2; E77:2; 326:5; F40:1; ability of, shown in perfect law, A178:3; each to be a king, A296:1; D646:2; fully consecrated, B136:3; Jesus actually was, E107:2; Jesus was, not combination of two natures, A179:2; Jesus took nature of, A178:2-3; King

of earthly creatures, A174:3; E27:1; 307:2; 326:4; not a spiritual being, A177:2; reasoning powers almost unlimited, E327:T; would not have been called "very good" without moral perfection, A174:3; E407:1.

Punishment Of: Condemnation of, A134:1; E417:1; 421:2; 468:1-472; God's wisdom chose death sentence for, E413:T-1; inflicted on Jesus as man's substitute, E462:1; sentence of death came because of one man's sin, E422:2.

Ransom For: By Jesus because he was not under death sentence, E482:1; by man's iniquities laid on Jesus, E461:1; by none but one sinless, E96:T; 122:1; could not be given by spirit being, A177:2; E424:2; crucifixion tested Jesus' willingness to die as, E443:2; from whom purchase made, E386:7; 447:4-450:1; 452:4; 470:1; not pardoned, E461:1; ransom-price was purchase price of man, E447:4; required perfection, E482:T; why purchased, E450:2-453:1.

Redemption Of: Mediator of New Covenant must redeem man, E455:1; requires full payment of ransom-price, E455:1.

Represented In Adam: Created in God's image, A120:3; 174:2; 201:1; F39:2-3; direct creation, A32:T; given dominion over earth, A174:3; 245:1-247:1; F39:3; given moral sense, A119:1-2; 120:3-121:1; God's law written in natural constitution, A70:3; 120:3; little lower than angels, A174:4-175:2.

Restoration Of: Accomplished by close of Millennial Age, E471:1; God not bound by Divine Justice to restore every man, E470:1; Mediator of New Covenant appointed by God for, E469:2.

Spirit Of: Breath of lives, E319:4-7;

definition of, E310:2; spark of life, E309:1.

What He Is: Biblical view, E304:3-307:1; composed of two elements, body and spirit, E308:1; confusion through mistranslations, E305:1-307:1; 333:2-338:9; Orthodoxy's view, E302:1-303:1; Scientific view, E304:1-2.

Misc.: A spectacle to angels, A122:1; actual experience with evil, most lasting lesson, A121:1; 124:1; every man to be enlightened in due time, A107:1-3; extremity, God's opportunity, A266:T; D518:T; F334:T; 14:2; false teachings on, caused by Common Version translation, E333:3; God's foreknowledge of, not used against, A126:1; his worship of God must be voluntary, E468:T; intelligence of ancient, A165:1-2; Nebuchadnezzar's experiences in Daniel 4, symbolic of mankind's experiences, B93:1-99:T; no injustice to, in not giving individual trial, A127:2; 128:2; powers vs. lower animals, E326:4-327; true character of, E126:1.

See Mankind; Perfect, Man.

MANHOOD:

Jesus presented his life as soon as reached, under Law, E426:T.

MANIFESTATION(S):

Of Jesus After Resurrection: Not in familiar form, B125:1.

Outward, Of Holy Spirit: Of opening of sonship was at Pentecost, E210:T.

See Holy Spirit, Manifestation Of; Resurrection, Appearances of Jesus.

MANKIND:

Awakening Of: From Adamic death as from sleep, E478:1.

Death Of: All died in Adam, E100:1; came because of one man's sin, E422:2; death sentence chosen for

man by God's wisdom, E413:1; in and after Millennial Age, E330:2-332:4; 402:1; 473:1-475:1; 478:2.

Deficiencies Of: All are imperfect, E101:1; all subject to frailty by heredity from Adam, E26:2; most deficient in knowledge of sin, E476:T.

Drawing Of: After Church complete, in Millennium, E414:2-415:1.

Life-Giver To: Jesus, the Second Adam, E221:3; Jesus will be, E105:3.

Penalty Against: Not connected with their fruitfulness in posterity, F41:2; not hell of torment, E422:1; 441:1.

Perfecting Of: After, race turned over to Divine Justice, E18:2; Jesus can deal with, until perfected because law of God is inflexible, E471:1; under New Covenant, holy Spirit will bring back into harmony with God, E164:1.

Present Situation: Day of trouble upon all, though more extensive on Christendom, A315:1-316:1; exposed to Satan by wishing to forget God, A263:T; on "Broad Road" to destruction, A205:4-206:2; 218:1; rejected God's counsel, A308:1.

Purchase Of: Reason for, by Christ, E135:2; enabled Jesus to become Mediator, E455:1; by Jesus' blood, E470:1; 471:1; by ransom, E439:1; 454:2; Christ's purchased possession, E436:1; required all that Jesus had, E441:T; 455:T.

Reconciliation Of: At end of Millennium, will be in harmony with God, E31:2; to Divine Law by the Redeemer and work of Atonement, E27:T.

Redemption Of: God ceased to impute to us what had been paid by the Redeemer, E461:1; ransomed from power of the grave, E419:1.

Restoration Of: All, A140:2.

BY: Jesus and the Church, E457:1;

471:T; process of restitution at second advent, E137:2.

Delivered up to the Father, A303:3-305:2; E30:6; in future, will have full restitution, E30:6; in Millennial Age, holy Spirit will be poured upon, in three ways, E218:T; life-rights to be given, E466:T; ransom merit cannot be released for, K4:2; regenerated in Millennium, E217:3-4; 221; Royal Priesthood to reign over, E478:1; Satan's influence to be removed, E217:4.

TO: Come back to long-lost image of God, B136:1-2; life by Great Physician, E473:T; likeness of God in flesh, B136:1; D648:3; E77:2.

TO BE: Blessed by The Christ, E217:4-218:1; offered life under terms of New Covenant, E457:1; sons, when, A153:T; E26:2.

WILL BE: Offered things Jesus purchased, E457:T; turned over to Heavenly Father at close of Millennial Age, E419:3; 458:1; 473:T.

WILL: Come to knowledge of truth, A153:T; E401:2; 475:1; 479:1; not be immortal, A186:2; receive perfect human nature, A180:2-3.

WORK OF NEW COVENANT: Provides for recovery of, E27:2; to that which was lost, E457:T.

Satan's Control Of: Battleground between holy Spirit and evil spirit, E189:1; blinding to the Atonement, A189:1; 189:3; 189:1; 489:2; enslaved through deception, ignorance, superstition, and their own weaknesses, E448:1; removed in Millennial, E19:2; in captive condition, E189:1.

To Be Blessed By: Spiritual and fleshly Israel, C253:T.

Uplift Of: By process of restitution at second advent, E137:2.

Misc.: A perfect man died for,

A229:3; afflictions on, not mark of sonship, E233:1; all condemned in one, a favor, A134:1; at mercy of trusts, D369; created in image of "elohim," F39:2-3; communion with spirit beings, past and future, D618:3-619:1; fossil record shows no link to ape, F43:1-43:3; 44:3; Gershom family represents, F128:1-129:1; God left, as convicts to subdue earth for valuable lessons, F46:T, 3; hope for, in Jesus only, A101-103:T; E152:2; imperfection of, followed creation, E471:1; lessons to, shared by all intelligent creatures, E416:1; 486:T; F70:1; lost earth's dominion, A245:1-246:3; Mediator for, E217:1; most have had little exposure to righteousness in order to choose same, E476:1; not totally depraved, F204:3; 384:3; obedient of, to be included in Kingdom of God, D643:T; pre-Adamic theory, F42:F; prisoners of hope, F353:T-358; redeemed, treasure hidden in field, D648:1; E440:1; testing of, vs. testing of New Creation and angels, F642-643:2; tried in Adam, A57:2; will always be mortal, A186:1; 191:1; will never see Lord by natural sight, D600:T; will not aspire to Divine nature, A87:T; 192:1. See Purchase, Of Human Race.

MANNA:

In Ark of Covenant, symbolized Jesus' flesh, B129:2.

MANNER:

Of witness of holy Spirit to world in Millennial Age, E239:3.

MANSIONS:

In Father's house, many, F403:1.

MARIOLATRY:

Origin of, came from heathen worship, E63:3; "The Immaculate Conception" of Mary defined, E98:2.

MARK:

Mk. 16:9-20 spurious, F649:1; of perfect love to be reached quickly, then to stand, F369:2; 373:1-3; of the beast, B259:2; seal or evidence of sonship, B169:T.

MARRIAGE:

Of Believers: A very weighty contract, "only in the Lord," F513:1-517:T; advice to those unequally yoked in, F495:2; 499:1-500:2; 504:1-507:2; celibacy in bonds of wedlock not proper, F512:1-2.

CONSECRATED: Between, and unconsecrated, F502:2-504; duty of, when married to unbeliever, F504:2; must not be cause of separation, F504:2; require increased wisdom when mismated, F504:1; he that marieth not doeth better, F509:2-511:1; in the case of two New Creatures not well mated, F499:1-500:2; 501:1-502:1; Lord's will to be sought in, F517; only in Lord wise, F513:1; 514:1-515; sacred and serious obligation, F513:2; F516:1; the Apostle's judgment concerning, F509:1-512:2; unequally yoked spiritually, well mated according to flesh, F502:2-503:1; unequally yoked, and additionally mismated according to flesh, F504:1-507:2.

Constructive desertion in, F505-507:1; defrauding one another in, F512:1-2; honorable, F557:3; how should view desertion, F505:1; natural and proper to unconsecrated, F557:3-558:2; picture of Christ and Bride though earthly, imperfect, F494:2-495:1; proper mating in, F513:3-515; responsibilities of husband and wife in, F496:1-498:2; should marry similar companions, F515:2.

Of Church: Explained, A235:1;

illustrated by Jewish custom, C191:1; 196:1-197:1; F74:1; illustrated by wedding garment parable, C198:1-199:1.

Supper: Great Company present at, A240:1; F168:2.

Misc.: Better to, than to burn, F557:2; explained when used in parables, C204:2; feast explained, C196:1-197:1; 199:T; 206:1.

MARTYRS:

Of Second Century, B284:3.

MARY:

Mother Of Jesus: Conceived probably on Christmas day, B61:1; genealogy of Jesus through, in Lk. 3, E129:2; Jesus offspring of David through, E154:T; Jesus was a shoot out of Adam through, but separate from sinners, E139:1; her song of humble family of Nathan exalted through Messiah, E133:4; of line of Nathan, E129:2; 133:1; shared human imperfection of Adamic race, E98:2; 103:1; through whom Jesus was offspring and branch of David, E136:T; was full of faith, E102:3.

Misc.: First impulse to embrace Jesus, B113:1; Magdalene and other women first to receive news of resurrection, B111:2-112:1.

See Mother, Mary.

MASCULINE:

Because God is, his spirit might properly have masculine gender, E172:7; Greek *parakletos* can properly be masculine, feminine or neutral, E204:2.

MASS:

Doctrine Of: Earliest mention, 381 A.D., C103:1; explained, set aside continual sacrifice, C98:2-104:T; reformers opposed, C102:3; truth cast down by, C104:T.

For Dead: Due to the doctrine of consciousness of the dead, E370:T;

origin of, F470:2; source of great income to Antichrist, C102:1.

Sacrifice Of: Explained, D572:1; foundation of desolating abomination, D572:1; not seen as abomination by Reformers, D572:3; observed by "High Church" Episcopalians, D33:2, F; observed by Armenian Catholics, D232:T; re-established by Luther, D573:T; substituted for Memorial Supper, F471:2.

See Abomination Of Desolation.

MASSACRES:

Detailed, under Papacy, B331:1-346:T; of Huguenots, B338:2-341:T; of Inquisition, B343:1-346:T; 353:2-7; of Protestants, B335:2-341; D537:3-539:2; Papacy struck medals to commemorate, B340:1; remission of sins for, B341:1; would be repeated today if possible, B350:2-352:6.

MASSES:

For Dead: Source of great income to Antichrist, B324:1.

Of People: Civil and religious powers seek to control, D80:2; condition of, advanced by civilization, Senator's view, D418:4; condition of, ignored before French Revolution, D353:1-2; 536:5-539:2; disrespect for all religious claims, D551:2; affect of corporations on, D364:4; feelings of poor against rich, D295:1; 533:4; God on side of, in Armageddon, J13:2 (1912); 14:1 (1912); have no sympathy with anarchy, J14:2 (1912); humanity between upper and nether millstones, D372:1-380:3; in pews and pulpits have spirit of world, D111:2; in U.S. discern future bondage, D146:1; increasing dissatisfaction of, D533:4; 536:1; restless, symbolized by sea, A318:1; 323; D149:4; 596:2-3; 638:3; restless under restraint, J14:2 (1912); ruled by divine right doctrine, B262:T; turn

from Bible truth to infidelity, D111:1; U.S. government in hands of, historian's view, D441:4-5; Vs. aristocracy, coming struggle peculiar, B262:1.

See Sea; Anarchy.

MATTHIAS:

Not an apostle, F208:3.

MEASURE:

By God: Of faithfulness is by our self-sacrifice, sufferings and activity, E490:2-4.

Of Sympathy: Jesus possessed greatest, E126:1.

See Holy Spirit, Measure Of.

MEAT:

In due season, A27:2; 349:1; B21:1; 170:3; D612:2-613:4; F274:T; not from conflicting creeds, A24:2; only for those prepared to receive, B14:1; strong, E238:2.

MECHANICAL:

Appliances useful in blessing and uplifting mankind, A168:T.

MEDIATION:

Work Of: Will be complete at close of Millennial Age, E30:1-2.

See Millennial Age, Work Of.

MEDIATOR:

Merit Of: Will cover imperfection in Millennium, E479:1.

Of Atonement: After we receive of our at-one-ment we can become joint Mediators, E487:3; Apostle Paul's testimony respecting the greatness of, E83:2; bought justified ones and freely forgives their sins, E461:T; called ones in Gospel Age approach Father through faith in, E456:1; Divine mercy only through, E471:1-472:1; God's provision for mercy, E472:T; has been given all power, E473:1; Jesus became Lord of all and David's Lord through his work as, E134:2; Jesus, the way, the truth and the life, E489:2; sacrificed for man, E32:2; the only way by which one

can come unto the Father, E489:2; the undefiled one, E97-106; work as, connected with risen Christ becoming Lord of all, E135:1; "Wrath," "curse" will be lifted through, E439:2.

Of New Covenant: By death and purchase of human family Jesus became, E455:1; Divine Justice must be satisfied before God could deal with sinners through, E28:T; 471:1; God deals with, not with the sinner, E27:2; has entire Millennial Age to complete work, E29:1-2; Jesus, E426:1; 450:T; 455:1; life only possible with help of, E468:1; merit of, covers imperfection while world attaining perfection, E479:1; must redeem man, E455:1; New Covenant could not go into effect without, E455:1; to reign when Kingdom established in earth, E29:2.

Work Of: Explained, E27:2; 29:1-31:4; 217:1-2; 437:1; 455:1; 469:2; 470:1-472:1; F107:1; 114:2-115:1; 398:1-2; 458:1; in Millennial Kingdom, D617:3; 635:2; when completed, D645:3; E29:1; 30:1-2; will radically enforce God's law, E474:2.

Misc.: Holy Spirit not a, E287:3; Mosaic Law required, D629:2; F354:1; 432:4; Moses a type of Christ as, B177:2; D629:2; F432:T; necessity for, E27:2; 455:1; 468:1; F398:1-2; places limitations on matter of eternal salvation, E473:1; priest as, D637:T.

MEDICINE(S):

Even though developed in, average life 33 years, E406:2; New Creation may use, F650:1-653; wine as, F653.

MEDIUMS:

Channels of demoniacal operation, F620-621.

MEDO-PERSIA:

Bear of Daniel's vision, A257; had permission to rule, A252:T; 253:T-2.

MEEK:

In Time Of Trouble: Possibly hid, suffer least, A334:T; D67:2; 540:2; F555:1; will have advantages in day of Lord's anger, A334:T.

Misc.: Best places of earth for, in Millennium, D633:2; understand God's Plan, A12:T; E91:T.

MEEKNESS:

Opposition of world to be received with, F605:2.

MEETING(S):

All brethren to participate in, F314:3-5; 316:1; 323:1-325:1; all, not only the fluent, should be given the opportunity to express themselves in, F316:1; Berean study object of, F325:2; chairman draws out brethren with questions, summarizes, F324:1-2; 327:2-3; conduct of, F322:1-325:1; devotional services part of every, and special devotional kind once a week, F319:1-321:1; different kinds of, F250:1; 312:1-314:5; 316:1; 321:2; 324:1-3; for venting hobbies, F318:T-1; 325:1; order in Church, F268:2; 321:2; solely for Bible study, F318:T.

TESTIMONY: F250:1; 314:5; 320:T-321:1; most important of all, F322:1.

To be doctrinal and devotional, F319:1-2; Berean study more advantageous than preaching, F323:1-325:2; value of questions, F316:1.

MEGGIDDO:

Armageddon, J1:T (1912).

MELCHIZEDEK/MELCHIZEDEC:

Possible builder of Great Pyramid, C322:1-2.

TYPICAL OF: Royal Priesthood, F126:2; The Christ, Head and Body, B255:1; E218:1; F72:1; L2:T.

MEMBERS:

Probationary: Of the Church can be unfaithful, E230:1-231:T; of true

Church must have taken specific steps, E230:1.

MEMORIAL:

Celebration: Annual commemoration lost sight of with Mass, F469:2-472:1; careless or promiscuous, F473:1-474:1; condemnation for improper, F473:1-3; conduct at, F477:5-478:1; each his own judge, F473:T; institution of, F463:2-465:1; may be alone, F475:2; not a law, but privilege, F471:1; proper annually, F465:T; 469:2-471:2; self-examination before, F463:1; 473:2-474:1; suggested order of service, F476:1-478:3; till he come, meaning, F465:1; weekly, improper, F471:2-472:1.

Date: Council of Nice instituted, wrong, F480:2; in early church, Nisan 14, F461:1; Jewish method followed in reckoning, why, F481:1-2; kept annually until third century, F469:2-472:1; not to be confused with Passover feast, F461:1; same as Jewish Passover supper, F462:1; 463:2; 464:1; 470:3.

Emblems: Bread and cup, F464:1-467:1; 476:T; 477:4, 6; kind of wine, F476:4.

Who May: Officiate, F474:2-475:2; participate, F463:3; 472:2-474:1. See Passover.

MEN:

All: Are sharers of penalty for sin, E423:T; God the Life-giver to, E104:3; to be saved and come to knowledge of truth, E466:1-470:T; work of New Covenant brings reconciliation of, E28:1; 164:1.

Minds Of: Are battleground, E189:1.

Salvation Of: From Satan's blinding influences, E470:T; God sent his son for, E425:1.

Teacher Of: Jesus, by God's appointment, E50:3.

Misc.: Evil, how typified by Pharaoh

and his hosts, F458:1; God could have made, mere machines with no choice, E467:3; God's providential care of, manifested in exceptions of nature, E98:3; Jesus different from others, undefiled, spotless, E103:1; 107:2; 118:2; 440:1; sin was in the nature of, E444:2; Satan's temptation—doctrine that all, are brethren, E116:T-1; wise, from East, inaccurately applied to heathen by ministers, D185:2.

See Saved, All Men To Be.

MENTAL:

Faculties of Adam pronounced very good, E406:T; 407:T; perfection implies moral perfection, E407:1.

MERARI:

Typified Great Company, F129:T.

MERCIFUL:

Jesus dealings with race will be, E471:1.

MERCY:

Of God: Divine, only through Christ, E461:T; 471:1-472:T; Mediator is God's provision for, E472:T; through New Covenant for human family, E455:1; not for sinners except in and through Christ, E472:T-2; those who reject, will die the Second Death, E468:2; through Jesus extended to Church for sins not wilful, E461:T.

Misc.: Likeness to Lord shown by, F404:T.

MERCY SEAT:

Propitiatory, place of making satisfaction, E442:F.

MERIT:

Of Christ: Covers imperfection while world is attaining perfection, E479:1.

Of Christ's Death: Will not be transferred to Divine Justice until after Church is complete, K4:1.

Of The Ransom Sacrifice/Price: Presented to God, E449:3; will cover

world while progressing up Highway of Holiness, E478:3.
See Ransom, Merit.

MESSAGE:

Of The Gospel: Should bring ready responses, but is generally rejected, E489:1.

MESSENGER:

Of Jehovah: *Logos* appeared as, (Ex. 3:2), E43:2.

MESSIAH(S):

Errors Regarding: Come in flesh, affirmed by some and denied by some, E295:2-299:4; extremes of error on, as man and divine, E296:2-3; false teachers and false, D580:1-581:T.

First Advent Of: Cut off, but not for himself, B65:2; expectations respecting in past, B240:2; E156:1-158:2; hardness of heart prevented receiving of, and led to trouble, A308:1; Israel was looking for, A79:2; E158:2; preaching to poor was proof of, D167:T; presence of, special message of Jewish Harvest, B236:1.

Genealogy Of: Could not come through Solomon's line, E130:1; 133:2; recorded in Hebrew Scriptures, A42:1; E129:2-134:1; to come through David's line of Nathan, E133:1, 4; would spring from root of David, E142:2.

Jews: Blinded to, why, A79:2; B29:2; 240:2-3; conversion of Israel to, D628:1; movement toward recognition of, in present, C278:1-288:1; recognition of, through Ancient Worthies, C278:1.

Prophecies Of: Declared, must die, E23:T; exact day of his rejection marked, B226:T; regarding Israel's double, B213:2; 225:2-226:1; theme of all the prophets, A57:2-59:3.

Second Advent Of: Not preceded by great moral reform, B69:1; reign of,

not everlasting, A247:2; ruler of not only Israel but world, A59:3; the hope of all, A345:2; Sun of Righteousness, also Body members, A86:2.

Work Of: All not fulfilled by Lord in flesh, B253:2; iron rule, A247:2; 310:1; Kingdom, manifest after Armageddon, J16:1 (1912).

Misc.: Provided for in Divine Plan, E45:3; typified by David, J2:T; viewed figuratively by Jewish and Christian leaders, C171:1-172:2; word corresponds to "the Anointed," B66:1; wreck of humanity reorganized under, J5:T.

See False, Christs.

METHODISTS(-ISM):

Early: Organized by Wesleys, C113.

Misc.: "Some Features of American," D174:2-178:2; claim to convert heathen, D244:1; criticism of by bishop, D179:1-180:3; in church union, D171:1; 181:2; summary at Parliament of Religions, D235:4-236:2.

MICHAEL:

Meaning of name, B147:1; C62:1; 126:1; E84:2; the Archangel, E84:2-3; shall stand up, B147:2.

MIDIANITES:

Battle typical of Time of Trouble, J1:3 (1912).

MILAN:

Edict Of: Gave legal security to church property, B293:2; granted religious freedom to all in Roman Empire, B332:1.

MILITARY(-ISM):

Conscription and conscience, F594:2; movement in Europe against, D356:4-6; New Creature's attitude on, F593:5-594:2.

MILL:

Of Babylon, unclean provender, D609:4; two grinding at, D609:3-4.

MILLENNIAL AGE:

Beginning Of: Began as corroborated in Bible prophecies, H2:2; dark and stormy, B40:2-41:1; dawn gradual, J1:2; entered upon, in 1872, B33:1; God's plan and character revealed by dawning light of, A10:2; 63:1; transition period in, F32:3; trouble will make world ready for, D627:1; when, B33:1; 39:2; 40:2; 54:T; 363:1; C305:T; when Church complete, K4:1; with trouble, B33:1; D267:1; 548:3.

Blessings: As well as trials, A289:F; Christ bought for world, E221:2; erroneously claimed for efforts of Christendom, C172:1-2; 176:2; for dead and living, A99:1; joy awaits, D642:2; knowledge of righteousness and sin will benefit those who use it, E469:1; knowledge of truth will be made free and common to all, E220:2; leisure profitably employed, D634:3-635:1; man's appreciation of everlasting life, E403:1; perfected mankind richest jewel of, D648:3; sight evidences of ransom during, E460:2; temporal, of Israel type of, F631:2; to all families of earth, E90:T; to Jews first, A297:3.

Close Of: After work of mediation is complete, E30:1-2; all in subjection to Jehovah, E46:1; 78:1; at, every man a king, D646:2; Atonement will be completed at, E20:1; 419:3; first successful republic following, D646:1; harvest at, D644:1; Little Season at, B153:1; mankind will be turned over to Heavenly Father, E419:3; 458:1; 473:T; perfection of man accomplished, E471:1; race presented to Father, E419:3; 455:1; 473:T; reconciliation of world complete, E30:6; 31:2; 456:T; Satan destroyed, E480:T; selfishness overthrown by end, D272:1; 311:2; work

of redemption accomplished by, E441:T; world fully back in Divine favor, E30:6-31:2.

Holy Spirit In: Possession of, upon world, E220:1-221:1; poured upon world in three ways, E218:T; to bring world back into harmony with God, E164:1; when poured out for all flesh, E218:1; witness of, to world, E239:3.

Judgment Day: 100 years of Isa. 65:20 in, D643:1; E478:2; everlasting life, or Second Death, E402:1; final test, heart loyalty, F712:1; final trial for world during, A151:1; 241:2; individual judgment, D12:1; individual trial, 100 years, A144:1; inherited weaknesses not reckoned in, E380:3; Israel's rank in, A241:2; separating and judging of sheep and goats occupy entire, E479:3; sheep and goats receive everlasting judgment, E480:T; world's, A137-147; E469:1; 479:2; F396:T.

Prophecies Concerning: "Afterward" (Joel 2:28), E219:2; at close it shall be light (Zech. 14:6-7), D655:2-3; described in Psalms 84 and 85, D652:2-653; Isa. 25:6-9, E45:4-46:1; "morning" (Job 7:21), E358:6; Sabbath of Mat. 24:20, D579:1; salvation day (Psa. 118:18-27), D639:1; shown in vision on Mount, B255:2.

Reign: 1,000 year period most favorable for, E470:T; a thousand year day, B168:1; Christ to judge and possess the Kingdom during, E44:3; first work of, to bind Satan, E20:T; 470:T; glory of ministry of reconciliation shared by Royal Priesthood, E487:2; glory of, represented by High Priest's glorious robes, F235:T; in charge of vicegerent, D643:T; Jesus will be a King of Glory in, E44:1; man brought to perfection in, A177:1; name for period of Christ's reign, A73:2; of Church over earth, E26:1; 490:3.

Restitution, Resurrection, And Regeneration: Adamic death ceases during, A213:T; A241:2; T77:T; Church to restore world during, A212:2; man will not receive instantaneous perfection in, E475:2; past experiences helpful in, F715:1-2; perfection of man accomplished by close of, E471:1; perfection reached in, A177:1; D654:2; reforms begin in hearts, D639:2; regeneration for world, E138:1; resurrection during, A140:2.

RESTITUTION: For mankind, E402:1; 456:2; needed to reconcile man with God, E456:T; of Divine favor lost in Eden, E25:1; "times of," A73:2; 94:3; 222:2; E473:1; to what Adam lost, E221:1.

Those in graves to be blessed in, A99:1; 107:2; world gets back old nature freed of blemishes, E456:2.

Restrictions Of: Autocratic rule, D520:2; 635:2; favorable to righteousness, A153:1; no redemption for wilful sinners, E477:2; persecution not permitted, E239:3; power and rod remain but probably unnecessary throughout, D637:T; requirements of Divine Law preserved by, E471:1; wilful sins unforgivable, E461:T; 474:T; will radically enforce law against sin, E474:2.

Requirements Of: Law of truth will rule, E220:2; obedience enforced, D520:1; F378:1; 712; progress in righteousness required to avoid Second Death, E478:2; righteousness to be inculcated in, E476:1; those developed in Spirit of love inherit the earthly Kingdom, E480:1; world covered by merit of ransom sacrifice, E478:3; world will be actually justified, E241:3.

Second Death/Wilful Sinners Cut Off: Death penalty for choosing sin,

E468:2; during, T50:3.; those who refuse reconciliation will be destroyed, E30:T; in and after, E20:1; 218:1; 240:T; 330:2-332:4; 387:3; 402:1; 471:1; 473:1-475:1; 478:2.

Work Of: All effects of curse removed in, A192:T; D639:3; 642:1-2; all will be brought to clear knowledge of truth, B152:1; explained, A290:1-291; 295:2; D243:T; 518:3-520:3; 617:3; 636:3; 648:2-649:1; 654:2-655:3; E138:1; 254:2; 358:6; 373:4; 414:2; 455:1; extinction of evil, A132:3; Law of God will be radically enforced by the Mediator, E474:2; Mediator will have entire Millennial Age to complete, E29:1-2; 30:1-2; remove Satan's blindness of mankind, E19:2; to set aside Adamic curse, E473:1.

Misc.: Communism could succeed in, D478:T; described, A73:2; 222:2; lapping of Gospel and, F206:T; Law type of, F234:2; means of communication in, B136:3; D619-620:1; New Covenant in, D630:1; only remedy for mankind, D520:3; Socialism in, D523:T; sowing of, soon commenced even now, C136:1; 139:2; symbolized by living water, D655:4; will exalt God, E46:1.

See Restitution; Resurrection.

MILLENNIUM:

Papal: Beginning 800 A.D., B353:3; Papacy deceived herself and nations that, had come, A268:1-2.

Trumpet: Covers the entire period of sounding of the Seventh Trumpet, B148:1; will be sounding all through, B148:1; D601:2.

Misc.: Europe's poor are not now enjoying the blessings of the, D485:1; first Age of "the World to Come," A73:2; 222:2; seventh, B54:T; visions and revelations in the, B136:3.

MILLER, WILLIAM:

Movement: Began in 1829, C87:2; 88:2; blessings and disappointment, C85; 86:2; 88:2-92:2; 118:3; 123:2; culminating in 1844 A.D., B240:2; developed Second Adventist sects, C86:1; 119:2-120:T; errors on Lord's return, C84:2-88:1; vision seeming to tarry due to error of, C89:2-90:1.

Misc.: Labors and teachings, C85:1-87:2; 115:1-118:3; letter of, after 1844, C90:1.

MILLIONAIRES:

American, D274:1-282:3; capable of social reform in world, D303:7; contributions to colleges, D449:1-3; expenditures of, D294:3-297:2; first in U.S. about 1806, D417:1; how, D459:2; 460:2; in China and Japan, D282:3; judgment of, too severe, D299:2-301:2; many uneducated, D449:T; viewpoint of Job as, D415:5. See Financiers.

MIND(S):

New: Alone recognized by God, E200:T; battleground of holy and unholy influences, E189:1-191:1; battles with mind against flesh, D475:1-477:2; E200:2; can be displaced by spirit of world, E205:1; germ of new nature, A213:1; New Creature, F71:1; 78:1; 91:T; 728:2; of Christ vs. carnal, F404:3-406:1; of spirit, God knoweth the heart, E289:2-290; our, makes intercession, E288:2-289:2; prompts us to search God's Word to know Divine will, E201:1; transformed by New Creatures, A199:1-203:1.

Of God: Acceptance of, needed for reconciliation, E217:3; we know by his Word, E229:1.

Of Men: Are battleground, E189:1; fear is a natural influence, E196:3; tends to extremes, F234:1.

Sound: Dependent on sound body,

E252:1; effects of, E254:2-262; of Christ, F515:1; Spirit of, for Church now, world in Millennium, E254:2; 262:3; Spirit of, not more natural to Lord's people than to world, E251; Spirit of, not repair of fleshly mind, E257:2; Spirit of, through Word and Spirit, E251:2-252:2.

Unsoundness Of: Shown by worldliness, E256:1-258:1; 259:2.

Misc.: Affected by the body, E252:1; 406:2; 515:1; F549:1-554:1; 562:1; of mother influences the offspring during gestation, E102:3; training, F541:1-543:2; 549:1-554:1; 559:1-2. See Sound, Mind.

MINISTER:

Accept Christ for words and example merely, D592:T; blemishes in, as typified by priests of Israel, F242:1-243:1; defenders of wealth, D298:T; evade eternal torment doctrine, D108:7; hirelings, D180:3; F286:2; paid ministry, F285:4-288:4; reject Cross in favor of Evolution, D592:T.

MINISTRY:

As Ambassadors: Faithfulness to, measured by suffering for Christ, E490:3.

Definition: Service, E488:3.

Of Peter: Given keys to unlock door to Jews and Gentiles, E214:1.

Of Reconciliation: Apostle Paul exhorted all to now be ministers of, E488:1; impelled by Spirit of anointing to participate in, E487:4; 490:2; participated in by entire Royal Priesthood, E487:2-3; Royal Priesthood must realize leadings of holy Spirit in, E488:T.

See Jesus, Earthly Ministry.

MIRACLE(S):

Of Healing: By Satan and servants, D612:1; not to be expected by New Creature, F634:1; 636:1-638:1; Satan casting out Satan, F638:2-641:1.

Misc.: Joshua's dimmed sun typical, A61; of Bible have parallels every day, A62:1; of first advent represented greater works of Millennial Age, B251:1; of Lord, some by supernatural power, E124:3; of Old Testament, confirmed by Jesus, Peter, Paul and Jude, A60:2; of the great net of fish, its lesson, B118:1; used to establish Church, F638:3.

MIRACULOUS:

Gifts: No longer needed by Lord's people, E180:T; to be less highly esteemed than personally developed gifts, E180:1.

MISHNEH:

A second portion or duplication of time, B218:T-1; 225:1; of disfavor began with rejection of Israel's king, B225:1.

MISSION:

New, was given at Jesus' ascension, B120:1.

MISSIONARY(-IES):

Christian: A disservice, if world saved by ignorance, A102:2; "A Mute Appeal on Behalf of Foreign Missions," A14:2-17:3; affect of, in New Zealand, D251:T-253:T; efforts and nearly two-thirds world population still heathen, A15:2-18:T; failure of, acknowledged, D243:1-245:T; 246:2-3; Lord's view of, efforts, F641:T; money considered answer to assist, D244:2-245:1; not all in vain, D258:1; opium introduced to China by, D255:1; support denied for teaching eternal torment, D110:3; took Gospel to heathen regarding Mat. 24:14 and Mk. 13:10, D568:2.

WORK: Attacked by Buddhist, D217:1-223:1; in India, D209:1; 210:3; 212:2; in Japan, D210:3; deceptive, D257; Japanese rebellion caused by, D218:1.

Zealous but harmful, F640:1.

Misc.: Satan as, of eternal torment to heathen, F641:1.

MISTRANSLATION:

Holy Spirit mistranslated holy "ghost" 92 times in King James Version, E169:T; of Isa. 52:14,15 gives erroneous thought respecting Lord's appearance, E158:3.

MITES:

Widow's, F343:1-344:1.

MOBS:

Illogical, but not without grievances, D464:1.

MOHAMMEDANISM:

Progressing in Africa, India and Archipelago, D244:T; 245:5.

See Name Index.

MONACHISM:

Popular in Second Century, B285:1.

MONARCHY:

Preferred by masses to anarchy, B262:1.

MONEY:

Talent: In the Lord's service, F342:1-347:1; our privilege, not Lord's need, F346:1-2; proper use of, F343:1-347:1; stewardship, D521:3; F574:2; 576:2; 596:1-598:1; 647:1.

Solicitation For: In meetings of the Church, F347; unscriptural to beg for, F285:4-289:T; why Lord leaves his work in need of, F346:1-2; 597:2.

Misc.: Affected by law of supply and demand, D471:2-473; and machinery, creators of wealth, D299:2-300:T; idolatry of, to be overthrown in Time of Trouble, B139:2; love of, denounced as root of all evil, A340:3; D432:T; poured out like water during Millerite movement, C91:3.

MOON:

Eclipses: In 1 B.C. and 4 B.C., B56:1-57:1; valuable for dates, when, B56:1-2.

Symbolic: Darkened by Gospel light

becoming obscure, D592:2; of Mosaic Law, D544:T; 590:5; 592:2; F481:2; only partly obscured yet, D592:1; 596:1; sun and, darkened, D583:3; 588:T; 590:4-596:1; E219:2; sun and stars enlighten Church, D593:1; turned to blood, D591:2; 593:T; waning of, symbolizes rejection of Israel, F481:2.

Misc.: Gave no light on May 19, 1780, D586:2; 587:5.

MORAL:

Perfection: Expected when physical perfection reached, A130:T; implied by mental and physical perfection, E407:1; man would not have been called "very good" without, E407:1.

Principles: Some consecrated to, E194:T.

Sense: Conscience, A119:1; lower orders of God's creatures, not endowed with, A119:1; originally law-inscribed nature of man, A120:3.

Misc.: And social reforms, D632:2-636:2; Divine Jesus, likeness of God, B131:2; influence of Bible is uniformly good, A38:2.

MORALISTS:

In Lord's Great Army, D550:3.

MORMONS:

And Christadelphians claim to have all wheat, C138; cures of, work of devil, F640:1.

MORNING:

Joy in the, A9:1; Millennial Age (Job 7:21), E359:T; time for unlocking with key of prophecy, B24:1.

MORTAL(-ITY):

Explained: And immortality, false and true views, A184:4-187:3; E390:1-4; 391:3-5; condition of liability to death defined, A185:1-5; life supply sustained, A185:5; 208:3-209:1; proper meaning of, destroys foundation of eternal torment doctrine, A187:3; significance of the

word, A185:1,3; E390:1,2,4; 391:3-5. **Misc.:** Adam was, A185:5; E390:3-391:5; angels are, A186:2; 187:1; E392:2; beings will live forever, A187:2; Satan is, E390:1; 392:2.

MORTGAGES:

Comparatively little left to sacrifice after meeting, F468:1; God's will that we recognize, F577:1.

MOSES:

Prophecies Of: Coming of Christ, A78:2; relate chiefly to rejection and restoration of Israel, D614:3.

Types: Deliverance of Israel by, F458:1; glory of, C301.

Typified The Christ Head And

Body: As Prophet, D631:1; Mediator and deliverer, A78:2-79:1; 336:1; B82:1; 134:1; 177:2; D629:2-631:1; 633:3; E144:2; 474:1; F431:2; 432:T; L1:3; E473:1; refusal to obey antitypical, will lose soul, E474:1.

Misc.: And prophets sowed seed of Jewish Age, B233:1; cultivated spirit of liberty, A47:1; divinely inspired, A44:1; 53:2; God gave Aaron to be a mouthpiece for, E208:T; government, of Divine origin, A45:2-53:2; had God's spirit in judging Israel, E176:1; Jews baptized into, F431:2-434:1; opponents of, suffered Adamic death, E474:1; overworked servant of people, A46:1; saw an appearance representing God, B131:2; 132:T; E43:2; slow of speech, E208:T; Spirit of God on, E176:1.

MOSHEIM:

"History of Christianity" traces falling away of Church, B283:5; explains rise of hierarchial system in Church, B304:2-3.

MOST HOLY, OF TABERNACLE:

Manifestation of Jehovah's presence, A45:2; 72:T; T17:2; represents perfect spiritual condition, plane "L" on Chart, A244:1.

MOTHER:

Compared To Father: Children are borne by, but are from or of the father, E99:3; favor of, determined by inheritance from father in Jewish Age, E105:1; form and nature come from, but life from the father, E99-100:3; 103:2-105:1; receives life seed from father, E99:1.

Mary: A holy woman, full of faith, E102:3; may have realized humble family of Nathan would be exalted through Messiah, E133:4; was imperfect, E106:1; was member of Adam's race, E98:2.

Of Adam: The earth served as, E99:2.

Pre-natal Influences Of: Advice to prospective, F523:1; controlled by, F519:2-520:1; 521:1; mind of, influences the offspring, E102:2.

MOUNT:

Of Olives: Jehovah's feet on, D649:3-652:2; Kingdom of light, peace and Divine blessing, D650:2-651:1-3; 653:3; significance of two halves, D651:2-652:1; valley of blessing between typical, D652-654:1.

Sinai: And Jerusalem typified natural Israel, F363:1; earthquake and lightning typical, D630.

Zion: And New Jerusalem symbolized spiritual Israel, F363:1; approaching, D630.

Misc.: Of Congregation, Kingdom of God (Isa. 14), F618:2.

MOUNTAIN(S):

High: Lord's house exalted above all kingdoms, C235:1; D628:3; E44:2; of Isa. 13, true embryo Kingdom of God, D40:2; representing autocratic governments, D551:1.

Kingdoms: Christ's, A301:1-2; D573:2; 582:1; of this world, A318:1; 323; B138:1; D543:3; 596:3.

Misc.: Feet of Jehovah on, D650:T-2; fleeing from Judea to, D573:1-3; governments, man seeking protection in Time of Trouble, B139:1; of Jerusalem double-topped, symbolic, A301:2; true Church as, stone cut out of, A255:2.

MOUTH:

Claims of Papacy, A258:2; B305:T-306:2; rod of his, D18:3; utterances like frogs, J10:2-12:3 (1912).

MOUThPIECE(S):

Apostles, of God, A80:2; 319:1; F217:1; 273:1; 458:1; God gave Aaron to be, for Moses, E208:T.

MYSTERY(-IES):

Of God: "Christ in you," A81:2-3.

FINISHED: During sounding of Seventh Trumpet, A87:2; in close of Gospel Age, F199:1.

Made known to Church, A26:T; 81:3; the necessity for keeping hidden, A85:1; not only the Plan of God, but the "peculiar people" of God, A85:2; 86:1; now revealed, why, A84:1; 82:1; F217:1; the "high calling," A84:1; the Christ, many members, A82:1-2; to be revealed to men, A86:2-88:T; Church of Christ, F199:1; unfolded by Paul, A84:2.

Of Iniquity: Counterfeit system, B298:T; F199:1; of Satanic and human origin, F199:1-201:2; period of Dark Ages, F60; the Antichrist, B271:2; F201:2.

Misc.: Doctrine of Trinity is one of Satan's, E60:2-61:1; hidden from ages, A81:2; 87:2; of Kingdom for God's faithful people, A85:2-86; B169:2; D614:3-5; 622:1.

See Antichrist; Papacy.

NAAMAN:

Leprosy healed by Elisha, B266:1.

NAME:

Given Jesus: Above every creature as reward (1 Cor. 15:27), E444:1; "no

other, under heaven whereby we must be saved," E472:2.

NAPOLEON:

Career: Described by Daniel, C40:2-47:2; marked beginning of time of end, C40:1; 44:3-45:3.

Misc.: Army of, opened Inquisition prison, B343:2-3; Egyptian campaign, J6:3 (1912); his eulogy of the Son of Man, E155:1-3; took pope prisoner, J6:3 (1912).

NARROW WAY:

A way of sacrifice, A212:1; 215:1; and Highway of Holiness, different, A215:1; difficulties of, A207:1; 214:2; 215:1; leads to immortality, A207:2; 210:1-211:1; now is acceptable time for, A211:3-212:2.

NATHAN:

Family Of: Genealogy of Jesus through, David's son, E129:2; 133:1-4; humble line of, contrasted with Solomon, E133:4; the obscure line of, was exalted through Messiah, E130-133:1-4.

NATION(S):

All: Bible is in every, A38:1; Gospel preached to, as a witness and for gathering elect, D568:1-2; witnessing to the truth amongst, E191:3.

Gathering Of For Destruction: Assembled, D270-272:2; assembled for fire of God's indignation, D269-384; 528:1; increased travel and knowledge brought together, D270:1; selfishness motivating power gathering, D271.

Of Israel: "Born in a day," spiritual and fleshly Israel, D638:4.

Misc.: Alliances of, inharmonious, D129:4; anger of, at time of his appearing, A94:3; attitude toward each other, D129:4; blinded by Satan against Gospel, D567:3; "Christian" and heathen, judged unworthy of power, D70:2; conquests of, for trade,

D354:1; desire of all, A306:1; disregarded truth, D70:2; "distress of..." address by James Beck, Esq., D119-123:1; distress of, with perplexity, D596:2-597:1; drunk with mixed wine of Antichrist, B348:2; God's Justice in punishment of, D70:2-71:1; God's promises scattered among, by Israel, E383:4; good tidings heralded to all in the Gospel Age, A72:1; long for peace, D453:T; not converted in Gospel Age, A72:1; of today may be referred to in Hab. 2:5, E374:5-6; Papacy became queen of, A268:1; preparing for anarchy, D358:2; represented in Gog and Magog, D555:1; ruled by force in Kingdom, D636:3; submissive after Time of Trouble, D627:1; 628:3.

See Israel, Nation Of.

NATIONAL:

Israel, favor for 1845 years, B214:1.

NATIONALISM:

As a remedy, D490-492; claims of, D490:1-4; failed in U.S., D491:1; impracticable, D490:5; reason for, D485:2; Socialism vs., D483:1.

NATURAL:

Man: Cannot understand New Creature, E202:1; has fewer trials because not in condition of reconciliation, E411:1.

Misc.: Post resurrection appearances to grasp fact of Christ's resurrection, B123:1.

NATURE(S):

Change Of: A transformation, A198:3; Jesus', A177:2-178:2; 180:1; 202:3; for New Creation, A198:3-200; E311:2; how it is effected, A201:3-202:1; only a few to be changed, A184:2; only in Gospel Age offered, A196:1; 203:2; 211:3; E311:2; reward of Church, A196:1; same mental powers carried over from human to spiritual, A201:3.

Distinct: And separate, A175:3-180; 195:4; 203:2; duality of, with New Creature, F675:2; each has own glory, A182:1; 192:1; God only recognizes new mind, E200:T; imperfection not implied by degrees in, A175:2-184:2; Jesus was not a combination of, A179:2-180:1; kinds of, separate and limited, E103:2; New Creatures not of dual natures; symbolized in Pyramid, C357:1; 330:2.

Divine: Church to receive, A186:2; 193:1; 196:1; 203:2; 210:1; 211:1; first possessed by God alone, A211:1; Great Company loses prize of, A240:1; immortality, highest spiritual, A186:2; 208:1; E84:6; Jesus and the Church, plane "K" on Chart, A231:3; Jesus, has since resurrection, A179:2; 180:4; 186:2; 211:1; Little Flock, with Jesus predestinated to, E436:T; reward for Church an exception to restitution, E222:T; superior to all, A176:1; 201:2; "who only has immortality" (1 Tim. 6:14-16), A210.

Exceptions Of: God's providential care of men manifested in, E98:3.

Fallen: Sinful heart of, sees no beauty in goodness, truth and love, E161:1; under-priests are by nature children of wrath, E487:3.

Human: Bride "changed" from, to Divine, A211:1-2; likeness of spiritual, A174-175; 201-202; of Church reckoned dead, A213:2; perfect, plane "N" on Chart, A224:3; 225:1; redemption needed because sin in the, E444:2; sacrificed by Little Flock, A196:1; 212:1-213:1; 215:1; similar to spiritual in mental operations, A201:1; world gets back, freed of blemishes, E456:2.

Laws Of: Blending produces hybrid, A179:2; fixed, do not evolve, A30:2-31:1; 182:1; 303-331; life or being come from father, form and nature

from mother, E103:2-3; 104:3-105:2; Scientists find proof that life comes from the male, E100:2; 103:2-3.

Of Jesus: Actual, not assumed, E94:1; 105:2-3; degraded, if raised human, E454:2; given as ransom forever, B128:3; D649:3; E105:3; 151:1; did not become sin-offering by leaving spirit, E425:1; had to be same nature as Adam and his race, E122:1; change to, a continuous existence, E90:2; perfect human, sacrificed for ransom, A179:2-180:2.

Of Man: Confusion on, E305:1-306:2; proves intelligent Creator, A29:2; regenerated perfect, E138:2; 306:1.

Spiritual: Necessary to accomplish work of The Christ, A289:1; of Lord transferred life, A177:2; E90:2; possession of holy Spirit in Millennial Age will not mean a begetting to, E220:3; wider range of same faculties, A201:1.

Misc.: Harmony, uniformity, beauty of, testify of Creator, A29:2; Jehovah's sons of various, E104:3; kind, of dependent on organism, A208:1-2; paroxysms of, expected because of transition into Millennial, F32:3.

See Man, Nature Of.

NEBUCHADNEZZAR:

Debasement In Dan. 4: Meaning of his insane, bestly condition, B95:1-96:3; seven times of, seven literal years, B90:1; 95:2; seven years of debasement, typical, B97:2.

Dream: Daniel's interpretation refers only to fulfillment on, B95:2; explained, A252-261; typical, B93-99; a view of the Gentile Times, B93:1-2; vision of earth's governments, A252:2-256; vision of Gentile power, D623:3-624:3; vision of great image, B76:1.

Misc.: Beginning of universal dominion to Gentiles, B79:2-3; grandeur and glory of Babylon due to, D24:1; received permission from God to rule, A251:4.
See Gentile Times.

NEEDLE'S EYE:

And rich entering Kingdom, D304:2; F574:3-576:2; opening in city gate, F574:F.

NEGLECT:

Of Prayer: Prevents being filled with the Spirit, E245:2.

Of Word Of Truth: Makes prayer for holy Spirit useless, E225:2.

NEHEMIAH:

Commission of, began seventy weeks, B66:2; date of his commission, 454 B.C., B67:1; granted decree to rebuild walls of Jerusalem, B67:T.

NEPHILIM:

Definition: Fallen ones, E104:1.

Origin Of: From the improper union of angels and daughters of men, E103:3.

Superiority Of: Of great renown to Israel, E104:2; to Adam's race, E103:3.

Misc.: Never recognized by God, E104:1.

NERO:

As illustration of Millennial Age judgments, F719:1-720:1; his victims fewer than Papacy's, B330:2; illustration of coming forth from tomb to "contempt," needing to humble himself, F713:1; 716:3-718:1; punishment proportionate to violations of knowledge and conscience, F719:2-720:1.

NEW COVENANT:

See Covenant, New; Mediator, Of New Covenant.

NEW CREATURE(S/-ION):

Adversary Of: Nominal church is a

deceptive, powerful, F654:1-656:1; Satan, wilful, intelligent, F609:1-611:9; seduction of enlightened, greatest triumph of Satan, E294:2; temptations regarding their temporal interests and health of their flesh, F630:1-637:1.

Begotten: Desire to know the will of Christ respecting their marriage, F517:1; earthly house and house from heaven, F673:1-675:2; God is the Life-giver to, E104:3; natural man cannot understand, E202:1; not double-minded, F599:1-600:1.

Birth Of: After, a still larger sphere of work beyond Millennial reign, F69:2-70:2; appreciated by faith, F693:1-694:1; in First Resurrection, F76:1; perfect in the resurrection, E195:2; sown in corruption, raised in incorruption, F726:2-728:3; will not all have same degrees of glory, F725:1-726:1; spiritual body cannot die, F726:2-727:1.

Care Of: By Father, F75:2; Christ provides every necessity for, F183:1-184:2; comforted by the holy Spirit and Bible, E268:1.

Characteristics Of: Cooperate with the Lord, E233:1-234:1; F378:1; copies of God's Son, F180:1; desire guidance from the holy Spirit into all truth, E184:T; distinguished from the world by the Atonement sacrifice and their trials, F77:1; do not envy, E200:1; have a sixth sense, spiritual, F79:1-80:1; heavenly minded, F440:1; in various figures representing the highest position of closest intimacy with God and his Son, F72:2-75:1; new mind, is an earnest of their present inheritance, A199:1-201; 213:1; not of this world, A200:T; 203:1; F77:1.

Defined: All who are sanctified, E243:4; by what name they are

known, F80:2-83:2; 494:1; Christ in the flesh, F467:1; difference between justified, A200:T; elect, foreordained by God as a class, not as individuals, F178:2-180:2; if one be in Christ he is a, F78:1; how we become, F71:1; 78:1; 443:2; meaning of, E195:2; nominal versus real, F197:1-207:2; number of, 144,000, F179:1; privilege is being offered to whom and why, F64:1; reckoned spirit beings, A197:2; 200:T; E289:1; those who have consecrated their wills and are spiritually minded, E195:2; who are, E195:2; 243:4; 328:2.

Development Of:

ACCOMPLISHED BY SUFFERING OF: Church, E121:T; F66:1; Jesus, E51:2-3; 118:2; 119:4.

Character, A196:1-197:2; E294:2; class traced backward: predestined, called, justified, glorified, F181:1-182:2; embryo will come into being fully at resurrection, E195:3; made perfect through suffering, E120:4; members provoke one another to love and good works, F308:1-2; must grow or forfeit their crown, F78:1-2; must share in the trials and sufferings and conform to the character "likeness of His Son," E121:T; F66:1; the spirit of fear may be made a valuable servant, E197:2; to be rounded characters, F391:1; transformation work, A197:1-199:1.

Duality Of: Not of two natures; God only recognizes new mind, E200:T; spirit begotten are at present dual beings, E199:2.

Experiences Of: Advantaged by separation from world, F490:2; alone being tested, not the flesh, E117:2; association with unconsecrated, F588-590:1; battles, F91:2; clouds between Father, why, F144:2;

dealt with only as such, F634:2; 728:1; first, various, F140:1-143:2; Jesus' first, temptation, E110:1-114:1; F141:T; not to place confidence in flesh, F368:1-2; should avoid fanaticism, F603:1; should live within his means, F564:2-565:2; soul disease, leanness and course to be pursued, F144:3-148:1; 150:2; task of pleasing God in sacrificing flesh but also making allowances for it, F485:1-489:1; tested before given immortality, F63:1-64:1; to guard against grieving conscience, E265:T; walking disorderly and repentance, F148:1-150:1.

Misc.: By what name are they known, F80:2-83:2; 494:1; called for a two-fold work: (1) Atonement Priesthood; (2) Royal Priesthood, F68:1; 71:1-72:1; Christ, is the Head and Chief of, B202; F64:1-65:2; 86:1; 179:1; 180:2; 400:2; Church is regenerated to become, E138:1-2; none could precede Christ in, B255:1; F181; represented as a new man, F79:T; work of, present and future, F68:1-70:2.

See Creature.

NEW MIND:

Activities Of: Battles with, of and our flesh, E200:2; prompts us to search God's Word to know his will, E201:1.

Present Status Of: Can be displaced by spirit of world, E205:1; only mind recognized by God, E200:T; possessed in human body and will have new body if faithful, E195:3.

NEW TESTAMENT:

Writers: Instructed regarding ransom through holy Spirit, E439:1.

NICODEMUS:

Conversation with Jesus about character of Kingdom, A277:1-281:1; our Lord's words to, E92:2; sought to

know heavenly things, E92:2.

NIGHT:

Dark: Fast approaching, D273:2; period in which sin is permitted, A9:1.

Misc.: Of weeping, A9:1; E345:1; 359:T; Time of Trouble pictured as, D608:3.

NIHILISM:

Agency for undermining empires of earth, B99:T; check of growth in 1887, D78:2; rise of, D168:1.

NOAH:

Days Of: As in the, "they knew not," D606:2-4; compared to days of Son of Man, B143:1; 160:3-162:1; D606:2-4.

Misc.: Ark of, typified Christ, A318:2; narrative of, confirmed by Jesus, A60:2.

NOMINAL:

Christians: Being evil spoken of by, is a witness of holy Spirit, E236:T; lukewarm, indifferent, B27:T; majority have never made proper consecration, E193:2; majority know little about real spirit battles and victories, E193:2; some are consecrated to a sect, a moral principle, or a work, E194:T.

Church Systems: Spewed out 1878 A.D., B235:1.

Fleshly Israel And Gospel Church: Cast off, B229:1.

NUMBERS:

Seven: And multiples, in nature's law, F388:1; symbolizes completeness, perfection, C369:2; F46:2; 51:T.

Misc.: Fifty, symbol of Divine climaxes, F51:T; twelve, symbolizes Elect, F209:1.

OBDIENCE:

Of Christians: Step of, must follow each step of knowledge, E239:2

Of Jesus: Even unto death, E444:1; Jesus exalted because of, E82:T;

makes many righteous, E414:1; needed to be learned under adverse conditions, E120:1; needed to be tested, E118:3; 119:4.

Requirement Of: He who refuses to obey after knowledge of redemption will be punished more severely than under Moses, E474:1; perfect being to obey perfect law perfectly, E475:3; soul of any who refuse to obey in Millennial Age will be lost, E474:1.

Result Of: To great Prophet, Jesus, will bring perfection and ability to stand directly before God, E471:1.

Tests Of: Given to Christ, E118:3; Jesus needed, E119:4.

Misc.: Adam was capable of, E408:T; first by force, then love, D520:1; 643:2; in future, worthy of earth may be used to teach, to uncreated billions of other worlds, E416:1; of Little Flock tested by permission of sin, E412:T; of *Logos* tested by plan for providing ransom, E485:1; one of terms of New Covenant, E468:1; perfect, will be required of world, A106:1; 130:T; quality of overcomers, F729:T; rewarded with life, A130:T; 136:1; 143:2; to law of love must ultimately govern all, A136:1. See Jesus, Obedience Of.

OBDIENT:

God's will to give eternal life to, E475:1; Jesus was always, E119:4; 120:1; sons are filled more and more with God's spirit, E202:1; to be regenerated by Christ and Church, E140:2.

OBLIGATIONS:

Social, for friends according to flesh, relatives, unbelieving husband/wife, F588:1-590:1.

OBLIVION:

Egypt passing into, described, E372:3-4; in sense of loss of respect and influence, E367:5-6; nearest

English equivalent to *sheol* and *hades*, E354:2-3; truths on, how clarified, E370:2-3.

OFFERING:

Each priest must offer himself a living sacrifice, E490:2.

OFFICE:

Of Jesus: Fittingly described by title *Logos* of God, E85:3.

OIL:

Holy Anointing: Mixed with blood, the significance of, F131:1; only for priests, only on head, and typified holy Spirit, E281:2-3; F131-132; 261:1; 443:1.

In Lamps: Represents Spirit of truth, C92-93; 194:1.

OLIVE:

Regarding Rom. 11:17, 24, D651:2; symbol of light, peace, and Divine blessing, D650-651:1; tree root, Abrahamic Promise, D651:2; two, trees of Zech. 4, the Old and New Testaments, D652:T.

OMNIPOTENCE:

Of God, illustrated by miracles, A62:1.

ONENESS:

Of Church: Jesus' prayer for, E75:3-4.

Of Jesus and Father: In word, work, purpose and spirit, E75:4; 85:1; 165:2; not a personal oneness, E75:2.

Misc.: The anointed company, as members of Christ, illustrated by Pyramid, A82:1-83:1.

ONLY BEGOTTEN:

Logos: First and last of direct creation of God, E93:2; Scriptures showing, E87:T-1; set up before earth formed, E93:1; the beginning of the creation of God, E88:2; the first and direct creation of God, E84:3.

See *Logos*.

OPERATION:

Of Holy Spirit: During Gospel Age different from previous times, E176:3; holy Spirit (influence) always exercised in harmony with righteousness, E188:1; in the past chiefly mechanical but to us chiefly explanatory, E178:T; sent to select Little Flock and witness to world, E191:1-4; to establish the Kingdom, E192:2; various operations of, E181:1; 186:1.

Of Love: Now permitted by God's wisdom upon Little Flock, E452:2.

Of New Covenant: Jesus seals and makes operative, E28:T; 455:1. See Holy Spirit, Operation Of.

OPPONENT(S):

Of Jesus recognized his wisdom, E91:2; of Moses suffered Adamic death, E474:1; of Ransom Doctrine, Satan is the chief, E428:2.

See Truth, Opposition.

OPPORTUNITY:

For Man: To learn blessedness of righteousness in the Kingdom, E469:1; provided to all because of redemption, E468:1-469:1; to learn exceeding sinfulness of sin, E469:1.

Misc.: Israel's extremity, God's, D555:1; man's extremity will become God's, A266:T; D518:T; F334:T; man's necessity, God's, D370:1.

ORACLES:

Of God committed to Christendom, C152:1; D15:1.

ORANGE:

Massacre of, 1562 A.D., torture of every description, B338:1-2.

ORDER:

In: *Ecclesia*, regardless of size, F274:2; home, F524:2-525:1.

Misc.: And discipline in the New Creation, F273-347; heaven's first law, D646:1; new to replace old society, D529:1; of resurrection, D640-

641; to be earth's first law, D646:1; why present, impossible to re-establish, D551:2.

ORDINATION:

Human vs. Biblical, F276-279; Scriptural vs. the popular custom, F276:1-279:2.

ORGANISM:

Finer, more susceptible to pain, E160:T; kind of life depends on, A208:2-3; E322:2-3.

ORGANIZATION:

Ecclesia, of New Creation, F195-272; New Creation's temporary, permits liberty and based on simplicity, F195:1-196:2; 234:1-237:3; services of gifts in Church replaced by knowledge and graces, for perfecting saints, F238:1-239:2.

ORIENT:

Belief in devil, D230:1; benefits from demonetized silver, D334:3-335; Christianity attacked by, D223-231; Christendom brought Bibles and bullets to, D122:T; Evolution rejected by, D229; industrial competition of, D332:2-349:2; need of sin-offering denied by, D228:1; prefers own religion, D227:1.

REJECTS: Creeds, D226:2-227; Evolution Theory, E229.

Soon competing in European market, D336:2; 348:3; the yellow man with white money, D332-340.

ORTHODOXY:

Test Of: By Protestants is doctrine of Trinity, E64:2.

OSTROGOTHS:

Fall of, gave rise to Papacy, C75:3-78:1; 79:5-82:2.

OVERCOMERS:

Filled with Spirit, F92:2; judge selves and cooperate with God in development, E233-234:1; obedient, F728:3; obstacles intended to make us, F183-

184; of Gospel Age, sons, A145:3; of past, house of servants, A145:3; 290:T; only to receive immortality, A211:1; to be given Divine bodies like Jesus, A199:1.

OVERCOMING:

Weaknesses: 1,000 years of restitution work to help, E473:T; 477:1.

World: A witness of the spirit, E237:2-238:1; by Spirit of truth, E242:1; cannot be done by flattery, but by faith, E238:1.

Misc.: Filled with Spirit only means of, F92:2; of Royal Priesthood, F126:2; of saints, spiritual phase of Kingdom, A288:2.

OVERSEERS:

General, not restricted to apostles, F244; some made by holy Spirit, E278:2-4.

OXFORD:

Council Of: 1160 A.D., consigned Waldenses to punishment, B334:1.

PALESTINE:

Jews' Return To: Aided by persecution, C261:2; D553:1-3; desolate in 1881, thriving in 1887, C265:3-266:2; Israel's hopes revived in gathering to, D627:2; Jews return to, C267-272; J16:1 (1912); larger gathering in, in harvest period, D553:T; 604:1; more wealthy Hebrews there before Armageddon, D553:T; J16:1 (1912); opened to Jews in 1878, B218:2; wealthy Jews will seek refuge in, in Time of Trouble, C277:5.

Time of Trouble: Final blast of trouble in, D552:2; 554:2; invasion of, first international episode on record, C262:2; Megiddo, battleground of, J1:2 (1912).

Misc.: American Christians in, C275:T; affect of typical Jubilee in, D427:2; nations blessed for aid of Jews in, C271:3; protectorate over,

B218:2; C260:3-261; restoration of, C265:3-266:2; 267:2-268:1; 272:4; 275:1.

See Israel; Jews; Jewish.

PAPACY:

Abomination: That maketh desolate, D571:3; 572:3.

Applies To Itself: Firmament of heaven (Gen. 1:16), B308:3; forged decretals of, C78:F; "Patrimony of St. Peter," C79:1; prophecies of Millennial glory, B299:3; 309:2; 311:7; Psa. 2:12 as interpreted by, B300:1-2; J8:1 (1912); Rev. 20:3, 7, as interpreted by, J6:2-4 (1912); "The Holy Mother Church," D28:1.

Claims Of: B295:1; 310:1-2; 312:1; 317:2; J8:3 (1912); Boastings and threats of, D38:1-2; 159:3; boastings not limited to past, B315:2-317; God's Kingdom on earth, A287:1; interpretation of "little season," C57:2; Kingdom established 799 A.D., J6:2 (1912); only bulwark against Socialism and Anarchism, D131:4; "Vicar of Christ," B306:2; 312:1.

Counterfeit: A false Christ or Antichrist, D580:2; errors on setting up Kingdom, B80:1; most complete, of true Christianity, D160:T; of God's Kingdom, A254:1.

Fall And Destruction Of: Consumed piece-meal in time of end, C58:2; deadly wound healed, C112:T; death-struggle will be violent, D37:1; decline began in 1799, C49-51; dominion destroyed, C39:F; final end, B356:6; 358:2-361; gradual consuming of, A259:1-3; Napoleon broke its power, C39:T-42; 47:2; 49:1; 54-58; 69:T; D539:1; J6:3 (1912); punishments upon, D37:2; 39.

Falling Away: B282:3-283:5; in 1st Century, C284:2; 2nd Century,

C284:3-285:1; 3rd Century, C285:2; 4th Century, C286:1-2; hierarchy, C287:1; hindrance removed, C288:1-293:1.

French Revolution: France was the chief support of, before, D531:1; began judgment of Papal power, D538:1-539:2; retributive justice upon, in, C52-53; D538:1-539.

Hierarchy: Established in 4th century, B286:1-287:1; ordained "stars," D593:1; Popes, cardinals, archbishops, bishops, F235:T; spirit of rivalry led to exaltation of one archbishop to Pope, F245:1.

Infallibility: Basis of claim, F224:1; doctrine prevented correction of errors, B318:2-319:T.

Mother: Incompatibility with title, not virgin, D29:T; must attain old-time prestige with daughters, D37:1.

Persecuting Power: Absolution once denied possessors of Bible, B320:2-3; beast of Rev. 16:13 and 13:2, J6:1 (1912); curse, sample, B349:1-2; curtailed, but sentiments unchanged, B316:T; lasted 1260 years, D584:2-585:2; policy brought on "Dark Ages," D306:2; treated possession of Bible as crime, B319:2.

Reformation: Discarded some false doctrines of, D160:1; errors corrected by, C108:3-120; identified by Luther as Antichrist, A28:T; Luther denounced sins and falsities of, D572:3.

Rise To Power: A22:2-23; 268; 287:1; B293:2-298:2; C68:2-82; enslaved the church and civilized world, A23:1; exaltation of, blood-stained, crime-polluted, B298:T; 328-353; Papal Rome sprang out of imperial Rome, C98:2; result of "falling away" in early Church, F234:2; system, developed by worldly spirit, D31:1-3.

Temporal Power: Described by a Roman Catholic, B296:2-297:1; dominion broken down in 1799, D37:1; first recognized by Charlemagne, B354:2; C69:2; lost in 1870, A259:2; B356:5; C58:T; restoration of, D37:1; 38:1-3; 259-265; ruled world secretly after, broken, B289:T; states held from A.D. 539, C79:1.

Misc.: Addresses and prayers for Protestants, D34-35; and Protestant powers to roll together, D551:3; "Babylon" applied to, by Protestants, D26:2; built upon misapplied truth, B277:2; bulwarks of, ignorance and superstition, B322:1; formerly a "tyrant" to Christendom, D131:3; God recognized, as government, J6:2 (1912); great religious system, not an individual, D29:1; influence dominates civilized world, D27:1; Millennium, B353:3-354:1; C48:T; 57:2; nations drunk with wine of, B348:2; political masterpiece, B358:2; power still feared and revered, D388:1; representatives at Parliament of Religion, D184:2; 187:2; symbolized as horn and beast, B271:2; 305:T-2; system, fears approaching crisis, desires union, D259:1; system, unity of force, F241:2; "The...Drama" by T. Gill, D536:5-539; titles show corrupt religious and civil combination, B276:2. See Antichrist; Roman Catholic.

PARABLE(S):

Dives (Rich Man) And Lazarus: "Hell" explained, E376:3-4.

Drag-net: Explained, C213:3-215.

Laborers (Mat. 20:1-16): Called to service (Paul and Barnabas), E274:2; "penny"—Kingdom honors, C223:1; in vineyard explained, C223-225.

New Cloth, Old Garments: New wine, old bottles, C160-161:1.

Pounds And Talents: Pictured differences in glory, F725-726:1; pictured rewards and punishments, F402:1; talents explained, C133:3; F277:1; 341:2; 419:1-2; 725:2.

Sheep And Goats: Applicable to world in Millennium, E479:3; goats receive everlasting destruction at end of Millennium, E480:T; misunderstood, A138:2; separating and judging occupy entire Millennial Age, E480:T; sheep receive Father's favor at end of Millennium, E480:T; sifted in Millennial Harvest, D644:1-2; world's day of judgment shown in, A144:2; E480:1.

Treasure: Hidden in field, D648:1; E440:1.

Wedding Garment: C197:2-204:1; Acceptableness and readiness of wise virgins for marriage, C198:2; casting off began summer of 1878, C202:1; test of appreciation of ransom, C199:2-200:2; who is represented by one bound, C200:2-203:1.

Wheat And Tares: Constitute Christendom, C136:2; contrasted, C146-149:1; effects of the Reformation on, C140:2; explained, C136:2-149:1; false teachers and doctrines used to sow tares, F201:1; God has not hindered growth of tares, F200:2; grow in ground of world, C139:2-140:2; not all baptized are wheat, F430:1; process of sowing tares by Satan, F60:1; saints not to judge between until harvest, C137:1; shows separating work of harvest, C214:2; tares infested wheatfield since Christianity became popular, F197:1.

Wise And Foolish Virgins: Explained, B32:T; C91-94; 190-197; faithfulness proved before door shut, C221:1; illustrates days of waiting (1844 - 1874), C90:2; 93:7; midnight

of, C93:T; movement, still in progress, C91:3; 93:T; numbers and proportions not significant, C91:2; pictured events of Gospel Harvest, C206:1; separation of, C190-194; when Bridegroom comes, F75:1.

FOOLISH: Compared to Lot's wife, C194:2; Great Company, F127:2; obtain oil in Time of Trouble, C93:1; 94:T; share in plagues on Babylon, C196:T; vessels unto less honor, C93:1; 94:T; virgins of Psalms 45:14, 15, C192:T.

LAMPS: Oil represents Spirit of truth, C92:1; 94:T; 194:1; represent Scriptures, C92:1; trimmed, knowledge of Bible, C92:3.

WISE: Enter joys of Lord, C221:1; go with Bridegroom to marriage, C93:1-94:T.

Young Nobleman: Pictures date of awakening of sleeping saints, C233:2-3.

Misc.: Church frequently called the Kingdom, A283:1; dark sayings, D569:T; 598:T; 614:5; illustrations of Kingdom or of consecration to share in, A274:T; Lord's great, summarizes history of Church, D566-568; luminous to eyes anointed with eye-salve, D569:T; majority relate to God's Kingdom, A274:T; 275:2; never an exact statement, but illustration of a truth, A138:2; teach Kingdom of God is future, A283:3; understood by whom, how, when, A84; D568:4; 611:3; why Jesus spoke in, D597:4-598:T.

PARADISE:

Earth to become a, A192:1; D648:2-649:1; 654:2-655; fallen man unfit for, E403:1; from a garden to whole earth, D648:2; man's earthly home, restored, A192:1; past and future, F668:3-669:1; poor promptly accept Millennium, D634:2; purchased by

ransom, D648:T; thief in, the established Kingdom, F666:6-669:8.

PARALLEL(S):

Dates: 1845 years, C151:1; (33-36)—(1874-1881), C217:1-2; 277:5-278;(33-69)—(1878-1914), C153:1; (29 A.D.—1874 A.D.), B235; C150:1; 216:3; (33 A.D.—1878 A.D.), B229:2; 235; C217:1; 233:3-234:1; (1874—1914), Gospel Harvest, C135:1; 149:3.

Jewish And Gospel Ages: Chart of, B219; 246-247; C132; for every prominent feature of, C125:2; Jerusalem and Christendom, D529:2-530:1; reviewed, B233-245.

Jewish And Gospel Harvests: Are parallel, A238:2, F; ending of, B245:2, F; 233:1; last days of ages, D164:T; 167:1; 572:2-573; Lord as Bridegroom, Reaper, King, B235; 238:2-239; C126:T.

Nominal Houses: Casting off, B228:3-229:1; chaff and tares, C135:1; 148-149:2; destruction, D48:2; 529:2; 568:3; both Jewish and Gospel, favor, C151:1; 217:3; harvests, A224:2; 238:2; C135-136:1; 149:3-161; Jewish and Gospel, true and, C171-172; Messiah's presence, B237; overthrow, B245:2; punishments and judgments, B238:2; D48; 598:7-599; rejection, C150:2-151; 216:3-218; rejection of cross of Christ and ransom, B237; D591:3; relate to, not true Church, H5:1; siftings, A238:2; C188-194; stumblings, B26:2; 237:2; D591:3-593:T; testings, C135:1; 171-172; 188-189; trouble upon, A315:1; B233:2; D529:2; 568:3-570:1, 4; F445:1.

Time Of: Advents, C125:2; awakening of sleeping saints, B239; C233:2-234; corroborates dates of chronology, Jubilees and close of Gentile Times, B209:1; 242:1-244:1.

Misc.: Seventieth week, C216:3-218;

abominations, D572:2-573:1; beginning of Christ's reign, C234:T; cleansing of temple, B239; C189:1-2; Gentile Times, B241:2; going forth to meet Lord, B240:2; impending change, D167:1; individual favor, B235; Jesus' baptism and anointing, B235; of Day of Vengeance, D630:1; of Divine origin, B242:T-1; of Law and New Covenant, D630-631; relate to individuals as well as national Jewish history, B204:1; relate to time and character, B204:1; seen prior to 1878, B223:1.

PARDON(-ED):

Compared To Ransom: Difference between, E458:3-464:1; irreconcilable with, E459:10.

Meaning Of: Not redeem, E459; implies full release from sentence, E460:2; to remit penalty, to let pass, E459:5.

Of Sinners: Unjust without ransom, E463:2.

To Whom Applied: If for Adam, he would have been restored to Eden, E460:1; not for original sin, but for those justified by faith, E460:3.

Misc.: End result of ransom is as though God freely, us, E464:1; God did not, and remit penalty to Adam, E460:1; justification by faith gives forgiveness of sins and, for offenses not wilful, E461:T; man not, but his iniquities laid on Jesus when he paid ransom, E461:1.

PARENTS:

Responsibility: Best provision for children in the Time of Trouble, F554:2-556:1; duty toward children, F520:1; 534-536:1; New Creature has advantage in begetting and gestation, F519:1-523:2; 531:1; ought to lay up for children, F577-578; religious training of the children, F544-547; stewardship over children's health,

physically and mentally, F559:1-562:2.

Misc.: Advantages of New Creatures as, F521:1; advice to New Creatures as prospective, F521:2-523; authority to be relaxed, when, F536; confidence of children in, F547:2-548; love the guiding principle for, F524:2-526; 536:1; rule home by love, occasionally enforcing by rod, F524:1-528:2.

See Child, Children.

PARLIAMENT OF RELIGIONS:

See Religions.

PAROUSIA:

Of Son Of Man: Only in light of, has the holy Spirit been understood, E165:1.

Misc.: Invariably signifies personal presence, not coming, B156:1; 158:1; D565:F; Satan taken unawares at, D612:1; sheds light on Lord's return, B159:1; texts using, B159:F-163; 188:F.

See Presence; Advent.

PARTICIPATION:

In Ministry Of Reconciliation: By entire Royal Priesthood, E487:2.

PASSOVER:

Antitypical: Eating of Lamb, F463:1; entire Church represented by disciples, F462:2; institution of, F462:2.

Date Of: Counted according to Jewish calendar, F480:2-481:1; Easter, as held by Catholics, F479:1-480:2; instituted same day Israel left Egypt, B46:T.

Feast Week: Began 15th day, first month of each Ecclesiastical Year, B232:F; 470:F; F457; Lord died day preceding, F461:1; typical significance, F457.

Memorial: Supplanted by Memorial of antitype, F461:1-465:1.

Supper: Celebrated by Jesus and

apostles, why, F462:1-2; Lord's supper took place of, F463:2-464; set time, why, F461:1.

Ultimate Deliverance Of: Household of faith, F460:2; whole people of God, F458:1.

Misc.: First feature of Mosaic Law, B46:T; night pictured Gospel Age, F460:1; ransom prefigured in, A79:2; related to Hebrew circumcision and fulfilled in Lord's, F484:3.

PASTOR(S):

Elders and pilgrims, F251:1; meaning, F251:1; shepherds, F251:1; 283:1; qualifications, F245:2-251.

PATH:

Of the just as an illuminating light, A20:2.

PATIENCE:

With: Ourselves and one another, F307:1; world, why, F306:1.

Misc.: Final test on Church, C212:1; 230:2.

PATRIARCH(S):

Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and all the prophets will receive life from Christ, E143:T; and prophets were called "fathers," E142:2.

Misc.: Various sacrifices of, picture death of Redeemer, A57:2.

See Abraham.

PAYMENT:

Of Ransom: Because of, God ceased to resent our sins, E461:1; necessary before release from sentence, E452:3; needed before God could deal with us as sons, E432:2; needed to redeem man, E455:1.

Misc.: Of penalty for sin was full satisfaction of Justice, E462:T; redeem contains thought of paying price and setting free, E428:2.

See Ransom, Merit; Ransom, When Accepted, Offered, Applied; Ransom Price.

PEACE:

Nations Of Christendom: By nations with least armies, D122:1; claimed amidst Kiel Canal Naval Parade, D151-156; cry of, when there is no, D150-156; 238:T; nations long for, D453:T; not by preparedness for war, D122:1; 134:3-4; proclaimed by churches with compromise of truth, D238:T.

Misc.: Christendom's destruction follows, D238:2-239; 241:5; conquered and enforced obedience in Millennial Age, D643:1; dove emblem of purity and, E212:2; influence of New Creature should be for, F607:2; Jesus is Prince of, even though his Kingdom begins with trouble, E141:2; of heart vs., of flesh, F601:2-602:1; 606:T; possession of, of God dependent upon witness of holy Spirit, E226:2; the Spirit of God is a Spirit of joy and, E199:1; wisdom puts purity before, F99:T.

PENALTY:

Death: False reasoning suggests no need of ransom because man has paid, by dying, E464:2; Satan identified with infliction of, E448:1-449:1.

For Sin: A just penalty, E449:1; 463:2; all men sharers of through heredity, E423:T; could have been different for man, E413:T; death, not suffering, E443:1; everlasting destruction, even for the man Christ Jesus, E466:T; Jesus' death shows what, was, E441:1; like Adam, most of mankind deficient in knowledge of, E476:T; not eternal torture, E422:1; 441:1; not too severe, as God is just, E463:2; of Adam not pardoned and remitted by God, E460:1; payment of, was the full satisfaction of Justice, E461:1; ransom had to correspond with, E441:1; sin came by one and paid for by one, E423:T; was dif-

ferent for angels than for man, E413:T; will be Second Death in Millennial Age, E468:2.

Misc.: A redemption from, of first judgment, A141:1; of Adam's sin, canceled under New Covenant, A157:T; of sin is death, not torture, A127:3-128; A154:T; only the Church is now released from, A140:2; only the Little Flock have sufficient light to incur final, A145:1. See Sin, Penalty For.

PENTECOST:

Blessing Of: Baptism of holy Spirit, E189:2; 210-214; 290:1; F442:1; began selection of Little Flock, E210:1; Jesus' followers received evidence they had been accepted of the Father, K3:T.

Cloven Tongues: Probably on apostles only, E212:1-2; F443:T.

For Whom: Gentiles could not yet be accepted, E213:2.

Time Of: Only once, no future Pentecostal blessings, E216:1; ten days after Jesus' ascension, K3:T.

Misc.: Antitypical Jubilee Sabbath day, F394; Christ's death not understood before, A80:1; claim of, and conversion of world, at Parliament of Religions, D235:2; first key of Kingdom used at, E214; F221; indication Redeemer had appeared to God for us and had been accepted, E209:2; necessary as witness, E210:T; 212:1; opened the Gospel Age, C135:1; significance, E209:2-210; 216:1; Spirit of truth came on Church at, E189:2.

See Holy Spirit, Pentecostal Blessing.

PEOPLE:

Israel: Was God's peculiar, A71:3; was typical, E417:1.

Of God: Called to sacrifice, E336:8; Divine providence over U.S. in interests of, D145:1; receive Spirit of God

in proportion to consecration and zeal, E191:2; remember Lot's wife, C194:2; D607:3; some in world, D574:3; 609:2; taught by each other, but not hypercritical, combative or fault finding, F263:1; walk circum-spectly, redeeming the time, E431:1; "wise" of holy, represented by John in Revelation, C89:1.

Misc.: General elevation of, and decreasing power of rulers, A311:1; who remain after symbolic fire, not saints, A317:1.

PERFECT(-ION):

Being: Divine Laws arranged for, E471:1; Jesus, as *Logos*, E118:2; should be required to obey perfect law perfectly, E475:3.

Human: For obedient, E471-472:2; 479:1; four reasons why instantaneous, not good, so not arranged, E475:2-476:3; full opportunity of reaching, for world, D644:1; Highway of Holiness leads to, A216:T; human, end of race or trial, D635:1; human race to be restored to, A143:2; 191:1-2; in God's image, E77:2; J635:T (1912); Jesus, grand example of, A180:1-3; reached gradually in Millennial Age, A241:2; of race depended upon Adam, E101:2-3; restored, A173-177; 191:1; E401:2; 402:1; 456:2; 478:1-480:1; Pyramid figure represents, C330:1; when attained, D654:2; J6:5; what it is, the opposite of infirmity, E122:3.

Man: Adam created, E407:1; after attaining, will be in full conformity with demands of Justice, E475:T; because law of Father is inflexible, Jesus to deal with mankind until perfected, E471:1; Flood obliterated all handiwork of, E406:1; God's plan to have, E426:2; if Adam had remained, his offspring would have been, E101:2; if father, child would be also,

E100:4; 103:1; it took Adam 930 years to die, E406:1; Jesus made, unblemished, undefiled, spotless, E97:3; 107:2; 118:2; 440:1; Jesus was the only, therefore the only one who could be the Redeemer, E97:3; K4:2; Law full measure of a, ability, A178:3; only two: Adam and Christ, A174:2; much more sensitive to depravity than fallen being, E160:T-160:2; none in flesh, D475:T; not instantly in Millennial Age, E475:2; ransom does not bring instantaneous, E475:2; required for ransom, E95:1; 108:1; 425:T; to be accomplished by Redeemer, E471:1; will have merit of Christ while attaining, E479:1; when perfected, to be turned over to Divine Justice, E18:2; 471:1; world to be lifted up to, step by step by the Redeemer, in proportion as it wills so to do, E478:2.

Moral, Mental, Physical: Moral, expected when physical, reached in Millennium, A130:T; 144:T; physical, implies moral and mental perfection, E407:1.

Of Christ: Reckoned and imputed to Church, E445:2.

Of Church: Now reckoned, A153:T; must be made perfect as New Creatures, E121:T; sanctification, is not human, F136:1.

Of God's: Love, power, and wisdom so that all his designs shall be executed, E34:1; work (Deut. 32:4), E406:1.

Of Jesus: Jesus was a perfect son under favorable conditions, E120:1; made, through suffering, E118:2; 119:4.

Work(s): Required by Law Covenant, E417:1.

Misc.: Little lower in degree does not mean less, A175:1-3; of knowledge, a thing of the future, A25:3; only that which is, is acceptable to

God, E411:2; 418:T; 445:2; 471:1-472:1; only what is absolutely, shall continue to exist forever, E414:T; only, will be permitted to live into eternity throughout universe, E414:T; required to redeem man, E482:T; to claim physical, or, of knowledge is necessary for trial for life or death everlasting is to deny the Church is now on trial, E479:1.

See Jesus, Perfection Of; Man, Perfect.

PERMISSION:

God's Wisdom: Permits love now to operate upon Little Flock, E452:2.

Of Evil: Displays a far-seeing wisdom, A135:2; evil influences and opposition permitted for purifying, testing, and polishing those "called," D621:1; for six thousand years, A94:1; its relation to God's plan, A117-136; will bring appreciation of God's love and righteousness, A124:1; with much long-suffering God has permitted the long reign of sin, D548:3.

Of Satan: To cooperate in carrying out death sentence, E448:2; to exercise his power by great supreme Judge Jehovah, E449:1.

Persecution Not Permitted: In Millennial Age, E239:3.

Misc.: "Divine right of kings" by God's permission, not by his appointment and approval, D36:2; we see the justice of permission of the Divine Law of retribution, D526:1.

See Sin, Permission Of.

PERSECUTION:

In Gospel Age: Of godly, A68:T; those who have holy Spirit to expect, from vast majority who do not, E220:1.

In Millennial Age: Not permitted, E239:3; possession of holy Spirit not bring, E220:2.

Of Church: By Christendom, D52:T; by Ishmael and Esau class, D567:1; 620:2; endured through hope of glorious Kingdom, A59:4; evidence of sonship, D567:1; first by civil Rome, later by Papal, D584:2; for righteousness' sake, more severe than trial of world, A146:2; in home, how to be met, F533:1; in proportion to loyalty to truth, F627:2; in U.S., how typified by John the Baptist and Elijah, B261:2-264; incited by Greek Catholic priests, D206:T; now more refined manner, D52:T; summary of eighteen centuries of trials and, D568:3; through union of Church and State, B360:2-361:1; true Church's, B328:4-353; C37:2-38:1; D52:T; witness of Spirit, E236; would be repeated today if possible, B350-353:2.

Of Jesus: And Church from religious professors, E236:T; had he joined hands with popular leaders and not pointed out false doctrine, he would not have been, E236:1; had he kept quiet he would not have been, from Scribes and Pharisees, E236:2.

Papal: Caused Church to flee to wilderness (Rev. 12:6), B329:1; caused death of 50 millions in 1300 years, B346:2; extended to every country, B346:1; ferocious and relentless, B330-353; greater than Pagan Rome, B330-331; historical works on, B346:F; lasted 1260 years, C38:T; 48:T; 64:6; D585:2; of Bible Societies, B322; of early Church, C37:2-38:1; of Huguenots, B338:2-341; of Jews, C246:3-247:1; of Jews in Russia, C261:2; 270:2-3; 271:2; D206:T; of Lutherans, B337:2; of Protestants, B335:2-338; 340:3-341:1; 350:3-352; of Waldenses and Albigenses, B334-337:1; Roman Catholic theologians praised, of heresy, B349:T.

Misc.: Of 1260 years ended practically in 1776 A.D., actually in 1799 A.D., D584:2.

PERSON(S):

Greek *pneuma* and Hebrew *ruach* does not signify personality, E174:16; Jesus and Father not one in, E75:2; Law not respecter of, A49:1; personality of Satan being denied by higher critics, E188:T; that holy Spirit cannot be, shown in Eph. 5:18-20, E244:3; word "spirit" can relate to personality as in spirit beings, E175:T; word "spirit" as various dispositions of character, E168:1.

PHARAOH:

Heart hardened, how, F176:T; raised up, F173:1; 175:1; servants and horsemen, fallen angels and men, F458:1; typified Satan, F458:1.

PHARISEES:

Ask when Jesus' Kingdom to appear, A276:1; blasphemy of, E270:5-272; blind to harvest message, D65:1; hypocrisy exposed by Lord, B84:1; opposed harvest message, B237:1; D65:1; persecuted Jesus, E236:2; prophesying degenerated into Phariseism, A55:1; successors and representatives of Mosaic Law, C152:1; E351:1; understood meaning of Greek word *proskuneo*, E74:1; were told by Jesus of his pre-human existence, E89:2; what led to formation of sect, B83:3.

PHILOSOPHY:

World's, of everlasting life, E387:2-3; 399:2.

PHRENOLOGY:

Index to natural traits and characteristics, E322:2.

PHYSICAL:

Perfection: Implies moral perfection, E407:1; not necessary for trial for life, E479:1.

PHYSICIAN:

Great: Has only cure for world's malady, D469:2; Jesus, D469; E473:T; no disease beyond control of, D640:T.

PILATE:

Recognized Jesus with the title "Behold THE Man," E154:T.

PILGRIMS:

And strangers, spiritual Israel, how typified, F461:T.

PINNACLE:

Of Temple: Satan's temptation to leap from, E111:1.

PIT:

Refers to oblivion, E356:2-4; 360:3-4; 371:2.

PLAGUE(S):

Egyptian: Typical, A313; 336:1; F174:1-175; and hardening effect of pains of this Day of the Lord, A336:1.

Upon Babylon: False and true views on, C165:1; foolish virgins share in, C196:T; 364:1; on Papacy, D37:2-39; test on "my people" to "Come out" before, poured, D268:T.

Misc.: All confederated or sympathetic to Papacy share in, D38:T.

PLAN:

Ages And Dispensations: Appointed seasons, beyond human thought, B15:2; harmonious, progressive, A11:1; 73:3; has fixed times for every feature, B19:1; progressing systematically, A66:T; 73:1-74:2; requires ages for accomplishment, A343:2; three great epochs, A66-67; 219-220.

Fallen Angels: Fallen angels try to learn, D612:T; God adopted a different, in dealing with, E484:T.

For Church: Allowed for testing of obedient Little Flock, E485:1; necessitates that each priest offer himself a living sacrifice while administering word of reconciliation, E490:2.

For Jesus: His coming and Messiahship were purposed and provided for in God's plan, E45:3.

For Mankind: Clearly revealed, A191:1-2; to have mankind perfect, E426:2; when complete will fully vindicate his wisdom, E485:T.

For Ransom: God's wisdom dictated was the best method for redemption, E450:3; 483:2-486:1.

For Redemption: For man from sin and its curse illustrated in Rev. 5, E36:11; the best, E483:3.

For Salvation: Clearly taught in doctrine of Atonement, E17:3; God is author of, E33:2.

God's: Apostles had different degrees of insight into, A26:1-27:1; appears like anarchy, confusion, failure, to uninstruced undisciplined mind, A74:1; both advents, related parts of one, A93:1; breadth of reflects Divine character, A63:1; brighter than human creeds, A18:1; complete, will show God's wisdom, A135:2; 220:1; consistent with character of Divine Author, A11:1; 65:1; consummation of, A242:1; distorted by Christendom, D159:2; 162:T; failure to see, many preach easy way to life in present Age, A216:1; hard for nominal church to believe, D576:2; ignorance of, and infidelity, A14:1; justified only see unfolding of, A20:2; more clearly seen today than by early Church, A26:1; New Testament writers trace in logical forcible manner, A58:1; not a failure, A18:1; one, pervades entire Bible, A56:2; Satan is permitted to live until, accomplished, E412:T; study of, ennobling and strengthening, A13:1; that Christ comes before conversion of world, A91:1; too wonderful for human invention, A63:T; unfolding, sign of presence, D599:T.

How Accomplished: Power of God is perfect so all his designs are executed, E34:1; through Christ, E222:T. See Ransom.

PLEDGE:

Of Holy Spirit: Is in the heart of the sealed, E247:4.

PLEIADES:

Alcyone central star of, C327:2; celestial center of universe, D653:2; F618:2; symbolizes God and center of universe, C321:1; throne of Jehovah, F618:2.

PLOWMAN:

Overtakes reaper (Am. 9:13), C216:2.

PNEUMA:

See Greek and Hebrew Word Index.

POEMS:

A Little Light, E382; A Little While, C242; A Lord's Day Offering, A88; Afterward, A148; Awake From Thy Sadness, C60; Faithful Unto Death, B362; Faultless, F193-194; Give Strength, Blest Savior, E148; He Is Altogether Lovely, E300; He Knows, F518; He Will Make It Plain, A75-76; I Will Make All Things New, D656; If I Could Know, F348; Let Us Go Forth, C226; Longing for Home, F730; Millennial Dawn, B366; My Sacrifice, T104; Prayer of the Under-Priests, T48; So Great Salvation, T112; Sunshine Over All, A36; The Blessed Hope, A244; The Church of God, A204; The Coming Storm, D74; The Day Is At Hand, A136; The Divine Weaving, A350; The Gathering Storms of Doubt, D46; The Kingdom Near, A272; The Life-Song of the New Creation, F692; The Lord Knoweth How, F420; The Morning Cometh, D384; The Rule of Equity, D412; the Seventh Trumpet, B200; The Tabernacle, T24; The Wrath of God, D562; Wait for the Morning, D526; Whittier, of "Peace," D156.

Misc.: Ah these are of a royal line, T128; Deep in unfathomable mines, F58; E'en through harsh noise, F347; Great Peace in Europe!, D156; I can see his coming judgments, J16:2-3 (1912); I know not the way, A76; Joy to the world, C134; Lift up your heads, B62; Mine eyes can see, B172; My hope is built...The Prince of my peace, C205; Ne'er think the victory won, C188; No place shall be, D656; O thou God of our salvation, F162; Still o'er earth's sky, A172; The heav'ns declare, E162; The Time of Trouble nears, D268; Wait for the morning, D526; We are living, B102.

POLITICS:

New Creation's attitude toward, F592:T-594:1.

PONTIFEX MAXIMUS:

Chief Priest or Greatest Religious Ruler, B288:1; glorified Church under Christ is the real, B299:2; title of both pagan Roman ruler and pope, B288:1-289:1.

PONTIFF:

Jewish: Bishops believed they possessed rights which had been recognized as belonging to, B304:3.

POOR:

And rich in New York, D98-100; 441:5; are drawn to Communism and Anarchy, A312:2; Gospel being preached to, proof of Messiah, D167:T; hatred of rich, D98:3; 295:1; if wealth evenly distributed in morning, some poor before night, A326:T; independence as viewed by, D308-312; living conditions of, D98:1; number of, in England, Scotland, New York, D373:T; of New York buried in "potters field," D288:3; 373:T; provision for, in Israel, D427:2; provisions made for, by wealthy, A312:1. See Poverty.

POPE(S):

Claims Of: All must be subject to, for salvation, B315:1; 317:2; bishop of Rome as Peter's successor, B311:2; blasphemous titles and power applied to, B307:T; called "our Lord God," B311:5; Leo, 455 A.D., B295:1; misapplied Scriptures belonging to Christ to himself, B300:1-2; mistake of, to consider themselves successor of Apostles, D594:2; Stephen III, C79:4-80:1; various, B311-317.

Infallibility: Announced in 1870 A.D., B317:3-5.

Misc.: 1799 authority, humiliated before World, D584:2; "Bel in Babylon" (the god of Babylon), D40:1; civil powers of Europe conciliatory to, D131:3; costly gifts to, from Christendom, D131:3; head of false church, B304:4; Innocent III established inquisition, B341:2; Innocent III proclaimed crusade against Albigenses, B335:2; installation of, B316:2; Leo XIII's Encyclical for Protestant conversion, D259:4-260; not the Antichrist, B277:1; Pius VI taken prisoner by Napoleon, D539:1; reply to Encyclical on Labor of Leo XI11, D495:2-512.

POPULATION:

Estimate since creation, A160:2.

POSSESSED:

By evil spirits in false Christ, D565:2.

POSSESSION:**Of Holy Spirit In Millennial Age:**

WILL NOT MEAN: Begetting to a spirit nature, E220; persecution, E220:2. Will signify recipient has come into harmony with Christ, E221:1.

Of Peace Of God: Dependent upon witness of holy Spirit, E226:2.

Of Spirit Of Wisdom: By Saul was lost by him in exchange for evil spirit of dejection, E176:1.

Purchased: Mankind in general, Church in particular, and earth, E436:1; Greek *exagorazo* translated redeemed means to publicly purchase and take possession of, E430:3; redeem means to gain possession by paying the price, E459:2.

POVERTY:

In: 1893 Depression, D284-291; U.S. (1890), D289-290; 373:T; 377-378:1.

Misc.: And wealth contrasted, D292-296; 297:2; 497-499; causes of, various views, D497:1; 508:3-512:1; effect of prohibition and female suffrage on, D470-471; evil of, is stunting higher qualities, D498:T; festers under churches, D504:5; friction between those in, and wealth, A325:1; hostile to society, D430:2; humanity between upper and nether millstones, D372:2-380; not abolished by charity, D502:4-504:2; promotes suicide, D289:T-1; 296:2; the increase of, D283-291; 375-378; unemployment in South Africa, D381:3-382; view of, D497-499.

See Poor.

POWER:**Meaning Of Word "Spirit":**

E173:2; can mean generative power, E175:1; Greek *pneuma* signifies, E174:16; Hebrew word *ruach* took on meaning of any invisible power because wind is invisible and powerful, E173:2; 174:16.

Of God: An attribute of God, A32:2; displayed in Millennium, A290:1; displayed in plan of salvation, E17:3; 346:5; 418:1; 450-451; 485:T; F47:1; 51:1; displayed in resurrection, E346:5; 485:T; exercise of, delayed for purpose by Lord, D621:1; God is a powerful but invisible spirit being, E174:17; holy Spirit is, E203:2; 267:1; 270:4; 273:2-3; 276:1; 282:1; is perfect so that all his designs shall

be executed, E34:1; Jesus was channel of, in creation, E424:1; manifested in miracles, A62:1; portrayed in Psa. 139:7-8, E366:3-4; revealed in Jesus for delivery of man, E418:1; Spirit of adoption, breaking, of sin in our hearts, E432:2; withheld from helping man until directed by wisdom, E451:1; works in Elect, F191:2.

Of Holy Spirit: A transforming, E183:1; method used by God to sanctify, E242:1-243:4; Spirit of, E249:2-250:3; the spiritual energy or, of God, E203:2.

Of Jesus: All will come out of graves when Redeemer takes his, to reign, E462:2; given all power to save, E473:1.

Of Satan: Jesus refused to acknowledge, E74:2.

Of Sin: In our hearts, broken by Spirit of adoption, E432:2.

Of The Grave: Mankind ransomed from, E419:1.

Possessed By Church: Holy Spirit is, E215:3; holy Spirit is, which enables us to live up to consecration, E242:1; of God is with the Church individually and collectively, E203:1.

Sanctifying: The Word of God is, E245:2.

Symbolized By: Arm, E418:1; hand, C316:2; horn, B305:2.

Misc.: And wealth overthrown in Time of Trouble, A315:2; inconsistent, therefore impossible, for God to force man to sin with his, A126:1. See Civil.

PRAYER:

For Holy Spirit: E222:1-225:2; Cannot be filled with Spirit if, neglected, E245:2; groaning in the Spirit, E289:2; 290:2-3; useless if word of truth is neglected, E225:2; when, should look for provision for answer to, E225:T.

Improper: For earthly blessings, E223:T; for new baptisms of holy Spirit, E222:1; for temporal blessings, F637:1; 650-654; 679:2; 685:1; heathen unacceptable, F680:2; proper vs. improper, F679; 685-686:1; sometimes answered, F652:T; temporal blessings not authorized by Lord's, F653; vain repetitions in, F679:2; "Ye ask and receive not," F679-680.

Meetings: Character of, F320:T-1; necessary, F319:2; 687:3; only proper if commenced and closed with, F688:1; time, place, scope, leader, F321:2.

Proper: Conditions of, F679:2-680:1; family altar, F687:2; for cleansing, F409:2; for wisdom, F686:1; in the Church, F687:3-688:1; Lord's sample petition, F653; New Creation acceptable through Christ's merit, E458:T; F400; 681:2-3; of faith saves sick, F637:2-638:1; of faith, in resurrection, D640:2; private, F687:1; tentatively justified, praise, thanksgiving, F681:3-684:1; thanksgiving takes place of requests, F685:1; who may offer, F154:2; 679:3-683.

Power Of: In sanctification, E245:2-246:1.

Misc.: A place "where, was wont to be made" (Acts 16:13), F688:1; and fullness of joy in God's presence, F679:1-688:1; and the tentatively justified, F681:3-684:2; distinctions as to privilege of, why advantageous, F683; God answers, according to heart intent, E289:3-290:1; necessity for, F679:1; 688:1; of Cornelius, F680:2-681:1; of Jesus for oneness of the Church, E75:3-4; purpose of, to have intercourse with the Lord, E246:1.

PRE-EMINENCE:

Logos had, from beginning, E87:1.

PRE-HUMAN EXISTENCE:

Jesus: Proclaimed his, to the Pharisees, E89:2; said he had heavenly origin, E89:1; told Jews he existed before Abraham, E90:1.
See Jesus, *Logos; Logos.*

PRE-MILLENNIAL(-ISM):

Christ comes before conversion of world, A91:1; view generally expects a literal Man of Sin, B275:2.

PREACH:

All consecrated anointed to, F242:1; mistaken calls to, F294:3-297.

PREACHING:

And teaching distinguished, F256:1; in early Church, F254; 313:2; inferior to Bible study, F250:T; qualifications for, F242-243:1; Stephen recognized as Elder in Church by Lord before brethren, F254:1.

PREDESTINATED(-ION):

To Divine Nature: Little Flock, with Jesus, E436:T.

Misc.: Applies to characteristics of Called, E395:2; as to number and class, E395:2; F179-182; Church as class, but not individual members, A193:2; "unto adoption" (Eph. 1:4-12), F192:1.
See Election.

PREJUDICE:

Against the word "substitution" as unscriptural, E481:T.

PREPARATION:

Day Of: Babylon's judgment, D75:4.

For Ransom: Laying aside his spirit life was, work, E426:T.

For Reign: Of Royal Priesthood for reign by experiences with and victory over sin, E478:1.

Misc.: Corporations important elements in, for coming "fire," D359:1; of the elements for fire of God's indignation, D269-384.

See Fire; Judgment.

PRESBYTERIAN(-ISM):

At Parliament of Religions, by Rev. Barrows, D182; 185:1; confession of faith controversy, D165-166; creeds criticized, D164:2; declaim against sacred Scriptures by C. A. Briggs, D189; developed by Calvin and Knox, C112:3; proposal to eliminate from creed reference to Papacy as Antichrist, D261:T; regarding church union, D171:1; 181:2; 265:1.

PRESBYTERY:

Meaning (1 Tim. 4:14), F283:2.

PRESENCE:

Lord's First: Recognized only by Israelites indeed, D598:T; 606:3.

Lord's Second: As Chief Reaper, B166:1; 238:2; deceptive conditions at, D581-583; evidence of, greater now than at first advent, B237:3-239; manifested to world primarily to eye of understanding, B137:3; not in desert or secret chamber, B157; 165:1; D582-583; personal, A89:1-2; proofs of, D597:2-600:T; unseen by world, D582:2; 598:T.

Parousia: Only in light of, of Son of Man has the holy Spirit been understood, E165:1.

Results Of: Dispensing food to household during, D613-614; first work of, is harvesting fruit of Gospel Age, B190:1; in punishments, trouble and blessings on world, B137:3-141:2; 189:1; D599:2-3; in truth unfolding, B165; D598:7; manifestation world-wide, B157; 165; D582:3-588; object, to restore, A93:1; trouble, B139:3.

Signs Of: As bright shining, B155:1-157:1; 160:2; 165; D581-583:1; as in the days of Noah, "they knew not," B143:2; 160:3-161; 189:1; D606-608; as thief, B142:2-143:1 168:2; hidden by symbols, B169:2; hidden from mankind, B160-162; D599:3;

hidden from unfaithful, B163-164; 189:1-2; sun darkened, D604:2; our Lord's great prophesy, D563-614; sign of, in heaven, D598:7.

Time Of: 1780 to 1880, first sign, D604:2; before world's conversion, A91:1-2; could not be known beforehand even by saints, D612:3; Day of Lord is 1,000 years, B168:1; demonstrated from prophecies, charts, tables, C93:T; discerned through prophesy, B189:1; during "shout," "voice of the Archangel" and "trump of God," B149:1; farther off than disciples expected, D566:2; 567:3; more important than moment of arrival, B107:T; not recognized until nearly year after October 1874, D612:3; since beginning of Gospel Harvest, B166:1; three questions of disciples, D564:3-565:1; took Satan unawares, D612:1.

Misc.: Does not necessarily imply sight; it is also applicable to things present but unseen, B159:2; errors on, expose to deceptions and false doctrines of Antichrist, B268-269; scoffers as to, B167:2; Scriptures which appear to say Lord will be perceived by human senses, B143:2; taught by some branches of Spiritism, B157:2.

See Advent; *Parousia*.

PRESENT TRUTH:

Revealed by the Sun of Righteousness, A10:2.

PRESERVATION:

Of Man's Identity: In resurrection to spirit being, thoughts and lessons reproduced in brain so none lost, E343:3; individual identity preserved by his being awakened to same conditions which he lost in death, E478:2; perfectly reproduce every sentiment, thought and experience in earthly resurrection, E404:5-6.

PRICE:

Corresponding: For purchase of mankind, E447:4; human race purchased with, E439:1; only way to set aside sentence of death, E440:T.

Of Redemption: Our Lord's life, E210:1; redeem means to gain possession of by paying, E428:2; 449:2.

Ransom: Christ Jesus does not take back, D649:3; E299:4; 454; 466:T; Divine Justice satisfied by, E419:1; 422:2; 424:2; 432:2; 447:5; 449:T; gift to world, E210:1; 439:3; guarantees individual trial, E379:2; Jesus' death, E425:T; Man, Christ Jesus, A155:2-156; E107; 328:1; 370:1; 424:2-426:1; 427:T-428; 439:3; 441:1; 442:1; 453:1; 481:2-482; F40:2; 334:T; meaning of, E422:2; 424:2; 426:2-428:1; 439:3; 441:1; 452:4; 453:1; 481:2-482.

Misc.: Paid 2000 years before restitution began, E452:2; provided did not justify, E442:1; purchase, false vs. Biblical views on, E447:5-450:1; purchase, necessity for, E135:1; 452:3; to be paid to Divine Justice, E17:5-18:2; to be paid, when, E373:3; 379:2; L2:1; was greatest test of loyalty, E423:1.

PRIDE:

And ambition, Baal of today, D267:2; fostering of, F596; hindrance to acceptance of high calling, F89-90:1; Satan uses, to control the more intelligent, E189:1; Satan's, will end in destruction, A189:2; spiritual, F310; when destroyed, A319:2-320:1.

PRIEST(S):

High: Body of, on Atonement Day, typified Church, F235:T; Jesus is, of Church, E209:2; of Israel typified Christ, E281:1; uncovered head, typical significance, F271:1-2.

Of God: Spirit of adoption constitutes one a, E487:4.

Requirements Of: To become a living sacrifice, E490:2; to suffer for Christ's sake, E490:3.

Misc.: Those who go forward in consecration on plane "M" on Chart become, A244:1; types show ransom paid to God through, E449:3; who fails to suffer for Christ's sake is unfaithful as ambassador of New Covenant, E490:3.

See Type(s)/Typical.

PRIESTCRAFT:

Responsible for division of "clergy" and "laity," F278:4.

PRIESTHOOD:

Aaronic: And Levites, consecration typical, F124-125; Law limited authority of, A46:T; 47:1; typified New Creatures' sacrifices, B207:2-208:1; F71-72:1.

Levitical: Laws remarkable, A49-52; typified Royal Priesthood, A109:2; 297:2; B255:1; F72:1.

Royal: Ambassadors for Christ, E488:4-490; Church to be, E281:2; no man taketh this honor unto himself, E487:3; 489:1; purity of intent necessary to, A301:3; qualifications for public service, F242:2-243:2; reign, judge and bless world, D618:1; true and counterfeit, F234:2; type, reality and counterfeit compared in chart, B303; "who hath believed our report" refers to, E489:1; work of, E19:2; 476:3; 487:2-488.

Under-Priests: Antitypical, called of God, E487:3-4; bonneted, typical significance, F271-272; Church, B208:1.

Misc.: No provision made for honoring Jewish, A52:3; typical and antitypical, B208:1.

PRINCE:

Of Peace: Is Jesus, even though his Kingdom begins with trouble, E141:2; secured forgiveness and restitution, B85:3.

Of This World: Satan, by usurpation, A67:1; 68:T; 250:2.

Roman: Not to be confounded with Messiah (Dan. 9:23-27), B72:1.

PRINCIPLE(S):

Moral: Some nominal Christians are consecrated to, E194:T.

Misc.: Right and wrong, defined, A118:1-121:2; evil, will forever cease to be active, A121:2; right and wrong, have and will always exist, A121:2.

PRINTING:

Agency in increase of knowledge, D77:3; 142:T; benefits of history made available by, D50:1; invention of, brought increase of knowledge, A166:2; 265:1; linotype idled thousands of printers, D320:5.

See Knowledge.

PRISON(S):

Of the Inquisition described, B343:3-344:2; percentage in, from Sunday Schools, D105:3; religious instruction in, D105:2.

PRISONER(S):

Ransom for, paid to court, E449:2; those in tomb called, "of hope," A99:1.

PRIZE:

Appreciation of, shown by works, A233:1.

PROBATION:

Adam on, in garden of Eden, E469:T; prevailing opinion that death ends all, A105:2.

PROBATIONARY:

Members: Of the Church can be unfaithful, E231:T; of true Church must take specific steps, E230:1.

PROCESS(ES):

Gradual: Resurrection of the dead is, E403:2.

Of Dying: Jesus required to experience complete separation from God to be substitute for sinners, E128:T.

Of Restitution: Means by which Jesus as Second Adam gives life at second advent, E137:2.

PROCLAIMING:

Word Of Reconciliation: Royal Priesthood must suffer for, E489:3.

PROCREATION:

A stewardship, F519:1; 522.

PROGRESS:

In Righteousness: At 100 years of age, those who will not, will be cut off, E478:2; required in Millennial Age to avoid Second Death, E478:2; those refusing to in Millennial Age spurn the grace of God in Christ, E478:2; while progressing up Highway of Holiness in Millennial Age world covered by merit of ransom-sacrifice, E478:3; world will progress toward perfection in proportion as it wills so to do, E478:2.

PROHIBITION:

And female suffrage as remedies, D470-471; effect on poverty and labor, D470-471; not until Kingdom of God established, D471:1.

PROMISE(S):

Gospel Age: Heavenly, belong to Church, A203:2; heavenly, hidden in earthly promises to Israel, A299:2; joint-heirship with Christ in the Kingdom, E220:3.

Of Adoption: To Lord's brethren, E109:T.

Of God: Cloaked in mystery, A77-81:1; connected with sealing of holy Spirit, E247:1; orthodox Jews hold to, C247:2-249:1; to Solomon was conditional, E130:2-131:2; viewed figuratively by fleshly Israel's leaders at first advent and today as applicable to their church-nation, C171-172.

Misc.: To Abraham typically represented in Law were only shadows, A21:4.

PROPHECIES:

Christ's Sacrifice: Death of Messiah sealed visions and, B68:3; declared Messiah must die, E23:T; on Jesus' sufferings overlooked by Israel, A79:2; realized by New Testament writers, A59:1.

Fulfillment Of: Always recorded in history, C108:2; every item to be fulfilled, B225:T; in gathering of nations, D269-270.

Gifts Of: Agabus had, E277:1; operative in the Church in Paul's day, E275:T

Israel: Ezekiel regarding salvation of Sodom, Samaria, and, A111-112; in Malachi, Jehovah's last message to, B249:4; Jacob's Trouble, D552:2-558; rejection and restoration of, B214:2-217; D553:2; restoration of, A108-113; C243-244; 259:2-260; D602-604:1.

Jesus' Life: Foretold he would spring from root of David, E142:2; in Isaiah, deal with Israel and Jesus, D614:3; 638:2-3; Messiah, A57:2-59; B65:2; E23:1; 156-158; of Christ, Moses, Jeremiah, Isaiah, Daniel described, D614:3; on Jesus' personal appearance, E156-159; on Jesus personified as Wisdom, D637:1.

Kingdom: All spoke of restitution, A108-113; B20:1; harmonized by chronology, B41:2; preceding establishment of, fulfilled, B363; in Isa. 25:6-9, E45:4; Joel's on Spirit poured out, E164:1; 219:1.

Lord's Second Presence: B145-153:2; Charts and tables used to prove, C93:T; concentrated on harvests, B15:3; C121:1; 130; corroborate signs of, D598:6; "shout," "voice of the Archangel," and the "trump of God," B145-150:1; mark beginning and end of harvest, B16:1; marking time and manner of advents, B26:T;

Messiah's presence and time, special message of both harvests, B236; our Lord's Great, Divine providence in recording, D563-614; 565:1; 570:1; proved by parallels, B242:1-244:1; related more to second than first advent, why, B106:T-1; return of saints with Lord's, C302:2.

Of Babylon: Destruction, D549:3-550:2; F618-619:1; Egypt and Israel, double fulfillment, A313; Jeremiah, Daniel, Isaiah and Revelation refer to, D22:2; hour of judgment has come (Isa. 47), D42; rejection, C156-158.

Purpose Of: By sure word of, His presence and work discerned, B149:1; designed to be understood, B19:T; given for Christian Age, A26:T; Jesus', summarizes history of Church, D566:2-567:1; 568:3; Jubilees, B191:2-196; key to, mystery of Church, E146:2; not discerned by overcharged, B27:1; not understood by angels or prophets, A25:3; 26:T; object of unfolding, B16:1; records events as they will occur, B193:2.

Study Of: Having correct understanding of God's plan, prophetic chains clearly fit and measure it, B243:1-244:1; method used in SCRIPTURE STUDIES, B32:1; only for instruction of the Church, B203:1; purpose of God, in providing, A13:1; reveal to Church meaning of Time of Trouble, B141:2.

Time: Attracted attention to other features of Divine Plan, B31:1; "Day and hour knoweth no man," does not lock, B18-19; D605-606:1; key to, seventy weeks of Daniel, B64-65; object of, B25:3; 30:2; 31:1; 141:2; 166:3; C124:2-125; odium attached to, of Divine design, B29:1; tarrying of vision (Hab. 2:2), C89:2; teachings on, practically unchanged since 1878,

B236:1; time of end (Daniel), C24:2-3; 61-62; 84; 160:T-166; time of end (Jesus), B166; understood only by God's people, B21-23:1; 38:2; D614:4-5.

Time Of Trouble:

DAY OF VENGEANCE: A315:2-324; D11-12; 14:3-20; 547:1.

IN: Isaiah and Ezekiel, D148:3-149:2; James, defrauding of farmers, D392-411; James, struggle between capital and labor, A313:2-315:1; Jeremiah, on cry, Peace, Peace, D156:1-2; Malachi, regarding Elijah, B249-254; Nahum and Malachi, D552:1; Lord's army, D543:2-4; 549-550.

OF DAY OF JEHOVAH: By David, A322:1-323; by James, A313:2-314; by Malachi, A319:2-330:2; by Paul, A320:3-322; by Peter, A318:2-3; by Zephaniah, A315:2-317; in Revelation, A324.

Misc.: Corroborates 2500-year Jubilee cycles, B191:2-196; diagrams of church history as related to, C131; Joel reverses order for blessings of holy Spirit being poured, E219:1; Millennium, application by Papacy, B299:3-300; 311:7; misapplied, A317:F; Paul through study of, traced the Man of Sin, B270:T; points to a church-state union, B262:T; prophets often ignorant of import of their, A26:T; 27:2; Psa. 2:12 misapplied by Antichrist, B300:1-2; which marks beginning of Jewish Age Harvest, B64:1-2; why addressed to Israel and Jerusalem, A315:1; why hidden in parables and symbols, D614:4,5; Wolff and Bengal taught on, of the coming Kingdom, C84:2.

PROPHET(S):

False: Another name for "image of the beast," J7:2 (1912); Pharisees

were false teachers or, A55:1; prophesied, have we not in thy name, D632:1; Protestant federation, J7:2 (1912); unclean spirit out of mouth of, J10:2 (1912); vitalized product of Evangelical Alliance, J10:1 (1912).

Gift Of: Orators to the Church, E283:2.

Jesus: All who will not hear, (Head and Body), to be cut off in Second Death, E218:1; 471:1; 473:1; 478:2; and Church constitute the great Prophet, E457:1; obedience to, will bring perfection and ability to stand directly before God, E471:1; priest and king, why so-called, D637:T.

Of Old Testament: All, will receive everlasting life from Christ or not at all, E143:T; confessed ignorance of import of their prophecies, B23:2; did not understand prophecies uttered, A26:T; 57:2; foretold Jesus, A57:2; 58:2; 59:3; general character of, A54:1; lived and wrote hundreds of years apart, B228:1; not of priestly class, mostly laymen, A54:1; 55:3; often ignorant of import of prophecies, A26:T; 27:2; B23:2; testimonies generally repugnant to people, A54:1; utterances, direct inspiration, A54:1-55:3; vary their standpoints of utterances, B227:1; with patriarchs were honored with the title "fathers," E142:2.

Misc.: Apostles, some were, A319:1; F222-223:3; history of, confirms the Bible's inspiration, A54-56:1; in the early Church were, expounders or public speakers, A319:1; E207:1; F246:1; 256:1; signifies a public expounder or a speaker, A55:T; F246:1; sons of theologians, B266:1; sowed seed of the Jewish Age, B233:1; statement of one, sufficient for faith, B224:2; taught resurrection, A60:1.

PROPITIATION:

Through Christ: He is the, for our sins and sins of world, A156:2-157:2; E328:2; 441:1; F77; through faith in his blood, E461:T.

See Justification; Redemption.

PROPITIATORY:

Meaning Of: Mercy Seat, place of making satisfaction, E442:F.

PROSTITUTION:

Of Church in unholy alliance with world, B297:2.

PROTECT(-ION):

Very Elect: Atonement doctrine will, from Evolution Theory, E22:T.

Misc.: Protestants sought aid and, from kingdoms of this world, E115:T.

PROTESTANT(S):

And Catholics: Antichrist's theory of Kingdom now set up is supported by, B301:1; both keep identity in union, D258:2; clergy acknowledges Catholic Church as "mother" system, D32:2-33:1; compromise toward Roman Church, D188:2; 259:1-2; 260:4; compromising spirit of, Christianity, D233-237; confusion of, is an opportunity for Papacy's rising to power, D259:2-3; 265:4; consider any who disbelieve the Trinity are heretics, E64:2; contrasted attitudes of Catholicism, heathenism and, Christianity, D204-206; cooperate with Antichrist to curtail religious liberty in Time of Trouble, B360:1-2; D264:5-265:2; denounce those with spirit of protest, D35:2; desire union with Catholics, D262:2-4; united system desired by, J9:T-1 (1912); no longer a protest against "mother" church, D34:1; 161:3; now has character and disposition of Church of Rome, D28:1; pacify Romanists, D262:5-266:2; protested against Papacy, but have made little progress

since, A23:1; roll together as scroll, J3:1; 258:2-262:5; 267:1; 552:T; same spirit without power of "mother," F241:2; suppress human liberties, J16:T (1912); systems, daughters of Papacy, D29:1; today has disposition and character of Roman Church, D28:1; 161:3; 179:1; to share in Papacy's punishments, D39:3; trend, Rome-ward, D260:4-266:2; will rule civilized world, J10:1 (1912).

Claims Of: Apostolic succession and clerical authority, D33:3; Church now reigns, A287:2; "Babylon" applicable to Papacy, D26:2; numbers exaggerated, A17:T.

Decline Of: Churches have worldly amusements and spirit, D163:1; 179-180:3; decline not realized by Christians, D28:1; heathenism increasing more than, D243-244; set boundaries to their progress, A23; soon became corrupt, D63:2; sought protection and aid from kingdoms of this world, E115:T; spirit of compromise and faithlessness by, D187:2-193; 259:1-3; 265:1-4; to receive retribution, D39:2; true reverence departed from, D388:1.

Errors Of: Creeds at war with God's word, D162:T; brought from Rome, D33:2; truth and error held by, D160:1; turning backward wheels of religious progress, D265:2; use doctrine of Trinity as test of orthodoxy, E64:2.

Misc.: A few defenders of the faith, D194:1-204; became part of Babylon by imitating, D26:2; freedom and equality arose with French Revolution, D538:2; heads of churches, false Christs, D580:2-3; hopeless picture, A15-17; majority of, believed Papacy was Antichrist, B301:1; make synods their heads, D580:3; missionary murdered at instigation of priest in

Mexico, B350:3-4; missions for by "Paulist Fathers," D35:2; movement started by Bible translation, D63:1; number executed far greater than early Christian martyrs under pagan Rome, B289:1; organized into one system by Evangelical Alliance, C119:2; persecution and extermination of, B337:2-337:3; 340:3; Pope Leo addresses, in 1894, D34:2; prestige to increase before destruction, D37:1; religious freedom and political equality in France, D539:T; Waldenses and Albigenses, most numerous bodies of, before Luther, B335:1; warning of Farrar to laity in, D266:1,2; why pictured as Image of Beast, J9:1 (1912).

See Federation.

PROUD:

Solomon's line is, in contrast with Nathan's, E133:4.

PROVIDENCE(-TIAL):

Divine: Extends to lives linked with those of New Creation, F646; in Lord's Great Army, D550:3; in recording Lord's Great Prophecy, D565:1; D570:1; over U.S., D143-145; over every temporal and spiritual phase of Elect, F75:2; 646-649; 655:2; regarding regathering of Jews, D553:3; shaping human affairs accomplishing purposes, D271:1; to bring deliverance to oppressed, D149:3.

Misc.: God's care of men manifested in exceptions of nature, E98:3; not to lead to indifference, F647:1; test of faith, F646:1; 651-653.

PRUNINGS:

Are witnesses of holy Spirit, E231:T; 234:3; 235:T.

PRUSSIA:

Nine wars since 1800, D119:1.

PTOLEMY:

Canon of, B51:2.

PUBLIC:

Welfare: Will be plea of, for repressive measures against Saints, B263:T.

PULPITS:

Clergy not qualified for, D61:1-62; intoxicated by spirit of world, D111:2; pew against, in Battle of Armageddon, D541:2; will fall with thrones, D104:1.

PUNCTUATION:

Of Bible not inspired, F669:2.

PUNISHMENT(S):

For Faults: Chastenings not always, E234:1.

Of Man: For refusal to obey after knowledge of redemption more severe than under Moses, E474:1; justice inflicted on Jesus only because he freely gave himself as man's substitute, E462:1;

Misc.: And rewards, F402:1.

PURCHASE(-D/-ING):

Of Adam: By Jesus' death, E136:1; he needed to be, from sin, E135:1.

Of Church: Because Jesus was in the act of purchasing disciples he could offer forgiveness freely, E463:1; by blood of Christ to free from sin, E432:2; by Christ from thralldom of sin now and from tomb later, E432:2.

Of Earth: Already accomplished, E436:1.

Of Human Race: By Christ to set it at liberty from sin, E135:1-2; by whom, of whom and why, E135:2; 436:1; 439:2; 447:3-452:3; first step in redemption, E473:T; Jesus made willingly by giving his life, E441:T; Jesus sold all he had for, E440:1; required all that Jesus had, E441:T; 455:T; the means by which Jesus became Mediator of New Covenant, E455:1; with corresponding price, E439:1; 454:2; 470:1-471:1.

Of Millennial Blessings: For world by sacrifice of Christ, E221:2.

Of Race: Alone at first advent, E137:2; and earth by Jesus, A128:3-130; 247:2; D633:2; 647:3-648:1; E152:2; 443:2; 436:1; F47:2; from Divine Justice, E17:5-18:2; 447:5-450:1; by Jesus, E17:5; 138:3; 419:1; 447:4; why necessary, E135; 221:2; 450:2-452.

Of Redemption: Cannot be made by us—it is a free gift, E439:3; from under Law sentence and released from its dominion, E430:3-4.

Of Time: Must be done to redeem the time and take possession of it out of evil times, E431:1.

Possession: Of Christ is mankind in general and Church in particular, E436:1.

Price: Of man was ransom-price, E447:4.

PURGATORY:

Doctrine grew out of human immortality doctrine, B323; C116; doctrine which gave Antichrist a leverage of power, B323:2; of Church of Rome explained, D159:3.

PURIFICATION:

Ceremony of Paul consistent, F227-228:1.

PURITY:

And peace symbolized by dove, E212:2; before peace, F98:1; heart, beginning of cleansing, F315:1; 409; necessary to enter Kingdom in either phase, A301:3-4; of life, of heart, F595.

PYRAMID:

Ante-Chamber: Described, C332:1; 351:2; passage to, symbolizes consecration, C350:2-351:1; symbolizes testings in school of Christ, C332:1; 351:2; 352:1.

Built: By Hyksos or shepherd kings, C322:2-3; by Melchizedek, C322:1; chronology confirmed by measurements, C362-367.

Coffer: Compared with other pyramids, C314:2; Construction Chambers, significance, C332:2; contains scientific, historic, prophetic truth, C314:3; corresponds to Ark of Tabernacle, C355:2-3; corresponds to Tabernacle and Temple, C355-356:1; corroborates Bible, C314:3; 320; 362:1; 373:2.

Date Of Construction: Confirmed in 1872, C338:1; date of Isaac's inheritance, how shown, C366; described in Job, C318:2; favor to Israel, full length shown in, C345:4-347:1; first advent shown in, C361:1; symbolized, C321-322.

Figure Represents: All must conform to lines of top-stone, A243:1-243:2; Christ, chief corner-stone or top-stone, A83:1; 242:3; perfection, C330:1; illustrates perfect beings and oneness of creation, A228:1; 242:2; Lord and Church, F72:2-73:1.

Grand Gallery: Described, C347:3-348; symbolizes call to Divine nature, C368:1; symbolizes period of Gospel Age call, C331:2.

Granite: Symbolizes Divine nature, C355:3; where used, C336:1.

Granite Leaf: Passage beneath, significance of, C357:1; symbolizes acceptance of Divine will, C351:1.

Granite Plug: Location, etc., C336:1; symbolic significance, C345:4-347:2.

Jesus: As Redeemer symbolized in, C337:2-3; justification symbolized by well's position, C349:1; years of life symbolized, C337:2.

King's Chamber: Described, C332:2; 355:2; on 50th course, C330:2; typical significance, C352:1; 356:2-357:1; 368:1.

Location of: C325-327; Mitchell discovered importance of location, C325:2.

Natures: Distinct symbolized in, C357:2; various planes or, symbolized in C330:2.

Passage: Ascending, significance, C331:2; 337:3; 368:3; entrance (or descending), how disclosed, C336:1; entrance (or descending), significance, C331:1; 341:2-344:1; horizontal, typical significance, C332:1; 369-370; 373:1; period from exodus to full end of national favor to Israel, how symbolized in, C345:4-347:1; plan of God in every prominent feature symbolized in, C314:1; 318:2; 328:2; 330:2; ways and floors, materials used in, C336:1.

Queen's Chamber: Floor described, C369:3; number seven as related to, C369:2; on 25th course, significance, C330:2; ransom symbolized, C337:3; 368; refutes Evolution Theory, C374:2; represents earth and God's plan, C318:2; restitution symbolized, C365:2; 368:2-373:1; symbolic testimony, C358:1; 368:2-373:1.

Scientific Features: Comment of Joseph Seiss, C327:2; 374:3; first important work on, by John Taylor (1859), C319:3; lesson of, C326-327; vertical axis symbolic significance, C357:2-361:1.

Stones: Crying out message of Kingdom, C375:2; socket and top stone, C318:2; 328:2-330; storehouse of truth, C320:2.

Subterranean Chamber (Or Pit): Not part of Pyramid structure, C358:2; Second Death symbolized in, C358:2-3; significance, C341:2-344:1; 358:2-3; Time of Trouble symbolized in, C331:1; 341-343.

Testimony Of: Disputed by Satan and blind ones, C319:1; not understood until time of end, C319:2; 320:2; 338:3; reply to scoffers, C374-375:1.

Ventilating Tubes: Dixon's discovery of, C373:1; significance, C370:3; 373:1.

Well: Explosion at mouth significance, C335:1; 368:1; lessons of, C337:2; 349:1; 368:3; location, etc., C335:1.

Witness: For saints now, world in Millennium, C315:2-317; Menzies first recognized it as Jehovah's witness, C320:1; through location, construction, measurements, C326:1.

Misc.: As a whole represents God's Plan, C318:2; 328:2; 330:2; floor line measurements, C362:3; grotto symbolized Lord's death, C361:1; harvest symbolized, C364:2; Law Covenant symbolized, C331:2; 337:3; 368:3; Mamoun's forced entrance, C336:2; "miracle in stone," C361:3-362:1; manuscript of Br. Russell submitted to Prof. Smyth, C311; not tomb of Egyptian kings, C319:2; scrolls of history and chronology, C338:1; second advent date symbolized in, C364:2; size, weight, C313; step, C335:2; steps to glory symbolized, C357:1; Christ illustrated in, A82:3.

QUEEN:

Cleopatra: Of Egypt (Dan. 11:17), C28:1-33:1; Zenobia, descendant of, Gibbon's account, C33:1-3.

Papacy: Babylon's reign as, a short one, J3:2.

JEZEBEL: Chart of Parallels, B256:3; symbol of, J2:T (1912).

Mistress and, of nations, A268:1; reigned as, for centuries, J7:3 (1912).

QUENCH(-ED):

HOLY SPIRIT BY: Deliberate persistent violation of Law of Love, F367:2; spirit of fear, E196:2; spirit of world, E205:1; 264:1.

Seal of our sonship must not be, E248:2; smoking flax we would not, F684:1.

QUICKEN(-ED):

By:

HOLY SPIRIT: In thoughts, E282:2; insures birth, A280:T; necessary to be sons of God, E248:1; to render service with mortal bodies, A197:1; F486:2-487:T.

Hope inspires to sacrifice, A199:T; knowledge of plan to zeal and fervency, A348:T; promises, F600:1; time prophecies to ripen and separate saints, B16:1.

Definition: F76:1; life-giving power, E183:4; "made alive" (1 Pet. 3:18), B108:T; T58:2; quickening spirit is life-giving spirit being, B126:F.

Misc.: In resurrection, human body will be, with life-energy, E316:1; Jesus arose and was, to Divine nature, E362:4; F104:T; second quarter-mark begets an energy, activity, F370:2; skilled workmen of Tabernacle, natural talents energized or, E175:1; symbolized in Pyramid, C357:1.

QUIET:

Had Jesus remained, he wouldn't have been persecuted, E236:2; order does not mean absolute, F525:1; second advent in, manner, without outward show, B143:1; 144:1; 154:T; 168:2; 269:1; C130:T; tendency to settle down to, B365:T.

RABINOWITCH:

Br. Scheinmann and, God's instruments preparing Jews for restitution, C287; Christian movement among the Hebrews, B223:2; leader of Christian movement among Jews in South Russia, C279-285.

RACE:

Condemned In Adam: Cradle of, F26:T; estimated number, A99:2; 160:2; justified through Christ, E385:1-2; 449:T; 451:2-452; why, A130:1-134; E100-101; 475:3-477.

Fallen: Imperfection of, due to fall, F513:2; majority died in ignorance of right and wrong, E475:3; under Christ until restored, E18:2; 471.

Propagation Of: Fruitfulness of, no part of transgression, F41:2; reckless, E262:2; from Adam by Eve, E100; F42:F.

Restored: Atonement work accomplished, E419:3; can meet requirements of Justice, E18:2; 471; redeemed, presented to Father, E419:3; 455:1; 473:T.

Misc.: Not given second chance, A130:1; not preceded by pre-Adamic, F42:F; sold to Jesus by God, E452:4; 470:1.

TO BE: Adopted by Christ as his seed, A129:1; judged by Son, E470:1-471; part of earthly seed of Abraham, when, how, L3:T.

See Man; Mankind; Nature, Human.

RACECOURSE:

Narrow Way pictured as, F186:3-190; 369:2-373; run perseveringly, energetically at quarter-marks, F186:11-190:2; running for mark and standing, F369:2-373:3.

RAIMENT:

Of needle work, beautiful Christian graces, C193:T; white, robe of Christ's righteousness, D41:2-42:T.

RAIN:

No, in Eden, F25:T-1; rainbow first seen after Flood, F28:1.

RAM(S):

Covering of, skins dyed red, T13:1; Lev. 8, two, burnt offering and, of consecration, T42:2-45; Lev. 9, T80-81; Lev. 16, two for burnt offering, T55:2; 73; Persia, C106:1; subsequent sacrifices, T99; with two horns (Dan. 8), C97:1.

RANSOM:

Definition: Amount paid for release of person held in captivity, E459:3.

ANTI-LUTRON: E427:1; 428:2; completeness, A157:2; corresponding price, A128:3-129:2; 150:T; 178:3; E424:2; 426-428:1; 439:3; 441:1; 453:T-1; 458:3-464:1; 481:2; distinction between, and pardon, E458:3-459; 462:2; 464:1; does not abrogate sentence against sin, E440:T; equivalent for perfection lost in Adam, A180:2; obscured by Authorized Version translation, E429-438; occurs twice in New Testament, E427:1; "substitute" could be used to portray, E480:2-481:1; 483:1.

Denied:

AND REPUDIATED: At the Parliament of Religions, D188:1; by the Abomination of Desolation, D571; in end of Jewish and Gospel Age Harvests, D572:2.

BY: Christian Science, F640:T; Satan's delusions, F639:2-641:1; Universalists, E466:1-467:2.

Made void by Papacy, D160:T; rejected by Christendom, D33:2; 216:4; 591:3; Satan would have us deny, E116:T; since man paid death penalty by dying, false reasoning says no need for, E464:2-465; some who, cite Scriptures where "redeem" is properly used for "deliver," E428:2; 429:T-1; 438:9; when seen imperfectly, E483:2.

Doctrine: Annuls theory of eternal torment, E441:1; 480:2.

CENTER OF: Atonement, E32:5; Gospel light, D591:2.

Disproves Evolution Theory, F640:T; key that unlocks the Bible, K1:3; keynote from which other doctrines come, K1:3; knowledge of, enables us to reason with God and trust him, E464:1; obscured by error on death, E370:1; 387:3; Paul and Peter teach Christ died for Adam and his race,

E24:2; saints always held fast to, D591:2; Satan chief foe of, E428:2; story to be told throughout eternity, E31:3; test of truth, E295:3-297:1; 299:4; F639:2; to understand, helps to understand God's laws, E440:T; understanding philosophy not essential to faith in, E98:1; 450:3; views on, are not changed but are more luminous, K1:4.

God's Character Shown: Displays Divine Justice, E484:2; God's love was accomplished, E439:2; 452:2; gift of, A171:3; God's wisdom dictated the best method for redemption, E450:3; 483:2-486:1; pardon of sinners would be unjust without ransom, E463:2.

Jesus' Death: Alone did not give justification, E442:1; freely given Justice could not demand it, E462:1; involved possibility of unborn race in Jesus' loins, A155:2; man's iniquities laid on him, E461:1; not suffering alone, E126:2-127.

OF HIS HUMAN NATURE: Given as, D649:3; essential to, E95; 118:2; 122:1; 422:2; 440:1; suffered total everlasting destruction, E454:2; 466:T.

Predicted in Law and Prophets, A58:1; prefigured in Passover, A79:2; provided, D647:3; E419:1; 483:2; ransom taken back had Jesus been raised a man, E454:2; resurrected spirit being after, E84:5.

SEVEREST TEST: Crucifixion, his willingness to die as, E443:2; of loyalty to God, E423:1; spirit begettal enabled him to provide, E163:3; 164:T.

Logos: Left heavenly glory to provide, E63:T; 135:1; 149:1; K2:1; made flesh to provide, E84:1-5; 95:T; 297:1; 424:2-426; tested obedience of, E485:1; why chosen, E424:1.

Merit: Applied for race under New Covenant, K5:2; cleanses from sin, E273:1; 445:1; 461:1; covers imperfections of Church, E442:1; 445:2; delivered over to Justice at end of Gospel Age, K4:1; deposited with the Father, K3:T.

IMPUTED TO CHURCH: At Pentecost, K3:T; why, L3:3.

Not released for mankind until Church passes into death, K4:2.

PAID TO: Court, E449:2; God through priests as shown in types, E449:3; Justice to transfer man's account, E17:5; 449:T; 452:1; not to Satan, E449:3.

World during Millennium, E478:3-479:1.

Seals New Covenant, E365:T.

Required: A perfect man, E95:1; 108:1; 425:T; 463:2.

BY: Divine Justice, E419:1; 421:1-2; 440:T; 447:5; 465:1; God, E450:1.

Christ for Adam, E385:1-2; 422:2; 453:T; correspondence to the penalty, E441:1.

COULD NOT BE GIVEN BY: Any man because none were sinless, E96:T; 99:T; 122:1; 418:T; 423:T; spirit being, E425:T.

Death in any form, E443:1; man Christ Jesus should never live again for eternity, E454:1; no suffering, E443:1; payment of, before release from sentence, E452:3; shedding of blood, E442:2; 443:2.

Results In: Awakening of mankind from Adamic death as from sleep, E462:2; 478:1; deliverance of Church, E434:1-4; first step of salvation for man, E425:1; 427:T; for all, A150:T; E385:2-386; 401:2; God ceased to resent our sins because of, E461:1; gradual perfection, E475:2.

JESUS: Becoming father of race by

reason of, E452:4; Mediator of New Covenant, E455:1.

New offer of life to all, A141:1; 150:1-151:1; provisions available under New Covenant, E466:T; purchase of mankind, E439:1; 454:4; 455:1; 470:1; 471:1; ransoming mankind from power of grave, E419:1; releasing Jews from Law Covenant, E430:4-5; 433:1; releasing sinner from first condemnation, A152:1; restitution, the just and logical sequence of, A149:1-2; same as if God freely pardoned us, E464:1; work promises resurrection, E319:7.

Sufficient: Is adequate for redemption, E414:1; no further sacrifice for sins after full restitution, E477:2; sacrifice for sins was for all, E19:1.

When Accepted, Offered, Applied: Acceptance of, preceded granting of holy Spirit to adopted sons, E190:T; accepted by God, E450:1; benefits only Church in Gospel Age, A152:3; "Lo, I come" shows ransom not previously offered, E426:1; completed when Jesus said, "It is finished," K2:1; deposited with Justice when Jesus died—not paid, K2:1; how finished and applied to world, K4-5; testified in due time, A105:1; 126:1.

WISDOM WAITED: 2,000 years after, to begin restitution work, E452:2; 4,000 years before bringing, E452:2.

RANSOM-PRICE:

Application Of: Jesus could not use, while still on earth, K2:2; needed for justification of Church, E432:2; 442:1; to bring Adam and race earthly life and rights, K3:T.

What It Is: Basis for justification by faith, E444:2; full, must be paid to redeem man, E455:1.

JESUS: Corresponding price for Adam, E481:2; in every particular,

E427:T; 428:1; gave himself for all at age 30, K2:1; the man, E454:3; 466:T.

Not paid by blood of bulls and goats, E424:2; purchase price of man, E135:1; 447:4.

Misc.: And fall ignored by reform movements, E115; and restitution not applicable to Second Death, A144:2; E361:6; Apostle Paul felt spirit impel him to tell of, for all E488:1; base of sanctuary, C96:2; 103:2-3; basis for robe of righteousness, E445:2; does not excuse sin, A152:1; E439:3; for what, E135:1; 373:3; 419:1; 432:1; need for, shown by Decalogue, A45:1; sight evidences during Millennial Age, E460:2; symbolized in Pyramid, C337:3; 368:1; though given, only a few justified, A156:2. See Redeemer, Denial Of.

REANIMATED:

In Scriptures, those not resurrected but merely awakened, F702:1.

REAPER(S):

Jesus, Chief: Crowned in 1878 A.D., B239:T; director of work, B150:1; inaugurating reign of righteousness, B166:1; of harvest of Gospel Age (Rev. 14:14), E151:T; presented himself as, A238:2; B64:1; 238:2.

Who Are: Angels, messengers, C137:1; Lord's followers, C135:2; 139:1; 149:3; 183:2.

Misc.: Cries of the, D385-411.

See Farmers.

REAPING:

When: Before treading of winepress, D18:2; began with Seventh Trumpet in 1874, D601:2; dark night when, must cease their labors will prove Church is sealed and gathered, C211:4; harvest time of, C135-136; 215-216:2; in Millennium, probably mostly sheep, D644:2; only applies to those living in harvest, C215:T.

Work: Shown in parables of drag-net and wheat and tares, C213:3-214. See Harvest, Work Of.

REASON:

With God: We are enabled to, because of knowledge of ransom, E464:1.

Misc.: Be able to give a, for hope within, A25:1; concludes there is a God, A29:1-2; 32:2; foundation of faith, A10:3; God invites us to use, A20:2; leads us to expect Divine revelation, the Bible, A33:3-34:1; Spirit of error suggests to human, to judge God according to its own standards rather than God's Word, E198:3.

REBECCA:

Typified Bride of Christ, F171:T; 363:T.

REBELLED(-ION):

Satan: Began the, against the Divine Law, F612:1; had no angelic associates in his conspiracy and, at its beginning, F619:2; instigated by his desire to be monarch, E113:1.

Misc.: Man through, forfeited his rights, A304:T; martial law by Christ as suited by, and anarchy in world, F115:1.

REBUKE(-D):

As result of Lord's, nations will beat swords into plowshares (Mic. 4:1-4), D629:T; branches of vine not to, other branches except as instructed by Divine Word, F198:T; how Peter brought upon himself a, from Paul, F381:T; how slanderers are to be, F418:2; Japanese converts' noble course a severe, to nominal church, D257:T; Michael the archangel to Satan, "The Lord rebuke thee," F608:T; not an elder (1 Tim. 5:1), F232:T; 251:2; "Public Rebukes Rare," F301:1-303; rod will probably be unnecessary in Millennial Age as open opposition will be thoroughly,

D637:T; that Jesus received worship without, does not signify he is Jehovah, E72:1.

RECKON(-ED/-ING):

Church: Christ's perfection, to, E445:2; justification/restitution life, E109:T; 139:2; 145:2; 241:4; 444:3; 456:1; or judgment begins with, C303:T; sacrificial death of Church, part of Christ's sacrifice, E411:T; 419:2; with servants, first thing done when Lord returned, C133:3; 233:2.

Day Of: Is here particularly for the clergy who bares responsibility, D161:2; 599:T; is on nominal church, D168:2; Lord, the time of, at close of this Age, F412:1.

Misc.: "Harvest" is now in progress, D607:T; Jewish, of Passover, F470:T, F; 484:T.

RECOGNITION:

Of sin, righteousness and judgment by world is imperfect, E192:1.

RECOMPENSE(-D/S):

A favor is not a justly merited, A188:3; Christendom's blindness is a, for misused talents and opportunities, D65:1; Day of, has come, D11:2; 19:1; good and evil deeds of present will receive just, now or later, A145:1; D39:2; 520:1; E193:1; heavy hand of, on nations beyond Christendom, D27:3; love is not easily provoked, even to render just, F406:T; mark God's, to his ancient people and take warning, D239:3; table a snare, trap, stumbling block and, B215:1; the Law assured that injustices would be, D306:1; Time of Trouble a just, for misused privileges, D518:1; "year of, for controversy of Zion" (Isa. 34:8), D20:2.

RECONCILIATION:

Ministry Of: Committed to spirit-begotten, E487:4; divided into two parts, E27:1; 217:2; epitomized by

Apostle Paul, E488:1-4; of the Father through the Son, E223:T; reason for rejection of message of, E489:2; sacrifice and sufferings in activity of, measure faithfulness, E490:2-3; Spirit of adoption impels one to begin, E487:4; those engaged in, will be despised, E489:3-490:1; to exhort all to be reconciled now to God, E488:1; while administering word of, each priest must offer himself a living sacrifice, E489:3; 490:2; will require all of Millennium, E20:1-2; 456:T; 479:2; D654:2; work of Royal Priesthood, E487:1-488:T.

Of World: All who refuse offer of, in Millennium will die the Second Death, E30:T; 31:1; brought by work of New Covenant, E28:1; 164:1; restitution needed to bring about fully, E456:T; through spiritual temple, E231:2; to Divine Law by the Redeemer, E27:T; will be complete at end of Millennium, E30:6-31:2; 456:T.

Misc.: Basis of, for the Church and the world, identical, E217:3; 419:3; holy Spirit, channel of, E32:3; 217:2; holy Spirit guides into heart, E163:3; 217; Jesus the opened way of, E446:2; message of, why it is generally rejected now, E18:3; 489:2; natural man may appear to have fewer trials than the church because he is not in the condition of, E411:1; object of Jesus' sacrifice, E217:2; of Little Flock to God, E30:5; terms of, will be acceptance of Divine mind and will, E217:3; testified to by apostles, E23-26; will be fully realized when work of Atonement is completed, E20:2; translated from *kattalage* rendered "Atonement" in Rom. 5:11, E488:3; with the Father means opposition to sin, E489:2.

REDEEM(-ED/-ING):

Benefits To: Receive forgiveness as a free gift, E439:3.

By Ransom: That which was lost, E457:T; the real being or soul of man, E474:1.

By Sin-offering: Earthly right, kingship, dominion, E152:2.

Definition: And ransom distinguished, E427:1-439:1; contains thought of paying price and setting free, E428:2; does not mean pardon, E459:T; Greek *agorazo* meaning "public purchase" occurs 31 times in New Testament, E430:2; Greek *agorazo* means "to purchase in the open market," E429:2-431:1; translated from Greek word which has many meanings, E429:1.

Misuse Of Word: With cunning can be used to divert attention from ransom, E429:T; 438:9.

Race: The willing of, to be brought back into full fellowship with God, E217:1.

The Time: Purchasing it and taking possession of it out of evil times, E431:1.

Misc.: Forfeited possession, how, D648:1-2; E152:2; from curse of the Law Covenant, E417:1; 430:4; 437:1; vilest sinner, E364:2; with blood of Christ, E432:2; world, treasure hid in field, D648; E440:1. See Greek and Hebrew Words Index.

REDEEMER:

Acceptance Of: By God, indicated at Pentecost, E209:2; 211:1.

Death Of: He died to carry out Atonement, E17:4.

Denial Of: Since man paid penalty by dying, false reasoning suggests no need for, E464:2.

Reign Of: For the carrying out of God's will, E470:T; then all will come out of their graves, E462:2.

Requirements Of: Could only be met by Jesus because only he was perfect, E97:3; 477:2; K4:2; Jesus could redeem man because not under death sentence, E482:1; Jesus met, when he gave himself a ransom-price, E466:T; must be sinless member of human race, E97:3.

Work Of: Bore guilt of sinner, E444:2; perfection of man to be accomplished by close of Millennial Age, E471:1; reconciliation of mankind to Divine Law, E27:T; to lift world up to perfection step by step, E471:1.

Misc.: And Restorer, all blessings proceed from, A293:2; and Restorer, spiritual class, A293:2; bore all penalties for sin, E127:T; forsaken temporarily by Father, why, E128:T; in dying process from Jordan to Calvary, E127:1; is substitute, A141:1; Israel's pride could not accept Messiah as, B237:2; Jesus as, typified by Isaac's sacrifice, A155:1; justified through, why, E444:2; love abounded in, E126:1; 451:2; merciful in dealing with race, E415:2; 471:1; necessity of death of, elaborated all through Bible, A57:2; needed for each condemned individual if individually tried, A133:1-134:1; sinner's substitute, E126:2-128; 481-483:1; sins of mankind laid upon, E461:1; symbolized in Pyramid, C337:3; synopsis of Biblical teaching as to, E83:3-85:1; world ignores Jesus as, E187:1.

REDEMPTION:

Divine: Economy in plan of, F357:1; love provided, E414:1; 451:2-452:2.

First Step: Purchase of human race, E473:T.

For: Household of Faith now, for world in Millennium, E455:2-456; F159-162.

From: Death sentence gives opportunity for everlasting life, E379:2; 385; 401:2; 468:3; the tomb by Jesus' sacrifice, E432:1-2.

Gift Of: Cannot be purchased by us—it is a free gift, E439:3; our Lord's life given as price, E210:1; secured at a price, E439:3.

Knowledge Of: He who refuses to obey after, will be punished more severely than under Moses, E474:1.

Misuse Of Word: With cunning can be used to divert attention from ransom, E429:T.

Need For: Sin was in the very natures of men, E444:2; without it destruction of soul would have been everlasting, E465:2.

Of Church: By Jesus' sacrifice from the thralldom of sin now, E432:1-2.

Of Man: From the tomb by Jesus' sacrifice, E432:1-2; Jesus the father of the redeemed and restored race, E458:2; must be by paying full ransom-price, E455:1; no outward evidence that world has been redeemed, E460:2; none for wilful sinners in Millennial Age, E477:2; required absolute correspondence, E482:T; Scriptures united in testimony of, E405:2; soul of man redeemed by ransom, E474:1; the man Christ Jesus redeemed Adam's race by laying down all he had, E440:1; 453:1.

Plan Of: By ransom is adequate to the case, E414:1; God's wisdom dictated ransom to be the best method for, E450:3; 483:2-486:1; Jesus came at first advent for purpose of, E425:1; 427:T.

Price: For world was gift of Jesus' life, E210:1.

Results Of: Death turned into what is termed sleep, E465:2; house of sons unknown until, E177:1; in Christ the means by which we are justified

freely, E461:T; Jesus became Second Adam, E453:1; listed, E30:2-31:1; opportunity provided to all, E468-469; restitution of all things, E23:1.

Work Of: Accomplished at close of Millennium, D645:2; 654:2; E20:1-2; 415:2; 456:T; 479:2; as far reaching as was sin of Adam, A158:2; first advent, A93:1; B104:1; C115:2; F49:1; finally accomplished by close of Millennial Age, E441:T; of the Father and through the Son, E38:2; 223:T; why first offered to Jesus, E424:1.

Misc.: Christ Jesus made unto us, E435:1; F158:2-161; in the sense of deliverance, intermediate and complete, F158:2-161:3; Jesus' humiliation for man's, E149; meaning deliverance, E432:3-438:1; F158:2; 159:2; must precede reconciliation, why, E419:3; of forfeited possession in Israel, E153:T; of Israel and mankind by same sacrifice, E417:1; 437:1; sealed unto day of, E436:3.

See Greek and Hebrew Word Index; World, Redemption Of.

REED:

Bruised, we would not break, F684:1.

REFORM:

Movements: Antitypical Jubilee trumpets, B197:3-199; attempts to heal Babylon, C156:1; brethren tempted to social and political, by Satan, E115-116; developed gradually into sects, D31:1; 32:1; social and political, ignore man's fall and ransom, E115.

Misc.: Educational, will be begun with hearts of men, D639:2; in France, D533:1; in India, D212-216; moral and social, D632-636; national movement for Sunday observance, D264:5; national movement seeks Roman Catholic cooperation, D264:5-265:1; national movement

seeks suppression of religious liberty through U.S. government, D265:2; reached standstill and retrograded, D31:1; social possible through millionaires, D303:7; through martyr and victim, D441:2; various, movements overcome with flatteries, D31:1.

REFORMATION:

Aided: By French Revolution, C65-66; in uplift of world, C66:2; 345:1.

Began: In "Dark Ages," F60:1; new political, in 1799, C49:2-51; the cleansing of sanctuary, with justification by faith, C108:3-109; 112-119.

Effect Of: Faith justification is keynote of, C102:2; 108:3; halted by Protestant union with state, C111:3-4; in various countries, C110-111:2; on wheat and tares, C140:2.

Leaders: Persecuted, B337; revolt against political and religious tyranny, C108:3-120; rise and decline of, C38:1; 48-49; 51:1; 111:3-4; work of, C109-120.

Misc.: A blessed strike for liberty, but little progress since, A23:1; began about 1400 with Wycliffe, B356:3; did valuable work in "cleansing the sanctuary," D30:1; discarded some false doctrines, D160:1; fundamental principle of, now opposed, D33:3; in England and Germany brought progress, D306:2; overcome by worldly spirit, D160:1; regarding present decline of Protestantism, D28:1; rejected by France, D538:1; right of private judgment began the, D33:3; 160:1; spirit of, dead, D28:1; 33:2; 160:1-161:3; 174-180; 187:2; 265:4-266:2; E114:4; unable to renounce completely false theory of Antichrist, B301:1.

REFORMERS:

Misc.: Began boldly but failed to resist Satan's temptations, E114:4; bold champions for His Word, A23:1;

did not see Mass as abomination, D572:3; Elijah class are, B252:1; erroneously called governments Christian, A269:T; heathen, feeling after God, D210:2-3; in Lord's Great Army, D550:3; inherited false doctrines, D30:T; not lights of Church, F60:2; opposed Mass doctrine, C102:2; 108:3; Protestant sects born virgins through, D30:T; rescued Bible from oblivion, D63:1; warned Christendom, D60:2; work of Wesleys and Whitefield, D174-178; work of, D160:1.

REFORMS:

Moral, not work for New Creation, E115-116; F543:1; results of awakening of people by Jubilee Trumpet, B199:T.

REGENERATION:

By Whom: Work of Christ in Millennial Age, E138:1.

Definition: Termed restitution, E140:2.

For Church: In Gospel Age, E138:1; is selective, E138:2.

For World: All willing and obedient by Christ and Church, E140:2; born again from the dead, E142:T; is general, E138:2; object of Millennial Age, E138:1.

REHOBOAM:

Never recognized as king by ten tribes, E132:1.

REIGN:

Millennial: Church, with Jesus for great reconstruction period, A222:2; Day of Trouble in beginning of, A336:2; full extinction of evil in, A132:3; restitution during, death gradually swallowed up, A73:2; 241:2; those in graves blessed in, A99:1; when Satan shall be bound, A59:4.

Of Christ: Begun under Seventh Trumpet, D622:3; by God's authority,

C257:1; causes trouble, B100:1; despotism, F115:1; dominion, power, glory to forever increase, A305:3; events which follow beginning of, D620:2-624; for the carrying out of God's will, E470:T; foretold by Daniel, C61-62; in Millennium, to continue until all enemies destroyed, E40:T; introduced by retributive justice, B137:4; Jesus and Church, true Kingdom class proper, D618:2; Mediator to reign when Kingdom is established in earth, E29:2; not everlasting, A247:2; 261:1; now over Church, A283:1; on earth not everlasting, A247:2; 303:3-305:3; on Sabbath Day, B39:2; over world of mankind, E478:1; purpose of, D519:1-520; 635:2; 644:3; Satan first bound before righteousness and peace, A69:T; seventh 1000-year period, B40:2; to judge and possess the Kingdom during the Millennium, E44:3; true ruler of air, C238:1; when, B80:2; C233:3; D622:3-624:3; when Redeemer takes power to reign all will come out of graves, E462:2; why delayed, A93:2; will gradually educate, discipline mankind to perfection, A143:2; 177:1.

Of Church: Over earth during Millennial Age, E26:1; over world of mankind, E478:1; Royal Priesthood prepared for, by experiences with sin, E478:1.

Of David And Solomon: Typical of Messiah's, A248:1.

Misc.: Millennial, emergency dominion of martial law, F115:1; saints share in work of breaking kingdoms, B100:1.
See King.

REJECTION:

1845 years of national favor ended with their, of Messiah 33 A.D., B213:2; 1878 a sudden and utter, of

Babylon when all favor ceases and judgments follow, C156:T; exact year and day of Israel's, we know, B226:1; final testing and, of systems to effect final separation of wheat, C155:T; God foreknew and foretold natural Israel's, from special favor, F117:T-178:T; Israel as a system or church-nation, 33 A.D. in middle of covenant week, C217:1; judgment signifies trial, testing and implies the, of the unfit, E479:2; many of, will realize troubles yet be blind to cause, C158:1; national favor ended with Israel's, A72:T; natural Israel's, symbolized by waning of moon which represents their national decline, F481:2; nominal natural and spiritual Israel's, parallels, B246; of church-state systems, not any "Israelites indeed," C151:T-2; of ransom and acceptance of Mass or good works is an abomination, D572:1; one false doctrine led to full, of nominal church, C95:2; reason for Babylon's rejected sentence of, C157:T-1; taking off wedding garment is, of Christ's ransom sacrifice, C202:1; the unfitness of nation manifested in their, of Messiah, B214:1; turning points of Jewish and Gospel Ages marked by Israel's, 33 A.D. and receiving favor 1878 A.D., B222:1; we advocate no general, of healing and miracles as being Satanic, F638:2.

REJOICE(S):

A love for God that, in sacrificing ease, wealth and honor of man heartily, F286:2; a willing sacrificer, to be accounted worthy to suffer, T72:2; faithful will, in any service, F296:1; few have gone beyond duty love to, in self denials, F373:1; heavenly wisdom, in mercy, F99:2; let him that, be as though they, not, F510:1; those

who have any witnesses of holy Spirit should, E241:1; with those who, F141:T.

RELATIONSHIP:

Any failure to obey Law of Love is a violation of the covenant, F367:2; appreciation of spiritual, is continually tested, F645:1; Church's, to Christ incomprehensible to world, F439; close, between our prayers and perpetuation of our joys, F679:T; human body illustrates intimate, of Jesus and Church, A82:2; intimate, between Ancient Worthies and Church in future Kingdom, D631:1; intimate, between Jesus and Church, F72:2; 75:1; love of brethren one of best tests of, to Lord as New Creatures, F601:T; marriage, of mankind an illustration of, between Christ and Church, F494:2; 495:1; 501:1; of a man and woman in the Divine order, F491:1,2; of heathen nations to Christendom and great tribulation, D68-73; of Jesus to Church, F400:2; of New Creatures ignores sex, color, race, etc., F489:2; oneness, between living stones during period of preparation, F196:1; provide for our own (1 Tim. 5:8), F589:1; regarding racial distinction, there is a, of the spirit and unity that is totally different from, and unity in flesh, F490:2; three of apostles were in more confidential, with Jesus than others, F726:1; thy father's house (Psa. 45:10-11), human, hopes, aims, ambitions, C193. See Marriage; Parents; Child, Children.

RELEASE:

From Law Covenant: Of Jews, by ransom, E430:4-5.

From Sentence: Cannot precede payment of ransom, E452:3; pardon implies, E460:1.

Of Ransom Merit: Cannot be for

mankind until Church passes into death, K4:2.

RELIGION:

Professors Of: Include worldly-minded, E236:T; persecuted Jesus and true Church, E236:T; revival in, in 18th century (quote), D174:2-177; true, in Europe and America waning, D388:1.

Misc.: Christian, founded on Atonement doctrine, E15:1; 22:T; danger of common standard of, in U.S., B263:2; mankind classified according to, A16; needed in churches of Christendom (quote), D105:2; of Methodism appealed to common people (quote), D175:1; own, preferred by Orient (quote), D227:1; revision of proposed (news article), D110:1; world, sought in Parliament of Religions, D240:3; world-wide revival of expected (article by J.E. Raymond), D104:2.

RELIGIONS:

Parliament Of: A few defenders of the faith at, D194-204; a voice from Japan at, D217-233; a voice from New India at, D211-217; Christianity appeared inferior to Heathen at, D258:2; Christianity defended at, D194-204:1; Christianity disparaged at, D181:T; 184:2-185; 205:2-3; 238; 239:5-241; closing sentiments of Great, D233-237; compromising the truth, D187-193; contrasted attitudes of Catholicism, Heathenism and Protestant Christianity, D204-206; fear driving religions together, D237:7; 241:5; gross darkness of Heathenism, Christians seek, D206-210; Heathen reformers feeling after God, D210:2-3; Heathen vs. Christian, D194-233; 243-257; in Chicago, 1893, D181:T; leading spirit, Rev. Barrows, D181:1; 185:1; object of, D184:1; 233:T; Protestants

responsible for, D187:2; remarkable features of, D187:1; resulted from church union movement, D180:4; Roman Catholic largest showing at, D188:T; Roman Catholic prayed at, D184:2; 187:2; Roman Church withdraws from future, D193:F; "The Great..." D182-187; the outlook, D237-267; unfavorable results of, D239-241; universal federation of, proposed, D181:T.

RELIGIOUS:

Claims not respected by masses, D551:2; organs, on top of head, F545:1; people will ignore justice etc., in defending present order, D551:2; power of Christendom futile against anarchy, D552:T.

REMISSION:

Of Sin: God did not pardon and remit penalty to Adam, E460:1; God's law says no, without shedding of blood, E442:2; pardon means to remit penalty, to let pass, E459:5.

REMNANT:

Israel: Apostles and early Church, C293:2; applies to those who receive Gospel, A298:T; B70; 215:T; 229:1; C252:2.

Misc.: Chief favor in Israel received only by, A282-298; B26:2; of harvests alone receive truth as due, B26:2-27; of Israel found worthy, B206:2; of Israel, in Royal Priesthood, D567:3; saved of fleshly and spiritual Israel, B229:1; selected from Israel during seven years, A282:1.
See Israel.

RENOWN:

Nephilim were of great, to heathen and Israel, E104:2.

REPENTANCE:

Gifts and callings of God without (Rom. 11:29), F178:T; 355:1; goodness of God should lead men to,

F176:T; if, esteem as brethren, F150:1; impossible to renew unto (Heb. 6:4-9), F167:T; John's baptism, F428:1; 432:T; 442:T; 447:T; John's preaching, not new birth, A279:2; not sanctification, F121:1; object of *Ecclesia* trial, F290:T; of once enlightened impossible, F630:T; only message to world now, F384:3; renew them again unto, F630:T; restoration accompanied by, T99:2; Satan seemed to imply in third temptation of Jesus, E114:1; sinners called to (Mat. 9:13), F87:T.

REPRESENTATIVE:

God used various agencies to create earth through the *Logos*, E182:2; Jesus acts as, in work of salvation, E35:1.

REPRESSIVE:

Measures brought to bear against efforts of saints, B263:T.

REPROACHES:

Disciples not exempt from, that fell on Master (Psa. 69:9), D564:T; E490:1; T62:1; rejoice to be counted worthy to suffer, F467:1.

REPROOF:

Of Sin: Spirit of holiness shines into darkness of sin reprovngly, E191:3.

Of World: By holy Spirit, E292:2-294:2.

REPROVE(S):

And withdraw from company of unrepentant, F650:T; duty to, under Law (Lev. 19:17), A55:T; how holy Spirit, world, E291:1-294; Lord not, church for selecting Matthias, F209:T; mission of Church to, error, B252:1; not to, a brother, F291:1; 300:3; 584:T; Simon Magus, by Peter, E207:1; through saints' life, Spirit of truth, world, A267:T.

REPUBLIC:

Creator's original design for earth's

government, A246:2; governments through increase of knowledge, D79:1; Israel, A48:1; Kingdom, first successful, D646:1.

RESISTING:

Temptations: Reformers only resisted Satan's in part, E114:4.

RESPONSIBILITY:

Comes with knowledge, D49:2; individual Christians have, to prove belief, D66:1; of Christendom and her attitude, D51-68; of heathen and punishment, D68:1; of world, every man according to light enjoyed, A145:1.

REST:

Entering into God's, how, F393:1; required by animate and inanimate things, F387:2-388:1; we have entered into, how, F48:2; 49:2; 391:4-394.

See Sabbath.

RESTITUTION:

Blessings Of: Act of free grace, A153:2; foreshadowed by the Jubilee, B175:1; given by Christ, E221:2; glories pictured, A191:2; grand goal on Highway of Holiness, A215:2; in Millennium, to what Adam lost, E221:1; Jehovah's footstool made glorious, D647-656; object of second advent, A93:1; 94:3; reckoned to Church, A153:T.

By Whom: Accomplished through the Church, A95:1; Church to share with Lord, E471:T; 473:1; Jesus will be Life-giver to world, E105:3; the Christ, E419:3.

Church: Exception to plan of, E222:T; have reckoned, for sacrifice, A152:3; E145:2-3; 456:1; F106:2; 108:1; 111:2; 637:1.

Delayed: For selection of Church, A94:2; F336:1; door to Highway of Holiness opens with close of high calling, B213:T.

Doctrine Of: Evolution antagonistic to, A161:3-172; E23:2; F40:4; prophecies of, A108-113; taught in Old Testament and New Testament, C237:2.

Evidence Of: B197:1-199; foretold signs fulfilled exactly, B190; return of favor to Israel, C286:1.

For Adam: After our Lord's second advent, K3:T; of Divine favor lost in Eden in the Millennial Kingdom, E25:1.

For Mankind: At end of Millennium, mankind will be in harmony with God, E31:2; deferred until Church complete, E144:2; during the Millennium, E402:1; 456:2; God not bound by Divine Justice to restore every man, E470:1; God's plan to have men perfect, E426:2; if fully experienced, will have no further share in sacrifice for sins, E477:2; implies return to human perfection, A173-177; 191:T-1; man's identity preserved for his benefit, E343:3; 404:5-6; 478:2; mankind to be "saved" through, A173:1-2; process to uplift, at second advent, E137:2; to be affected by God's love, E452:2; to that which was lost is the hope of the world, E457:T; will have full, in future, E30:6; world prepared for, by battle of great day, D558:2; world will be born again from the dead, E142:T; 393:4.

Gradual: Beneficial to mankind, A153:1; 241:2; 289:1-F; E477:3-479; first work of, breaking down of old, B197:1; for mankind, E403:2; 473:T; 475:2-477:3; instantaneous not guaranteed by ransom, E475:2-278; requiring Millennium, A241:2; 289:1,3; 291:1; B179:1.

Meaning Of: Another word for regeneration, E140:2; giving back to the worthy the earthly privileges lost

in Adam, E140:2; resurrection process, E142:T.

Times Of: At time of return of favor to Israel, B211:1-2; at second advent, E23:1; began in Oct. 1874 A.D. with our Lord's return, B170:3; 190:1; 194:4; begins with presence of great Restorer 1874, B363:1; begun on living nations, D640:1; conveniences for mankind, from outstart of, A338:1; earthly life will be restored during, E145:3; life rights to be given to mankind who accept Divine terms during, E466:T; Sabbath Day Reign, B39:2; when due, presence of great Restorer due, B187:3; referred to as Millennial Age, A71:2; 73:2; E473:1.

To All: Except incorrigible, A291:1; in graves shall come forth, D640:1; lost in Adam, for obedient, A289:F; of Sodomites, A109:3-110:1; 112:2.

Work Of: 1,000 years long, E473:T; 477:1; by power and authority of Son, F47:2; by The Christ, A291:1; E218:1; 419:3; 470:1; second advent, B104:1; to bring about full reconciliation with the Father, E456:T; to help overcome weaknesses and ignorance, E474:2; to restore world of mankind to life by Great Physician, E473:T; to uplift mankind at second advent, E137:2; wisdom waited 2,000 years after ransom sacrifice to begin, E452:2.

Misc.: A logical sequence of ransom, A149:1; every fiftieth year under Moses' Law, A50:T; faith and works required for, F106:3-108; 113:1; for outward sanctification in Millennium, E478:2; F122:1; great reconstruction period, A222:2; guaranteed by ransom, A157:1-2; 210:T; implied in Abrahamic promise, A154:1; of Ancient Worthies, D653:2; practicable, A159:2-161:2; symbolic description, D655:4; symbolized in the

Pyramid, C365:1-2; 368:2-373:1; the object of Atonement, E18:2; triumph of Divine Love, E451:2-452:2.

RESTORATION:

Instantaneous: Six drawbacks to, E475:2-477:2.

Of Mankind: Satan's influence to be removed in order for, E218:T; to life during the 1,000 years by the Great Physician, E473:T; to earthly life during the "times of restitution," E145:3. See Restitution.

RESTRAINT:

God's wisdom chose, for sentence for angels, E413:T-1.

RESURRECTION:

All: In Christ shall be made alive, F698-699; in graves shall come forth, D640-641; in Millennial morning, A140:2; will come out of their graves, E462:2.

Appearances Of Jesus: As a man after, A231:1; for convincing calm judgment, B110:T; during 40 days before ascension, B111:1; ended by vanishing, B127:2; in variety of forms, B126:1; Jesus' clothing during, B127:4; not recognizable by body, B130:1; object of, B123:1; 124:T; terrified disciples on one occasion, B115:3; to chosen witnesses, B109:2; to disciples in Galilee, B116:2; to gathering of eleven, F383:1; to Paul, B124:2; to Thomas, B116:1; what long intervals in between showed, B125:1; 126:1.

Doctrine Of: Correct views of Job on, E358:5-6; found nowhere but in Bible, A60:1; faith in, based on what, E366:4; false teachings on, F664:1; meaning of, A289:F; F702-706:1; promise of, obscured by false views on death, E321:2.

First: Birth of Church is in, A197:2-3; chief resurrection, F720:2; dead in Christ, C233-239; 302:1-2; for Christ

and Church, A288:2; E316:1; 330:T; 373:3; 395:4-396:1; F130:2; 699:1; 700:2; 706:2; 712:2; Great Company do not share in, F707:F.

Gradual: F706:1; 709:1; 712:2-713; 716:2; except for seed of Abraham, E403:2; requiring Millennium, A289:1, 3.

Hope Of: For Church and world, E348:2-5; F330:2-337; 664-666:4; 694:1; hope of Christians, F440:2; 663:1; Seed of Abraham, E384:T; true vs. false, F661:2-662:1.

Identity In: Bodies, qualities, powers, F721:1-729; in Millennium world gets back old nature freed of blemishes, E456:2; individual identities preserved in, E343:3; 404:5-6; 478:2; will not destroy either memory or identity, A202:2.

Of Ancient Worthies: "By judgment" not required, D619:3; reaction of world to, D628-629; 640:2.

Of Church: F662:2-663:1; different kind of bodies, E343:2,4; 349:2; embryo New Creatures into being fully at, E195:3; entrance into Most Holy, plane "L" on Chart, A244:1; is birth of the New Creature, A197:1-2; liberty of sons of God attained fully through, E458:T; promised for sacrifice of their beings, E336:8; those asleep in Christ perish if no, E349:4,5; to immortality, A211:1-2; E78:2; 84:6; to instantaneous perfection, A153:1; to likeness of the Lord, A196:1.

Of Jesus: Adam's and David's Redeemer when raised from the dead, E136:1; and Church, as New Creatures, F706:2; could not be raised a man, E454:1-2; disciples' response to women's report, B112:2; instantaneous, F706:1; method chosen to be made known, B124:1-2; news of, to women first, B111:2;

112:1; not body of flesh, B128-131; resurrected a spirit being, E84:5-6; 175:T; 453:2-454:2; to immortality, A211:1; why body removed from tomb, B129:2; why necessary, E442:1.

Of Man: As reward for faithfulness in the living, D641:1; by judgments, stripes, disciplines, A147:4; coming forth from grave not, F708:1; displays power of God, E485:T; glorious, A191:2; greater manifestation of Divine Power than original creation, E346:5; 485:T; lasting life or lasting contempt, F666:3; 716-718; measure of health, F714:2; newness of life, F486-487:1; not change of nature, F706:1; 707:1; 721:2; of earth, earthy, A191:1; opening of prison-house, E378:3; pictured by Ezekiel, E316:2-317:4; prayer of faith in, D640:2; ransom gives, not brute creation, E320:T; 326:3; 399:1; restitution from death, E142:T; 393:4; under control of glorified Church, F720:2.

Order: Every man in own, F699-700:1; of four classes, F129:1-130:2; 699-700:1; 720:2; procedure of, F701:2; reign begins before, of sleeping saints, D622:3; 624:3; reverse, D641:T.

Misc.: Mechanism of, E343:2-344:1; necessity for, E347-381; none for such who die the Second Death, A242:T; of Church and world, E316:1; 373:3; of Great Company instantaneous, F707:2; of life only for overcoming classes, F709:2; Sadducees refuted by Lord respecting, E352:1-2; they have done good, unto, F665:8.

RETRIBUTION:

French Revolution, D536-539; in Jewish and Gospel Harvests, D536:5; law of, inevitable, D49:1; 536:4; on all who defrauded others, B140:1.

RETURN:

Of Our Lord: John on Isle of Patmos, still expecting, A90:T; must introduce Millennial Age, A90:3; not descent of holy Spirit at Pentecost, A89:3; not destruction of Jerusalem, A89:3; personal, A89:2; the dawn of hope for the world, B104:1.

See Presence, Lord's Second.

REVELATION, BOOK OF:

Aid to Luther in deciding Papacy was Antichrist, A28:T; for Church, J3:T; largely history of Antichrist, A28:T; B272:T; "little book" explained (Rev. 10:2, 8-10), C89:1; not understood by John or early Church, A27:2; of Jesus told in signs and symbols, B203:1; promised explanation of author, B271:2; "woman" explained (Rev. 12:1-3, 15, 16), C66-67; D590:5.

REVERENCE:

A proper, of God, F157:2; for superior spiritual knowledge, F232:1; give answer with meekness and, (1 Pet. 3:15), F258:T; greater, for Lord and truth by not uttering one word to misrepresent God, F258:1; Lord pitieth those that, Him, F146:1; perfecting holiness in, of Lord (2 Cor. 7:1), F409:1.

REVOLUTION:

Alliance sought in threat of, D129:4; causes of French, D429:2-432:1; 531-533; affect of American on French, D533:3-4; extravagant wealth precursor of, D101:2; fear of, causes war preparations, D133:1; foreseen by many, D53:4-54; 96:2-3; 420:2; 536:1-3; French, and Jewish Harvest types of impending, D380:1; 529-541; governments shaken by, D551:1; in Jacob's Trouble, D556:3; may be started by trivial circumstance, D535:1; not answer to social reform, D441:3; social, in Belgium, D133:T; social, in U.S., D147:2; 460:2; stages

of gradual development, D541:2; Time of Trouble a great, A307:1; universal and irresistible, D104:1; various classes ready for, D410:6; warning of, D53-54; will effect social change, D536:4; world-wide, D531:2. See Armageddon.

REWARD(S):

Jesus', given name above every creature (1 Cor. 15:27), E444:1; not given until Christ returns, A103:2; of Church, change of nature, A196:1; 210:1; E395:3-398:6.

RHEMISH:

Translation: With Papal notes, B320:T-1.

RICH:

Are the, too severely condemned? D296-305; at mercy of masses, D441:5; benevolence of, D299:1; blinded by "god of this world," D301:2; difficult in Kingdom for, D634:2; enter God's Kingdom with difficulty, F574:3-576:3; hatred of, by poor, D98:3; 100:T; 295:1; 312:1; 426:2; independence as viewed by, D308-312; know nothing about true Christianity, D304:1; laying up treasures for last days, D273:1-2; 304:3; Lord's people to moderate in judgment of, D298:1; pitiable, one view, D497:2-499:1; see meaner side of human nature, D498:T; suffer most in Time of Trouble, D273:T; they that will to be, ensnared, D283:1; to weep and howl in Time of Trouble, D272:3-273; 305:T.

See Wealth.

RICHES:

Of world increased one thousandfold in last 43 years (1916), H8:3.

RIGHT:

And wrong principles, A118:2; hand refers to authority, A92:2; principle only will continue to be active, A121:2.

RIGHTEOUS:

Little Flock the only ones to become, during present evil time, E414:2; many will become, by obedience to Jesus, E414:1.

RIGHTEOUSNESS:

In Millennial Age: Law of, will rule, E220:2; man will have opportunity to learn blessedness of, E469:1; mankind will learn to love, A303:2; Sun of, to shine, A21:3; those refusing to progress in, spurn grace of God in Christ, E478:2; to be inculcated, E476:1; trial of world will be fair, E408:1.

Of Christ: He is our righteousness, E435:1; F102:1-109; imputed to us, A232:T; only one, to give a ransom for his brother, E99:T; 418:T; 423:T.

Misc.: And sin, battle began at first advent, E189:2; battle of, confined to Israel, E189:F; conversion to, not transforming of New Creature, A198:3; evil now preferred to, A121:T; holy Spirit always exercised in harmony with, E188:1; how taught to uncreated billions, E416:1; knowledge of, necessary for eternal life, E475:3-476:1; laws of, must be kept in the heart for eternal life, E420:T; love based on principles of, E250:3; ministry of reconciliation now to exhort all to walk in paths of, E488:1; most have had little exposure to, in order to choose same, E476:1; of Jehovah, E42:1-4; our, is as filthy rags, E445:2; recognition of, by world is imperfect, E192:1; reign of, Satan bound before, A69:T; self-righteousness, prevents acceptance of Gospel, E251:1; 261:1; service for, means suffering because sin abounds, E489:3; sinners must accept Divine standard of, E217:3; Spirit of truth will reprove world for lack of, A266:2; E191:3; 291-294; those who

professed, crucified Jesus, E490:T; to convince world of, an effect of witnessing, E192:T-192:1; will receive its due reward, evil, its just deserts, A217:1.

See Robe, Of Christ's Righteousness.

RIGHTS:

Earthy: Adam and his race to receive, to life by application of ransom-price, K3:T; redeemed by sin-offering, E152:2.

Of: Foreigners, strangers, animals, enemies under Mosaic Law, A50:2-51:1; mankind and world-wide revolution, A266:T; rulership vested in Jehovah though subordinate control authorized, A262:1.

Misc.: All classes grasping for, D272:3; 533:4; and liberties, real and fancied, B146:2; defended in battle of Armageddon, D541:2; equality of opportunity, conditions, demanded, D431:1.

RIVER:

Symbolizes Bible, C229:2.

ROBBERY:

Greek word for, examined, E80-81:9; thought it not, to be equal with God, E79-82:1.

ROBE:

Of Christ's Righteousness: A195:1; C204:1; E445; F235:T; covers imperfections to make acceptable to the Father, E445:2; dependent upon ransom, E445:2; discarded by many, D42:T; symbolically represents justification, E445:2; wedding garment, C197:2-204; F104:T; white raiment (Rev. 3:18), D41:2.

Misc.: Embroidered with good works, C199:2; linen, of priests, typical significance, F235:T.

ROCK:

Christ the, A321:T; B241:T; E375:4-5; F220:2; is now present and nominal systems are stumbling over,

B241:T; of offense, the cross, A239:1; on this, I build my Church, E375:4-5; F220:2; symbolizes Christ's ransom, A320-321; E375:5.

ROD:

And staff, comfort, F648:T.

ROMAN CATHOLIC:

Claims: To be bulwark against Socialism and Anarchism, D131:4-132; to civil and ecclesiastical dominion, B295.

Compromise: Catholic summary to Parliament of Religions, D234:7-8; exception to, at Parliament, D187:1; largest showing in Parliament of Religions, D188:T; of Protestants toward Roman church and heathendom, D188-193.

Doctrine: Catechism definition of Trinity, E165:2; considers all disbelieving Trinity heretics, E64:2; doctrines explained, D159:3; eternal torment for heretics, D159:3; 172:T; infallibility, D159:3; "The Immaculate Conception" attempts to establish faith in Mary's being perfect, E98:2.

"Holy Roman Empire": Called "devil" (Rev. 12:9), why, A258:3-259; Christendom, a part of, J5:4 (1912); began 800 A.D., B354:1,5; church-state union, B354:2-5; limited land and wealth, D416:1; little horn (Dan. 8:9), C27:2; rise of clerical power in (Dan. 11:27), C34:4; union with church symbolized by harlot, J7:2 (1912)

Misc.: Decline in Belgium, D132; hindered missionary work in India, D262:6-264:2; Pontifical, used against Protestants, B349:1-2; possessions legalized under Constantine, B293:2; religion abolished in France after French Revolution, C52-53; D538:1-539; schools established in Ireland, object, B321:6-322:1; seek Protestant conversions, D34:2-35:3;

unchanged in character, D205:4; until united with head, not Antichrist, B277:1; worship akin to Hindu worship, D263:1.

See Catholicism; Papacy; Pope.

ROMAN EMPIRE:

Apostles expected Jesus to free Israel from, E431:4; army caused small trouble in end of Jewish Age, D530:1; began in days of Caesar, J5:4 (1912); borrowed plan of sacerdotal rule from Babylon, B288:1-2; clay and iron represent church and state of, A254:T; corrupt in reign of Diocletian, B291:2-292; described as "king of north" (Dan. 11:5-19), C27:3; 32; disintegrated and gave way to Antichrist, B296:T; division of, represented in toes of image, A253:2; divisions of, horns of Dan. 7:7-8, A258:2-259; Europe ten toes of, A254:T; 259:2; D623:4; fourth beast of Daniel, A257:3-260:1; C98:T; Israel subject to, at first advent, E157:1; legs and feet of image of Dan. 2, A253:2-3; C98:T; liberal compared to Antichrist, B289:1; pagan hindrance to rise of Antichrist, B288; 296:3-297; represented by fourth beast, A258:1-3; strongest of four universal empires, A253:3; the most devilish of earthly governments, A258:3; under Constantine adopted Christianity, B289-290; utter destruction of, A260:1-2.

ROOT:

Of David: And Jesse, E139:1; Christ, E135:3-136; Jesus became by his sacrifice, E136:T-1; 144:3; Messiah would spring from, E142:2.

Misc.: Out of which sprang human and spiritual branches, Abrahamic Covenant, A292:3.

ROTHERHAM:

One of the most scrupulous translators, A175:1.

ROUSSEAU:

Eulogy on "The Son of Man," E154:1.

ROYAL PRIESTHOOD:

Necessity Of: Weakness and a need for help and intercession implied, E476:3.

Qualifications For: Experienced in sin, E478:1; must be individually victorious over sin, E193:1; must realize leading of holy Spirit in ministry of reconciliation, E488:T; must suffer for proclaiming word of reconciliation and refuse to compromise message, E489:3; no man taketh honor unto himself, E487:1-3; victorious over sin, E478:1.

Who Will Be: Church with Christ, E19:2; Jesus, the High Priest, E488:T; 489:3; only the called ones, E489:1.

Work Of: Bless all families of earth, E476:3; guide humanity to God's likeness in flesh, E78:T; ministry of reconciliation, E487:2; reign over world of mankind, E478:1; supervise restoration of world, E478:1.

See Under-priest, Of Royal Priesthood.

ROYALTY:

And peasants of Russia contrasted, D86:3-88; animosity between working classes and, D533:4; armies "crown or people?" D559-561; designed to impress subjects and nations, D86:2-87:1; expense of maintaining, D82:3-88; lacking Christian sentiments, D89:1; may be swept away, D96:2; oblivious to people's conditions, D535:2; of God's Kingdom, D617-619.

See Kingdoms.

RULE:

Firm, in Kingdom A302:1; in Millennial Age, by law of truth, E220:2; iron, of Messiah will enforce righteousness, A310:1; many will feel rebellious against iron, A302:1-

303:1; over two, five and ten cities, F419:1; Satan had no title to, authoritatively, E448:1; wage-workers would enforce Golden, A331:1.

RULER(S):

Civil: Of Christendom have no desire for Kingdom, C179:1; when proper to resist, A266; F593-594; why Church subject to earthly, A266:1.

Misc.: In past, controlled world's wealth, A311:1; Jesus did not dispute Satan's claim as, of this world, E112:2; perfect man created, of earth, A174:2; 175:1; Satan is, of "present evil world," A68:1.

RUSSELL, PASTOR:

First saw distinction between call to Divine nature and restitution about 1881, C367:1-F; in 1877 foretold return of favor to Israel, B223:1; issued Food for Thinking Christians, 1881, C367:F; saw other features of Divine Plan through study of prophecy, B31:1; teachings on time prophecies and Lord's return practically unchanged, B236.

RUSSIA:

23 wars since 1800, D119:1; comparison of royalty and poverty, D86-89:1; coronation of Czar, D86-89; Czar of, a false messiah, D580:2; Czar's empire prevents bankruptcy, D92:1; ended higher education for poor in 1887, D78:2; financial burdens crushing, D92; Hebrew-Christian Movement of southern, C278:1-282:1; 284-285; land of north, D553:2; number of Jews in, C271:2; Peoples' Rights Party prepared manifesto to Czar, D57-58; Socialism in, D483:1; soldiers detailed for famine riots in, D546:1; upheld autocracy, D57:1; wheat production in, D390:2; where nearly one-half of the Hebrew race resides, B217:1.

SABBATH:

Christians: Observe first day of week, F382:2-387:1; should keep Sunday faithfully, F387:T; 389:1-390:1.

Cycle: 7 x 7000 marks Earth's great Jubilee, F51:T; counted at once upon entering Canaan, B184:2; F390:2; followed by Jubilee day, B175:3; F51:T; followed by Jubilee Year, B176:1; F51:T; leading to antitypical Jubilee, F50:2; 391:2; multiplying Sabbaths pointed out Pentecost, B180:1.

Day: Nature stamps the number seven, F388:1; Shew-bread replaced, T:116; used for promulgation of Gospel, F381:1-382:1.

Jewish: Imperfectly kept by Israel, B192:1; is typical, F390:2-391:3; Rabinowitch observed, C281:1; replaced by Christian observance of first day of week, F382:2-384:2.

Rest Of: Advantageous to animate and inanimate, F387-238:2; for land every seventh year, B176:1; present and future, F391:4-394:2.

Misc.: In early Church, custom, not law, F381-382:1; influence of, attached to first day of week, F382:2-384:2; is Christ's reign, B39:2; New Creature not obliged to keep literal, F380; obligatory only upon Jews, F390:2; of land fulfilled by seventy year desolation, B191:2; of Mat. 24:30, means seventh millennium, D579:1; seventh thousand, venerable tradition, B39:2; signifies rest, B175:F; typified Millennial, B40:T; F391:1-2; why Jesus kept, F379-380:1.

SACRAMENTS:

Became important in second century, B285:1; of baptism in Westminster Confession, F425:4; of baptism, necessary in Catholic catechism, F424:2.

SACRIFICE(S):

Antitypical: In order to establish, Law Covenant sacrifices set aside, E426:1; merit of, presented to God by Jesus, E449:3; true, replaced typical at 33 A.D., B68:1-3.

Atonement: Made by Mediator of, E32:2.

Better: Finished at close of Gospel Age, E487:2; T73:3; 118:T; law typified, A157:2; D592:2; E449:3; offered by antitypical priesthood, B208:1; F121:1.

Continual: Set aside by Papacy, C98:2-104:1.

For Sins: No further, needed after full restitution, E477:2; was for all, E19:1; T90:2; wisdom waited 2,000 years after, to begin restitution work and 4,000 years before, to give the ransom, A158:T; E452:2.

Living: Each priest required to offer himself, while administering word of reconciliation, E490:1-2.

Measure Of: Faithfulness, E490:3; love, F675:1.

Of Christ: A free gift of forgiveness, A156:1; bought blessings of Millennium for world, E221:2; for Adam's sin, not for wilful sin, F167:1; for Church and the world, E446:2; T79:3; gave all he had, E440:1; 453:1; included possible race of his own, E139:1; Jesus' humanity sacrificed forever, B129:T; D649:3; E105:3; 151:1; 299:4; 454:1; justice did not compel, E462:1; made available by resurrection and ascension, E442:1; our hope centered in, E464:T; pictured in Genesis, A57:2; pomegranate showed faithful, T30:3; presented at age of 30, E426:T; proves death wages of sin, E441:1; 480; sacrificial death of Church part of, E411:T; seals New Covenant making it operative, E28:T; 426:1; 455:1.

Of Church: A living, A196:1; 198:3; T20:2; acceptable only after the Atonement, E19:3; 487:3-488; F121:1; acceptable only through ransom, A226:1; E442:1; 445:2; Covenant of, A141:1; Golden Rule is the only limitation on, F603:2; includes curtailing earthly interests, F469:1; now acceptable time for, A212:2; part of Jesus' sacrifice, E419:2; T26:3.

Of Israel: Public teachers refer to bloody, as barbaric, D592:2.

Of Jesus And Church: Impossible without permission of evil, A136:T; is willing, unlike other class which finds it burdensome, T72:2.

Of Law Covenant: All pointed to sin-offering, E446:1.

Typical: Gave typical justification to Israel, A71:3; 221:4; 229:1; of Isaac represented Christ Jesus, A155:1.

Misc.: Consecration to, vs. consecration to righteousness, F124:1-127:1; fanaticism in, to be avoided, F603:1; love moved to, A225:2; New Creation voluntary, F92:1; New Creature called to, E336:8; F71; 108:1; 111:2; 116:1; 121:1; 636:2-637:1; not acceptable in Millennium, A212:2; 215:1; of human nature and rights, A196:1; 212:1; 213:1; of human will, first thing, A198:3; of labor and service is sweet incense to God, A234:1-2; once accepted cannot be taken back, A213:2; "spiritual" (1 Pet. 2:5) omitted in Sinaitic MS, A83:F; B208:3; T22:F.

See Sacrifices; Sin-Offering; Types.

SACRIFICERS:

The Church: Must receive at-onement from Redeemer before becoming, E487:2.

SADDUCEES:

Infidels, E351:1; refuted by Lord on resurrection, E352:1-2.

SAINTS(S):

Attitude Of: Carefully guard justice and honesty, D524:1; duty of, during trouble, A338:2-342:2; in the world but not of the world, D522-525; not to judge as between wheat and tares until harvest, C137:1; operating business, D521:1-525:1; rejoice in Kingdom prospects, C304:1; should use their wealth, D521:3; to stand separate from closing struggle of age, B360:1.

Experiences Of: Escape special wrath, but not general wrath of God, E410:1; persecuted for centuries, D52:T; wearing out, crushing of, B328:4; 337:1.

Gathered: Out of Babylon, A239:1; C165:2; to present truth, D610:1-4.

Victory Of: Each individual must be victorious over sin, E193:1; overcoming, to spiritual phase of Kingdom, A288:2.

Warfare Of: Need to battle selfishness, D308:1; 352:2; 475-477; not the Lord's great army, D543:1; share in work of breaking to pieces present kingdoms, B100:1; D624:1-3.

Misc.: Advice regarding operating business, D521:1-526:1; always held fast to ransom, D591:2; begotten by word of, A196:2; *Elohim* applicable to, E68:9-10; encouraged to faithfulness, A346-349; God's Word all-absorbing theme for, A347:1; "house-top" higher than nominal church members; D575:1; if many, could revolutionize society, D515:4; in Christ, only those begotten as New Creatures, E243:4; 328:2,3; Kingdom of the, D618:1; living, share in Kingdom work, C235:2-238:T; 302:1-2; D622:1; 624:3; not hindered now from understanding all truth, D605:2; not to be left in ignorance, B21:1; proved to have Spirit of

Christ, D636:2; reign begins before resurrection of sleeping, D622:3; 624:3; resurrected, present in earth with Lord, C234:1-302:2; shall judge the world, A145:3; sustained by Christ, A89:2; to escape Time of Trouble, D516:1; tribulation, represented by lambs, D17:1; trusted with autocratic power, D636:1-2; with Jesus, constitute "The Christ," A81. See Elect; Faithful; Little Flock.

SALT:

Of earth, preserves from utter moral corruption, D15:1.

SALVATION(S):

Everlasting: Has limitations placed by Mediator, E473:1; not promised by 1 Tim. 2:4, E468:3.

In Gospel Age: Not of works but of grace, F410-411; nothing beyond Scriptures needed for, A21:2; of Church, separate work, E25:2; 489:1; only of Little Flock, E414:2; only one way of, A103:T.

Of World: General and special, A107:2; offered under reign of Prince of Peace, A106:1; pictured in God's dealing with Sodom and Amalekites, A111:1-112:3.

Plan Of: Advantageous to mankind, E483:3-486; Biblical view, A100:5-102; 116:2,3; gave opportunity for election of Church, E485:2; in Bible alone, F331:1; steps in, F333:2-334.

Source Of: Arm of Lord, E417:2-418; came from the Lord when none could help, E418:1; God is author of, 33:2; Jehovah is the, E33:1,2; 35:3-36:10; 427:T; 418:1.

Two: Contrasted, A106-107; F67; failure to recognize difference between, F67:1-2.

Universal: Everlasting, unbiblical, E466:1-469; 473:1; 475:1.

Work Of: By Jesus as representative of God, E35:1; sending of Jesus was

first step in, E425:1; 427:T.

See Saved, All Men To Be.

SAMARIA:

Returned from captivity of death, A112:2.

SANCTIFICATION:

By Holy Spirit: Is a witness, E242:T; marked by world's disapproval, F132:2; through Word, E242:1-243; 245:2-246; 251:2; 256:1; F137:2-138.

By Jesus: Made unto us, F119:3-137:1; makes us acceptable to the Father, E435:1; merit and the holy Spirit, E242:1.

Church's: Does not mean human perfection, but heart loyalty and diligence in service, F136:1-137:1; erroneous views of attaining actual sinlessness, F157:1-158:1; in Christ, the Head, preserver, guide, instructor, F119:3-120:1; marks of, by holy Spirit, F132:2; not emotion, but understanding of truth and joy of faith, F140:1-143:2; power of prayer in, E245:2-246:1; progressive, F133:1; 136:2; setting apart justified class to holy service, F121:1; two parts, F133:1-134:1.

Meaning Of: In Heb. 10:29 is justified, E473:1; signifies setting apart or separating, E241:3; what it implies, F136-137:1.

Typical: Consecration for typical Israelites, Levites and priests, F123:2-124:3.

World's: In Millennium, outward vs. heart, E478:2; F122:1.

SANCTIFIED:

All are New Creatures in Christ, E243:4; by "Thy truth," not any truth, error or ignorance, F137:2-139:1; must be first justified, E241:3; saints are, by difficulties of way, A214:2.

SANCTUARY:

And Host: Both defiled by Papacy,

C104:2; 146:2; division of Church into two classes, C37:1.

Class: Freed from Papal bondage at end of 1260 years, C122:2-123; gradually enlightened, C116:1; 118-123; D610-612; the true Church, C36:1; 98:1; 118:2; D30:1.

Cleansing Of: Abomination of desolation until, D571:3; after 1846 a season for unfolding God's plan, C120:2-3; at end of 2300 years, C105-108:1; 119; defilements of, C95:3; 108:3; 146:2; errors removed by Wm. Miller's teachings, C115:2-118; gradual, C109-120; obstructed by church-state union, C111:3,4; reformers stopped short, D31:1; valuable work of reformation, D30:1.

Misc.: After work of reconciliation God will place his, among men, T76:2; base of, ransom, overthrown, C96:2; 103:2-3; or "Most Holy" sometimes called "Holy Place," T13:F; trodden under foot 2300 years, C104:2.

SANDALS:

Of peace, part of Christian's armor, F657:5.

SANITATION:

Under law of Moses, A53:1.

SAPPHIRA:

See Ananias.

SARAH:

Typified the Abrahamic Covenant, A85:T; E105:T; F170:1.

SATAN:

Ambitions Of: Will result in abasement, E423:1; to be like God opposite to that of Jesus, E81:10; to be monarch instigated his rebellion, E113:1.

Binding Of: Already accomplished in world's judgment day, A146:2; during thousand-year reign, F619:1; during trouble, A69:1; 307:1; 318:3; first work of Christ in Millennial

reign, A68:2; 73:1; E20:T; 470:T; in lapping of Gospel and Millennial Ages, A73:1; 251:1; 261:1; 307:1; increase of knowledge works to, A265:1; misleading influences will be restrained, D519:2; results of, D635:1; taken unawares by Lord's *parousia*, D612:1.

Blinding Influence Of: Affects some more than others, A158:1; God wills men to be saved from, E470:T; on world, E19:2-3; 186:2; 189:1; 220:2; 448:1; on world to be removed, E218:T; some more easily susceptible to, A152:2; with truth, E61:1-62:1; F616:2; would have no dominion without sin, E448:1.

Deceptions Of: An angel of light, especially in harvest, F638:2-641:1; as angel of light introduces false hopes into creeds, F660:3-664:1; as reformer, E113:1-116:1; by physical healing, D612:1; cause unbelief in a God by some, E18:3; denies man's fall into sin, E116:T; doctrine of Trinity, E61:T; 166:T; enslaved mankind through ignorance, superstition and their own weaknesses, E448:1; eternal torment, E441:1-442:T; hiding and misrepresenting truth, E61:1-62:1; his original lie and spiritism, F621:1-623:3; 624:3-627:1; on New Creation, F609:1-611:9; uses counterfeits for ransom and restitution, F624:1-2; when successful on New Creatures, his greatest triumph, E294:2; why God permits, F626:1-633:2; wilful, scheming adversary of New Creation, F609:1-611:9.

Delivered To: Adam, by Justice when he sinned, E451:1; Great Company, for destruction of flesh, A214:1.

Destruction Of: As leader of disobedient to be destroyed at end of Millennial Age, E480:T; in due time,

E390:1; not until God's plan is accomplished, E412:T; prince of air to be overthrown by Christ, C238:1; proves angels are mortal, A187:1; subsequent to reign, F619:1; to be destroyed along with spirit of evil, E193:T.

God Of This World: Controller of "present evil world," A67:1; 68:T; 69:1; 75:1; 220:1-221:1; 318:3; controls Gentile kingdoms, A249:2; 250:2-251:1; 263:T; dominion of earth abandoned to, F650:1; prince by usurpation, A249:2-250:2.

Nature Of: A spirit being, E188:1; is mortal, E390:1; 392:2.

Spirit Of: Error, fear, bondage, etc., E198:3; has an unholy Spirit, E188:1; selfishness, envy, hatred, etc., E186:2; spirit of evil, E193:T; vs. Spirit of Lord, E79:2-82.

Temptation Of: First, on Jesus, E110:3; on nominal church to abandon way of the cross, E114:3; reformers failed to resist, E114:4; second, on Jesus, E111:1; suggested is "social uplift," E115:1; third, on Jesus, E112:2-114:2.

Used Antichrist System As: Agency to resist new order, B359-361; chief representative, F617:1-619:1; his counterfeit kingdom, B348:2; his workmanship, B302:2.

Work Of: Chief foe of ransom, E428:2; energetic, accompanies Christ's presence, B359:T; has not thwarted God's plans, A116:1; identified with infliction of death penalty, E448:1-2; 449:1; limited to extent of ability to operate through mankind, A262:2; operates through great ones of Babylon, C238:1; operates through human agencies, B122:1; 137:1; prompt in opposing the Divine Plan, D611:2; serves as the executioner of God's laws, E449:1; successful in

operating through human agents, B137:1-2.

Misc.: Catholic claim regarding loosening of, J6:2 (1912); change from Rome Pagan to Rome Papal illustrated chief characteristic of, A258:3; exalted by view of Arminianism, A115:1-116:1; had no title to rule authoritatively, E448:1; heavenly Father's course toward, D611:3; Jesus did not dispute claim of, that he controlled world, E113:T; Jesus refused to acknowledge, and his great power in the, world, E74:2; "householder" (Mat. 24:42), D611:1-612:3; personality denied by many, E187:2; pride brought his abasement, A189:2; ransom-price not paid to, E449:3; Scriptures regarding, F609-611; supposed he was frustrating Divine will, E485:T; symbolized by Dragon-star, C321:1; why he instigated the French Revolution, C65:2-66:1. See Temptations, To Jesus.

SATISFACTION:

Of Justice: Accomplished by payment of penalty for sin, E461:1; first phase of Atonement, E20:1; Jesus and Church make, during Gospel Age, T76:2; place of making, Mercy Seat, E442:F; propitiation, E441:1; 461:T; sacrifice for sins completes, E17:5; without, God could not accept us as sons, E432:2.

Of New Creature: Enjoyed in this present life, F93:1; must partake of truth to experience, F225:1; of mind, in obedience to symbol of baptism, F452:2.

Misc.: Each nature will have, in his own state, F63:T.

SAUL:

King Of Israel: Defeated by Philistines at Megiddo; J2:2 (1912); had the Spirit of God, but lost it, E176:1; reigned during 40 years fol-

lowing last judge, B50:1.

Of Tarsus: Conscientiously persecuted the saints, B280:1; only, saw Christ's spirit body, C235:T; served God ignorantly, J13:3 (1912); was an Antichrist-opposer of Christ, B281:1.

SAVED:

All Men To Be: And come to knowledge of truth, E466:1-470:T; God wills, from Satan's blinding influences, E470:T; God's will for, from ignorance, blindness, degradation, E469:T.

Church: By grace, not by works of the flesh, F410:1; by hope, faith, reckoned, not completely, F161:1; from death as yet only by hope, F697:1; from state of sin and alienation from God, A233:T; from trouble following their departure, C241:3; in an anticipatory sense, F664:3.

Fleshly Israel: Remnant of, through meekness and faith, B229:1.

Great Company: By destruction of flesh in great tribulation, T69:2; by being delivered to Satan for destruction of flesh, A214:1; F412:1; some when Babylon destroyed, C364:1.

How Many: Our Lord refused to answer, E401.

Israel To Be: Not all saved eternally, but from blindness, E469:3; recovered to favor, A300:T.

Nominal Spiritual Israel: Remnant of, from fall of nominal mass, B229:1.

Through Christ: By no other name under heaven, E472:2.

SAVIOR:

Christ: If Christ be not risen, we have no, F695:1; Messiah, Physician and, E472:2; every appellative of, significant, E85:2.

God: By being author of plan of salvation, E33:2; through Jesus Christ, E33-36:10; will show himself a great,

C317:T.

Jewish Belief Of: Knew was to come out of Judah, C251:T; many, not an individual, C172:T; some declare civilization is the only, C249:2.

Misc.: A dead, could not aid the redeemed, F161:2; Christian Science suggests there is no, F549:2; Evolution Theory caused many to conclude they needed no, C345:3; mean and fallen of human family realize more keenly their need of a, F89:1.

SCPTER:

Christ's: Of earth shall be wielded in Jehovah's name, E44:1; resisted by those who will resist righteousness, B300:1.

Or Right: Lord secured to himself, of earth's dominion, B85:1; to rule, B86:2; to rule was not removed, B83:2; when passed to Jesus, Law Covenant ended, B85:2.

Removed: In the days of Zedekiah, A248:2; interregnum between, and Restoration is Times of Gentiles, A250:T.

Misc.: And crown distinguished, B81:2; 83:2; did not depart until Jesus became heir, B82:T.

SCHOOL:

Of Christ: Ante-Chamber symbolizes, C352:T; consecrated have entered, F154:1; 327:1; have Spirit's witness of growth in grace and knowledge, E239:2; instruction on principles of justice and righteousness, F563:2; only are sanctified through truth, F138:T; teaches the real meaning of Love, F369:1.

Public: Justice demands be freed from religion, F542:1.

Theological: Evolution markedly shown in, E21:T; grinds spiritual food for Babylon, D609:4.

Misc.: And Bibles are Antichrist's

enemies, B322:1; Ante-Chamber suggests idea of a, C332:1; of adversity disciplines for future, D634:2.

See Sunday, School.

SCIENCE:

Christian: Cures are works of devil, F624:2; 640:1; denies ransom, D66:T; F624:2; 639:2; false suggestions, F549:1-2; 640:T; ignores truth and science, F624:1; is a Bible-denying theory, E62:1; making special attacks upon Protestants, E370:T; women chief apostles and prophets in, T103:2.

Declares: Children inherit vices and virtues, E309:1; Jesus died because his heart burst, F649:T; man is a soul, E322:2; matter is indestructible, E399:2; our component atoms change each seven years, A202:F; views on man, soul, God, Evolution, E304:1-2.

Misc.: And Bible harmonious, A163:2; and education used as weapons against truth, F658:1; and invention, affect on social equilibrium, D460:2; conclusions of, by no means infallible, A163:1; Divine Plan of the Ages the highest of all, F138; gatherings of New Creatures not for consideration of worldly, F318:T; Great Pyramid important witness to natural, C320:1; Greek philosophers were leaders of world in, B323:1; not absolutely correct, F138; Phrenology, E322:2; sanitary arrangements of Mosaic Law, A53:1; Satan transforms himself into messenger of, F639:T.

SCIENTISTS:

Agree below crust the earth is hot and molten, F23:2; agree with Scriptures that life comes from the male, E100:2; 103:2-3; can't account for darkening of sun in 1780, D585:2; Great Pyramid an object of wonder to, A165:2; Great Pyramid confounds

atheistical, C37:2; have attempted to show man's life not from Creator, E398:7; repudiate science of previous times, F139:T.

SCOFFERS:

As to Lord's presence, nominal Christians, B167:1-2.

SCOURGE:

Of typical temple typified harvest truth, C150:2; 189:2-3.

SCRIBES AND PHARISEES:

As representatives of church-nation did not receive Jesus, C170:1; had perverted conceptions of Sabbath, F379:2; Lord recognized as legitimate instructors of people until A.D. 33, C152:1; represented Jewish nation as a whole, C168:T; whether amenable to Second Death we cannot judge, E272:2; would not have persecuted Jesus had he refrained from exposing, E236:2.

SCRIPTURE(S):

Alone: Cure for world's disease, D468:4; explain plan of salvation, F331:1; need nothing beyond, A21:2.

Harmony Of: In testimony of fall and redemption, A56:2-57:1; E405:2; proof of their Divine inspiration, E405:2; F233:1.

Searching Of: Ascertain God's will by, E276:T; in early Church, F232:1-233:1; Miller Movement brought, C85:1; nominal church members have ceased, D163:2; our duty, D66:1; to be filled with the Spirit, E204:3-205:2; 246:T; to prove elders' presentations, F245:T; in early Church, F232:1-F233:1; with reverent spirit, B25:T.

Misc.: Are not of human origination, E405:2; are the "harp of God," F233:1; Babylon's teachers seek to undermine and destroy authority of, D162:T; comfort New Creatures, how, E268:1; do not give date when

door closed, C205:4; lamps represent in parable of virgins, C92:1; Lord convinced disciples of his resurrection by, B124:T; not to be separated from context, F180:1; preserved in comparative purity, F202:2; prove every step of truth by, B14:1; rules for harmonizing and interpreting the, B143:3-145:T; second coming of Lord most prominent topic of, B29:1; testify of things new and old, F233:2; text cards in home useful, F554:1; translations of, Lord provides in harvest, C124:1; truth-seeker will verify statements by, B172:T.

See Bible; Word, Of God.

SCROLL:

Churches Rolling Together As:

Distinct and separate, yet in close proximity, D259:T; folden together as thorns, D267:1; for self-protection, D258:2; of little consequence to anarchy, D551:3; opposed and yet connected, D3:1; two ends rapidly approaching, D552:T.

Of Life: Has names of probationary members of church, C222:1.

Of Revelation: Given to Jesus, E37:T-1; represents Divine Plan, E36:11.

See Church.

SEA:

Babylon Cast Into: Like a millstone, I4:1; D3:2; 40:1; of ungovernable peoples, D110:4.

Carried Into Midst Of: In anarchy, D46:T; 551:1; 596:3; swallowed up by turbulent masses, A323.

Red: Represents Second Death, F459:T.

Restless: Of humanity curbed, but not fully restrained, D596:1-2; of ungovernable peoples, D111:T; turbulent, dissatisfied masses, A318:1.

Roaring: Already, against social system, D551:1; due to wane of ecclesi-

astical influence, D597:1; represents threats of anarchists and discontents, A325:1; represents voice of discontented mass, D149:4; 596:3.

Misc.: Ships of state wrecked in surging, of anarchy, D67:1.

See Anarchy; Masses.

SEAL:

Of Holy Spirit: Defined, E246:2-248:2; 264:2; evidence we are children of God, F191:2; first-fruit of the Spirit, E437:T; from the Father and through Christ, E246:4; given unto probationary members of New Creation, F132:1; T29:1; if lost, no part in First Resurrection, E437:T; is the evidence of our justification and sanctification, E242:T; not an outward mark, E247:3; not the gifts of the holy Spirit, E247:3; or pledge is in the heart, E247:4; or seal of sonship, E437:T.

Of New Covenant: By sacrifice of Christ, E28:T-1; 30:4; 426:1; 455:1.

Of Sonship: He who has it delights to do the Father's will, E248:T; must not be marred or quenched, but kept fresh and bright, E248:2; one of the most advanced witness of the Spirit, E248:1; sealing in foreheads an evidence of, B169:T; shows being at-one with the Father, E247:5.

With Spirit Of Promise: Advanced evidence of God's covenant with the sealed, E247:T; or have first-fruits of the Spirit, E247:1; shows a binding contract between the Lord and us, E247:2.

Misc.: Death of Jesus was a, B68:3. See Holy Spirit.

SEALED(-ING):

Before: Armageddon battle, D548:1; dark night, C211:4-212:1; 225:1; 232:T; fall of Babylon, C165:2; four winds loosed, C225:1.

Daniel's Prophecy: Still to many

prophetic students, C25:T; until end of this Dispensation, J3:2 (1912); until Time of the End, C24:2.

Divine Plan: By God until time of the end, B15:1; by God with his Time-Lock, B24:1; until needed and appreciated, C320:2.

In Foreheads: Before storm of trouble, B169:T; C211:2; high calling continues until all Church are, C195:1; intellectual appreciation of time, presence, B169:T; intellectually with the truth, B235:1; 264:1; C165:2-166:2; 195:1; 211:2; 225:1; 303:1; now progressing, C166:2.

Law Covenant: With blood of bulls and goats, B178:T.

Others: Church engaged in harvest work of, C211:2; 303:1.

Misc.: Faithful are being, C220:3; faithful ones will not fall with Babylon, C167:2; glorification does not immediately follow, C212:1.

SEALS:

Knowledge withheld until broken, D605:2; purpose of in olden times, E246:3.

SEARCHING:

God's Word: Consecration to God will insure, T119:2; daily, F729; Miller's Movement led to, C85:1; 118:3; prompted by new mind to know Divine will, E201:1; required in order to be filled with the Spirit, E205:1; symbolized by trimming of lamps, C92:1; used to ascertain God's will, E275:3.

SEASONS:

Changing: Arranged by God in their order, F572:1; produced by removal of last ring around earth, F28:1.

"It Is Not For You To Know Times And": Does not mean Jesus doesn't now know, B18:2; 21:1; does not mean we can never know, B18:2; 21:1; not for disciples before

Pentecost, B120:T; not for disciples in Jesus' day, A80:T; 275:1; F225:1.

Times And: Adversary uses his knowledge of, D611:2; Brethren will not be in darkness of, B22:1-2; C215:T, 2; discernment of, proof of presence of Lord, D599:1; God is pleased to show us, B25:1; Great Pyramid a corroboration of, C320:2; hidden by God until due time, B42:3; hidden in past to prevent discouragement, B25:1; not intended to be convincing to surface reader or insincere skeptic, B39:T; now clearly discernible, B19:T; Second Volume offers chain of testimony on, B15:2; should be confined to record of Scriptures, B18:T; understood by Church for a proper witnessing, B120:F.

Misc.: From Greek word *kairos*, B78:F; Hebrews divided year into two, D602:F.

SECOND:

Blessing after full consecration of profound rest, F134:1; chance for Adam and first individual opportunity for descendants, A130:1.

SECOND ADAM:

All may receive life by accepting, A106:1; 108:T; F696:T; 699:T; at second advent gives life by restitution, E137:2-138:1; 140:2; by purchasing Adam's place and rights, E139:1; 221:2; 453:1; 454:4; is Father of restored human race, E453:1; 454:3-4; 457:1-458:2; not in the flesh, E137:2; 221:3; 454:3-4; since his resurrection, E221:3.

SECOND ADVENT:

False Theory Of: By nominal Christians makes void promises, C172:1-2; Church is to first establish Kingdom on earth, A287:1; in the future caused by neglect to study, E158:1.

Object Of: Restitution, A94:3; E24:T; 137:2; to set up Christ's Kingdom on earth, A345:2.

Prophecies Of: Aided by Seventy Weeks prophecy, B64:2; do not all mark moment of arrival, B106:2-107:T; more numerous than first advent, B106:T-1; to be understood about time of event, B26:T.

Time Of: Apparent inharmony of beginning of 7,000 years and, explained, C127:1-128:2; central object of time prophecies to mark, C124:2; due when times of restitution due in 1874, B188:1; 211:2; first advent would have occurred at, if there was no Church, A94:1; E477:T; Millennial reign of Christ is at, A219:2; 249:1; proven to be in October 1874, C125:2; 127:T; 341:1.

View On: Apostles did not expect in their lifetime, F225:1; disciples expected would probably occur in their day, B160:T; 225:1.

Misc.: Apostles guarded in expressions respecting, F225:1; Church does Elijah work and announces, B250:1; 253:1-2; first step in accomplishment of salvation, A116:3; first work of, gathering church, B104:2; F419:1; most prominent topic of Scripture, B29:1; relates to first advent as effect to cause, B104:1; study of, a test to consecrated, C86:1; time for giving restitution to world is after, K3:T; we long for, more than Jew longed for first advent, A116:3. See Advent, Second.

SECOND DEATH:

Definition: Everlasting destruction, C358:3; E199:T; 273:1; 330:1; 388:T; 465:2; *gehenna* signifies, E333:T; 380:2; lasting death, A130:T; nowhere spoken of as a sleep, E330:1; to be returned to *sheol*, E365:T; utter destruction, E380:2;

will be penalty for any who sin wilfully, A144:1-2; 151:T; 158:1; 321:1; E203:2; 218:1; 272:2-273:2; 387:3.

For: Satan and his followers after Little Season, J6:4 (1912); those who sin against holy Spirit, E272:T-273:2.

Penalty For New Creatures: Not a numerous class, F165:2; only have as yet sufficient light to incur, A145:1; to those with full light who sin wilfully, F165:3-168:1; 203:2; who sin wilfully in gross immorality or deny ransom, F166:1-168:2; will not fall in, if trust in God, F161:2.

Penalty For World: All who obey because compelled by force will be cut off in, D520:1; all who refuse offer of reconciliation in Millennium, E30:T; after their trial in Millennial Age, E20:1; 330:2-332:4; 402:1; 473:1-475:1; cut off in, at age 100 if will not progress, E478:2; goat class of sheep and goats, E480:T; The Christ shall destroy incorrigible in, D633:1; those rejecting Divine mercy, E468:2; who practice or sympathize with sin at end of Millennial Age, E474:2; whose influence could not be beneficial and existence would not glorify God, E31:1; wilful sinners who will not hear The Christ, E218:1; 387:3; 471:1; 473:1.

Misc.: Use of rod on children may possibly save them from, E368:1; whether Scribes and Pharisees in, we cannot judge, E272:2.

SECRET:

Chambers: Elect are warned against deception of Christ in, B165:1; seances will claim to show Christ in, B158:T; Spiritists are claiming they see Christ at seances, D582:1.

Place Of Most High: Condition of entire consecration, D43:2; 66:T; Church's dwelling place, D157:2; 616:1; typified by the Most Holy,

D43:2.

Misc.: Societies, not to be entangled with, D44:3.

SECTARIANISM:

Spirit Of: Broke out amongst Corinthians, F81:1; developed with error in Dark Ages, F207:2; condemned by Paul, F81:1.

Misc.: Carnal-mindedness, F80:2-84:T; is being shaken, J12:3 (1912); Lord has not refused any who came to him through, C186:2; many of Lord's people in Babylon confused by, F206:T; present truth condemns, C141:T; should not be considered in invitations to partake of the Memorial, F473:T; true teachers of Bible dangerous to, C144:2.

SECT(S):

Are: Antichrists, D580:2,4; Babylon, F430:2; contrary to Divine institution, F430:1; followers of different men, F82:T; not channels for sealing work, C166:2; shackles to be struck off, C184:1-186:T.

Claiming: Each, long ago to be the one true church, D159:2; essential to salvation to be joined to a sect, C141:1-142:1; 186:1-2; they are all branches of one church, D161:2.

Creds Of: Are fixed and stationary, A11:2; errors in, devised by Satan, A147:T; truth found in, value not discernible because mixed with error, A24:2; used to judge individuals' hearts and motives, C138.

Doctrines Of: Claim apostolic succession, D33:3; developed tares and choked and separated wheat, C138; false, inherited from Papacy, D30:T; of divine right of kings, D36:2; Spirit of truth is lost in, D32:1; true Church has no need for, C186:1-187:1.

Do Not Claim: Now, theirs is not the only true Church, C141:1-142:1; D161:2; 581:T; now most, member-

ship in theirs secures heavenly glory, C186:2; to be free from tares, C138.

Unite: Efforts to, D180:4-182:T; for mutual cooperation and defense, D266:3; for strength, D171:T-3; to form cooperative union or federation, C258:2; to make imposing appearance before the world, C142:1; to oppose present truth, C141:T.

Misc.: Born virgins through Reformers, D29:3; conflicting doctrines divided nominal church into, D159:2; court favor and patronage of world, D31:1-32:2; Evangelical Alliance is organization of Protestant, C119:2; harvest truth not designed to convert whole, B236:1; Jewish, Lord did not reform, C159:3-160:2; majority in, not members of Body, F446:1; Reformation divided former veneration of Papacy among several, C51:1; Sanctuary class since 1846 kept separate from, C119:2; some nominal Christians are consecrated to, E194:T; some of Miller Movement bound themselves as new, C85:1; why Lord does not reform, C158:2-162:2.

SEED(S):

Good: Are spiritual children, classes "n" and "m" on Chart, A238:1; is truth from which springs wheat class, C146:2; time to sow, is past, C215:2.

Of Abraham: By end of Millennium, all obedient will be earthly, L2:1-2.

FLESHLY: Called first, B206:T; given land of promise, C265:1; proved unfit for chief honor, C169:2; 297:2; typified by Ishmael, C298:1; 366:1.

Israel's promises indefinite whether heavenly or earthly, A299:2; Jesus proved to be, by fulfilling Law, B85:1; F355:T-357:1; Jesus was antitypical, F380:1; seemingly had failed, A77:3-80:T.

SPIRITUAL: Babylon claims to be true, C171:1; seed of Jehovah, B206:T; The Christ, A82:1-85:T; 95:1; C217:2; E476:3; F177:1; 361:T-362:2; The Christ received as the only seed of promise, C297:2; to bless all the families of the earth, F193:1; 222:1; to bless natural seed, D651:2; typified by Isaac, A84:2; 155:1; C298:1; 366:1-2.

Two: Of Abrahamic Covenant, F355:T-1; natural and spiritual, E403:2; Paul shows God intended, T35:T; promises will be fulfilled unto, C299:1.

Of Adam: Jesus, through Eve, E152:T; sentence of condemnation extended to, A156:1.

Of Christ: Those of Adam's seed who accept adoption, A129:1.

Of Men: Church mingle with, to form Babylon (Dan. 2:43), A254:T.

Of The Woman: Antagonist of the seed of the serpent, E152:T; to bruise serpent's head, A98:1; E383:4; F353:1; was ray of hope, A77:2; 154:1.

Misc.: Man Jesus had perfect unborn, A129:T; E453:1; of Jewish Age sown by Moses and prophets, B233:1; to every, his own body, F706:1.

SELECTION:

Of Little Flock: Antichrist has misrepresented plan regarding, B301:T; began at Pentecost, E210:1; just enough time between first advent and blessing time to allow for, A94:2.

See Election.

SELF-CONTROL:

Exercising, by living celibate life profitable, F511:1; God highly appreciates, F552:T; only perfect men are prepared to have, F628:T; parents should teach, to children, F553:1; sufferings from lack of, not for right-

eousness, F634:T; to the Father, E31:T.

SELF-DENIAL(S):

And sacrifice measure consecration, F344:2-345:1; costs, to have Spirit of truth, C94:T; in social reforms not an evidence of true consecration, T119:2; parents should teach children to practice, F552:T; progress in Lord's way means, F116:2; 153:2; redeeming the time will cost, E431:1; tares opposed to, A287:2.

SELF-EXAMINATION:

Needed to see witnesses of holy Spirit, E234:2.

SELF-GRATIFICATION:

Mankind prefers Broad Way of, A212:T; race sold by Adam through sin in, E453:T.

SELF-SACRIFICE:

Condition upon which one is accepted to New Creation, F116:1; elders should have spirit of, F245:T; feeble-minded should be encouraged to, F305:1; God measures faithfulness by our, E234:1; 490:3; F344:2; 675:1; Great Company do not carry out their contract of, T69:2.

SELF-WILL:

One of the chief battles of Church is against, E112:1; opposing it gave Jesus the victory, E112:1.

SELFISHNESS:

Eradication Of: By Christ's reign, A171:T; 310:1; 333:1; D525:1; Great Physician has only cure for, D469:2; in society by Lord's power, D383:4; near, D376:4; needs to be replaced by love, D460:2; 463:1; through Time of Trouble, B140:1; 153:T; D272:1; 461:T; 615:2; will require 1,000 years, D311:2.

Of Christendom: Fruit of false vine, F206:1; its controlling principle, D311:1; results of, D307:1.

Of Satan: In ambitions cause of his

degradation, E423:1; same spirit which controls the world, E186:2.

Of World: Assembles the nations, D271:1; both factions of society impelled by, A170:2; 311:3; 325:1; D308:2-310:T; 352:2; 460:2; 517:2; breeds discontent, A339:1; C345:3; evidences of, D475:2; governing law of depravity, D305:1; if thwarted will break out elsewhere, D513:1; is spirit of Antichrist, E186:2-187:1; leading to anarchy, C345:3; D272:3; 450:T; leading to Time of Trouble, D315:3; 317:1; 442:2; 460:2; organized trusts, etc., D372:2; prevents lessening of Time of Trouble, B140:1; prevents remedies for social crisis, D436:2; 463:1; 486:3-487:1; 488:T; 492:T; 513:1; Satan will use in final struggle, B359:1.

Misc.: Circumstances prompting, when exiled from Eden, A310:2; gave place to love in early Church, D474:4; in combination with liberty, D305:2-308:1; lessons from, D525:2; New Creature opposed to, F604:1-3; 606:2; parents should correct, F528:1; 530:1; 536:2-537:T; result of Adamic fall, D517:2; saints to guard against, D308:1; 352:2; 476:3; Scriptures only cure, D468:4; 469:2.

SENTENCE:

Death: A just sentence, E412:2; 421:2; 440:T; came because of one man's sin, E422:2; F395:1; chosen for man by God's wisdom, E413:T-1; Church's escape from, reckoned by faith, A140:2; God did not pardon, E460:1; God rested by not stopping the course of the, F48:1; hindrance to restitution unless lifted, E421:1; Jesus could redeem man because not under, E482:1; only way to set aside is by corresponding price, E422:T; 440:T; 452:3; F111:1; Satan permitted to help carry out, E448:2; was

everlasting destruction, E446:T.

For Angels: God's wisdom chose restraint, E413:T-1.

For Violators Of Law Covenant: Death was not intended to be everlasting, F168:1.

SEPARATE:

From Sinners: Christ Jesus was, E95:1; 156:T; how Jesus was, yet born of Mary, E97:1-106:1; 139:1; how Jesus was, yet made like his brethren, E108:2-110:1; 117:1-2; how Jesus was, yet took our infirmities, E122:3-123:1; Isa. 53:2-3 does not deny Jesus was, E156:1-2; Redeemer must be of our race and yet, E97:3; T52:1.

From World: Church in wilderness condition, D27:T; how Church is a part of the world and yet, E145:1-2; Lord's brethren must stand, E115:T; F440:1; witness of the holy Spirit, E235:2.

SEPARATING:

Work: Going on between true and nominal Christians, B150:T; C139:T-2; in nominal church during harvest, D600:2; in parable of the drag-net, C214:1-2; of sheep and goats, E479:3; of three ages, D644:1-2; one taken and another left, D608:2-610:T; prohibited before harvest, C137:1.

SEPARATION:

From God: Jesus required to suffer, E128:T.

SERFDOM:

Conditions greatly changed since, D312:2; fight against return to former, D80:2; had good features under feudal system, D424:1; masses recently stepped into liberty from, D308:2; masses sinking into, D372:2; 457:T; throughout Europe and Asia, D370:2.

SERVANT(S):

House Of: Fleshly Israel, B204:2;

only could pass by faith into house of sons, F433:T; overcomers preceding Christian dispensation, A145:3; tithing was law only for, F345:2; under Mosaic Law, F365:2; 386:1.

Of Christ: Ancient Worthies will be, during Millennium, F707:1; spiritual child-bearers, D575:3.

Of Church: Deacons are, F253:1; elders, appointed by God, E278:3-4.

Of God: Ancient Worthies were used as, E177:2; guided by holy Spirit, E276:2; highest privilege before ransom was to be, E28:1.

Of New Creature: Spirit of fear may be valuable, E197:2.

Of Sin: New Creatures no longer, E432:1; world has become, E188:1.

Wise And Faithful: Characteristic of, D613:3; dispensing of food to household, D613:1-614:2; ruler of all his goods, B163:2-164:1.

Misc.: All consecrated called to be, of truth, E274:2; and handmaids only receive holy Spirit in Gospel Age, A86:3; D639:T; E219:2; 239:3; 262:3; treatment of, under Mosaic Law, A52:3.

SERVICE:

Of Truth: Faithful rejoice in any, F296:1; more valuable than money gifts, F341:1-2; special ability and opportunity a call to more public work in, E274:2.

Misc.: Of Jesus part of joy set before him, E118:4; our reasonable, what we consecrate to God, A225:2; Spirit of love, Spirit of; F137:1; 342:2-343:2.

SEVEN:

Trumpets Of Revelation: All symbolic, B148:T-1.

Misc.: Signifies all or the whole, T47:2.

SEVENTH:

Day: Appointed for reign of Christ, J15:1 (1912); began in 1873, H2:2-3.

Millennium: Commenced 1873, B54:T; C305:T; since October 1872, B33:1; 363:1; C127:2.

Trumpet: Covers entire Millennial Age, B149:T; last in series refers to Lord's work, B148:T; mystery of God finished during sounding of, A87:2.

SEVENTY:

Weeks: End of, limit of Israel's favor, C217:2; 346:T; forepart of the 2300 days, C107:2-3; Gentiles could not be accepted until end of, E213:2; Messiah cut off in midst of last week of, B234:2; of favor, A223:3-4; B63:1-70:2.

Years Of Desolation: Beginning of seven Gentile Times, B192:1; ended 536 B.C., B80:T.

Misc.: Men to bear burden of people with Moses, A46:1; not apostles, F210:1; 214:2.

SEVERE:

Penalty for sin not too, as God is just, E463:2; test of loyalty to God was providing the ransom, E423:1.

SEX(-ES):

Discrimination between, for symbolic and typical purposes, F265:T; ignored by Lord in selecting New Creation, F264:3; metes and bounds set by nature, F266:2.

SHEPHERD(S):

False: Hireling in pulpit, D62:1; F287:T; lead away from truth, B259:1; C252:1.

Kings: Assumed to have built Pyramid, C322:2-3; traditions of Egypt respecting, C322:2-3.

True: Pastor, F246:T; 251:T.

SHIELD:

And buckler, Bible, C229:T; protection from skepticism, higher criticism, F657:6.

SHILOH:

Expected to be as great general instead of a High Priest, B86:1; Lion

of the Tribe of Judah, B81:2-86; two ways Jesus fulfills, B85:1.

SHOUT:

Instrumentality for accomplishment of harvest work, B149:2; now in process of fulfillment, B149:1; of encouragement, B146:1; public message for mixed multitude, B146:1.

SHUNAMMITE:

Son raised to life by Elisha, B266:1.

SICK(-NESS):

Spiritual: Calling in elders of *Ecclesia*, F637:2-638:1; prayer of faith saves, F637:2; restoration from, a sign of forgiveness, F638:1; soul, leanness of the New Creature, F144:3-150:2.

Misc.: And infirmity borne for us by Jesus, E124:2; 127:T; Divine aid in healing, in derogation of covenant, F630:1-637:1; for man's instruction, F644:1; permitted to Lord's faithful, E633:1; Satan heals though he is prince of disease and, D612:1.

SICKLE:

Of Truth: For harvesting, B233:2; overcoming saints must thrust in, C183:2; then due, separated in harvest, A238:2; used in both harvests, B190:1.

SIGN(S):

Of Presence: Attesting Lord's first and second advents, D597:3; 598:6; Israel could not discern, at first advent, D597:4; not for world, B162:T; 597:1; of Son of Man, D150:T; 597-599; *parousia* in heaven, D598:7; second advent fulfilled, C129:1; Time of Trouble is, D149:4-150:2.

Misc.: From Greek word *seemion* meaning "proof," D598:1; literal and symbolic of sun, moon and stars, D585:1; of times regarding Lord's Great Army, D542:3; 545:2; symbolic fulfillment of Time of End, D590-

601; 604:2.

See Presence, Signs Of.

SIGNET:

Meaning of is seal, E246:3.

SILVER:

Demonetization: By Christendom, D400:1; called "dishonest money," D472:T; classes who benefit from, D394:1-395:2; 401:1; doubled value of gold, D334:1; 393:3-394; 401:1; effect on farmers, D392:3-395; 407; effect on masses, D393:3-395; 398; 401:1; 471:2; effect on U.S. national disaster, D395:2; 405-409; evils of, D334:3-335; 393:3; 405-409; fraud of financiers, D401-411:3; 471:2-472; fraud of senate bill, D402-404; free, and protective tariff remedies, D471-473; how demonetized, D396:1; 471:2; Orient benefit of, D334:3-336; originated in Great Britain 1816, D397-398:1; 404:3; 407; purpose, D394:2-399:1; 404:3; invasion of gold standard countries, D335:2.

Misc.: Insufficient for world's business, D400:3; regarding Jam. 5:1-9, D392-393; symbolizes Divine truth, A240; 321:T; F608:1; will not be restored to monetary power, D393:1; 395:3; 410:4; 472:2; world's money standard from earliest history, D397:1; 471:2; 472:T.

See Gold.

SIN(S):

Adamic: Adam sold self and human race into, E452:3; all have sinned and cannot ransom brothers from fall, E418:T; all mankind to be delivered from, E468:T; F120:1; all share in original sin, E407:2; children's teeth set on edge, E331:2.

Against The Holy Spirit: Explained, E270:3-273:2; F165:2-166; persistence in that recognized as wrong, F166:T; those who, die the Second

Death, E203:2; 272:T-273:2.

Experience With: God has permitted, though not the author, A124:1; 126:1; E309:1; 471:1; lessons benefit all intelligent creatures for eternity, E403:1; 486:T; prepares Royal Priesthood for reign, E478:1; 485:1.

Forgiveness Of: By God is not unconditional, E462:3; extended to Church through Jesus for sins not wilful, E461:T; no degradation too deep for, D639:3.

Knowledge Of: Like Adam, most of mankind deficient in, E476:T; will benefit those who use it, E469:1.

Opposition To: Divine Justice must be satisfied before God could deal with sinners through the Mediator, E28:T; God cannot look on sin, E418:T; radically enforced by the Mediator in Millennium, E474:2; reconciliation with God means, E489:2.

Original: All die for Adam's, A109:1; Evolution Theory denies, E21:1; if Eve alone had sinned, the human race would not have died, E101:2; indirectly resulted from Eve's lack of knowledge, E412:1; pardon not used with reference to, E461:1; Satan teaches no fall into, E116:T; unwillful acts of sin counted as coming from, E461:T.

Penalty For: Borne by Redeemer, E126:2; E432:2; 436:T; 461:T-462:2; death, including dying state, A153:2; E22; 415:3; 422:1; 465:2; death, not eternal torment, A128:1; 187:2; E422:1; 444:1; 464:2; 480:2; less severe for man than angels, E415:3; 463:2; meant man Jesus suffered death in absolute sense, E422:2; pronounced 6,000 years ago, A167:1; E463:2; satisfaction of Justice by, E461:1.

Permission Of: Enables greater appreciation of God's character,

E412:1; for a time to teach lessons, E412:T; why, E411:2.

Ransom For: Does not excuse, A152:1; Satan would have us deny, E116:T.

Result Of: Abounding, is underpriests suffer for righteousness, E489:3; death was, E24:2; destruction; E413:2.

Sacrifice For: By Jesus redeemed Church from thralldom of sin, E432:1-2; no further, needed after full restitution, E477:2; was for all, E19:1.

Sentence Against: Ransom does not abrogate, E440:T.

Servants Of: World have become, E188:1.

Sinfulness Of: An object lesson for all time, E416:1; evil permitted to appreciate, A124:1; D548:3; Gentile governments permitted to teach, A250:1; man has had opportunity to learn, E469:1; world in Millennium will have knowledge of, D645:2.

Suffering For: Jesus suffered for our sins, not his own, E123:1.

Symbolized By: Dragon-Star, C321:1.

Victory Over: By Royal Priesthood, E478:1.

Wages Of: Death, A158:2; fallen man learning ultimate end of, E413:2; 414:1; not eternal torment, E441:1; 480:2.

Wilful: And partly wilful, F718:2-720:1; brings Second Death, A144:1; 158:1; F367:2,3; how discerned and judged, F302:1; measured by knowledge of Lord and conscience, F718:2-720:1; Millennial Age will result in Second Death, E474:2; no ransom-price for, E474:T; F167:1-168:1; pain and regret are sign that violation is not, D375; readily discerned, F302:1; stumbling of flesh and, F367:1-368:2.

Misc.: Adam transgressed with fuller realization of, A123:1; all evil is not,

A125:F; all who sympathize with, at end of Millennial Age will die Second Death, E474:2; and death regarding Lam. 2:1, D649:2; blotted out in Millennial Age, A222:2; D639:3; 644:2; F359; confined to limits, A132:3; deliverance from, how typified, F458; 460:2; erased much of man's likeness of God, A120:3; God could not excuse, A155:1; holy Spirit reproves world of, A266:2; E191:4-192:1; 291-294; new will dead to, F368:T; of Ananias and Sapphira, D479:2; of Great Company, F168:2; ours imputed to Christ, his righteousness to us, A231:4; not charged to New Creature, F369:T; power of, in our hearts broken by Spirit of adoption, E432:2; primary cause of suffering and evil, A117:1; punishment of, D548:3-549:1; Satan would have no dominion without, E448:1; universally acknowledged, D198:4; used by God for discipline of Church, A135:3. See Remission, Of Sin; Sacrifice, For Sins.

SIN-OFFERING:

Church's Share In: Reckoned part of Christ's sacrifice, E410:2; 419:2; 425:1; 446:1.

Jesus As: Messiah portrayed by prophets, E22:2; Scriptures referring to, E446:1; taking lower nature did not provide, E425-426.

Results Of: Mankind drawn after Church complete (Jn. 6:44), E414:2; redeems Adam's earthly right, kingship, dominion, E152:2.

Typical: Aaron slew, T80:3; bullock represented, of Head and Body, T41:3; T52:1; 54:1; 55:2; High Priest wore white garments during, T73:3; in connection with peace offering, T81:4; Law sacrifices pointed to, E446:1; Lord's goat represents members of Body, T60:2; 65:2; only ani-

mals of, were burned outside the Camp, T62:1; scape-goat no part of, T68:T; trespass offering or, T99:3.

Misc.: Ancient Worthies no part of, T108:2; application of, made at end of Gospel Age, F115:1; T50:1; denied by Christendom and Heathen, D228:2; ends forever when last member of Lord's goat sacrificed, T66:2; "it is finished" meant end of, F479:T; Lord made his soul a, E362:4; 337:T; old nature covered by, E117:2; sinner could not be a, E108:1; 122:1.

SINFUL:

Heart: Of fallen nature sees no beauty in goodness, truth and love, E161:1.

SINLESS:

Redeemer must be, member of human race, E97:3.

SINNERS:

Pardon Of: Not by Jehovah, but Christ Jesus, E463:1; would be unjust without ransom, E463:2.

Substitute For: Required Jesus to suffer dying process and complete separation from God, E128:T.

Wilful: Who will not hear Prophet of Millennial Age after 100 years will die Second Death, A144:1; D63:1; 643:1; E20:1; 218:1; 387:3; 471:1; 473:1; 478:2.

Misc.: Cut off at 100 years in Millennium, E27:2; 472:1; God just while justifying, E419:3; 439:3; guilt of, borne by the Redeemer, E444:2; must put away sins and accept Divine standard of righteousness, E217:3; relation to God readjusted through Atonement, D198:3-199:2; vilest of, redeemed by ransom, E364:2.

See Separate, From Sinners.

SISTERS:

May teach but not in Church, F267:2-268:2; represent Church under her Head, F271:2,3; should wear head-

covering in Church, F271:2-272:3; what is teaching on part of, F270:1; 271:2; 272:3.

SIX:

Trumpets Of Revelation: Refer to humanity's doings, B148:T.

SIX THOUSAND:

Years: Between world's first and second judgment, A145:2; followed by seventh millennium, A167:1; 336:3; B33:1; 39:2; C128:1; from creation of Adam to 1872, B54:2; 242:1; period of time of wrath, E410:1; permission of evil, A97:T.

SKEPTIC:

Will be disappointed in Bible Chronology, B39:T.

SLANDER:

Disfellowship of brethren would not mean, F416:1; indicates triumph of spirit of evil, E190:2; is assassination of character, F585:T; of elder, Church matter, F417:2-418:2; seeds of, develops roots of bitterness, F586:T.

SLAVERY:

Abolished in the last century, D370:2; at one time may have been a beneficial institution, D424:1; barbaric vs. civilized bondage, D370-372; Christianity hastened abolition of, D371:T; thousands in cities work harder than southern, D374:2.

SLEEP:

Of Death: Adamic death compared to, E462:2; 465:2; 478:1; unconscious state, E329:1; 344:2; 346:5.

Misc.: Redeemed said to, why, E328-330:1; 333:1; 344:2-346; 353:T; 359:T; 465:2; Second Death not a, E330:1; temporary, sentence of death, A140:2; we shall not all, C239:3; F662-663; 723-724:2.

SMITING:

Of image, A255:2-3; 257:1; 261:3.

SMYTH:

Professor, on Great Pyramid, C320:T; 321-322:1; 337:1; 338:2; 342:1; 348:2-3; 362:3; 369:3.

SOCIAL:

Churches And: "...problems and the church," D104:3.

Symbols Of: Elements preparing for fire, D371:2-374; 431:1; sea and waves already roaring against system, D551:1; structure now being shaken, D542:T; system represented by earth, D272:1; 542:3; 544:T; 548:1.

Proposed Remedies: And moral reforms, D632-636; evils, proposed remedies, D473:1-2; redistribution of land not remedy, D513:2-514; redistribution of wealth not remedy, D436:3-437:1; single tax not remedy for, D460:2; 512-514.

Revolution: Change effected by; D536:4; in U.S. to come, D147:2; through invention, D460:2.

Misc.: Chaos remedied by Kingdom, D383:4; 424:1; 432:3; 514:2; 517:3; condition in U.S. was equality a century ago, D417:1; discontent, etc., preparing for...combustion, D292-296; elements ignore Golden Rule, D272:3; humans powerless to alter trend, D437:1; present, structure causes more dependence, D540:T; reform possible through millionaires, D303:7; system of Christendom under inspection, D96-102; twentieth century changes, D463:3; two laws control present system, D492:2-494; uplift Satan's latest temptation and deception, E115:1.

SOCIALISM:

Effects Of: Error, D506:2; for undermining empires of earth, B99:T; selfishness causes collapse of, D487:T-1; 488:T; will result in anarchy, J14:2 (1912).

Movement: Ahead in Europe,

D483:1; demonstrations of, in Europe, D127-129; in England, D129:3; 350:3; increase of in Germany, D141:4; 356-358:1; 446:1, movement crushed by church, state and capital, D486:2; operative in U.S., D483:1.

Related To Other "Isms": "Collectivism" as a remedy, D461-463; different from Nationalism and Communism, D483:1; 487:1; foe to Capitalism and Monarchism, D486:T; tends toward Atheism, why, D507:2.

Misc.: Attempts to prevent, J3:1 (1912); claim of Roman Catholic church of only bulwark against, D131:4; compared with single tax theory, D512:2; considered a logical outcome by some, D60:1; 440:9; ignores natural selection principle, D492:2; in Millennial Age, D523:T; is greatest disaster world has known, D487:1; 488-490; motto of "everyone according to his deeds," D483:T; "natural monopolies" an item of, D466:2; nominal church regarding, D486:T.

SOCIALISTS:

Defects of, C21:1; discontents, one of two great parties in closing struggle of age, B360:1; in Lord's Great Army, D550:3; often not an outgrowth of principle, C21:1.

SOCIETIES:

Non-religious, Christian's attitude toward, F581:2-582; saints to be free from, D44:3; will prove worthless, D45:1.

SOCIETY:

As constituted, beyond human power to change, D383:3,4; baser element of, and necessity of governments, A263:3; earth represents, A69:1; 318:1; 323; 334:1; B138:1; 168:1 D150:2; 528:3-5; 529:1; 543:4; 551:1; leveled in Day of Vengeance,

D634:3; overturned by Time of Trouble, A241:1; present, only changed by Lord's power, D383:4; reorganized, symbolized as new heavens and earth, A344:1; B168:1; tinder-box ready for match, D547:1.

SODOM(-ITES):

Did not have full opportunity, A110:1; Lot fleeing from, typical, D606:4-607; not as guilty as Jews who had more knowledge, A109:3; restitution for, A109:3-111:1; 112:2; typified Christendom, D607:T; why destroyed, A112:1.

SOJOURNING:

Of Israel, B46:1-2.

SOLOMON:

Failure Of: To walk after Divine precepts, E131:3-5.

Line Of: Debased, E132:1-133:4; is proud contrasted with Nathan, E133:4; Joseph was of, E129:2; Messiah could not come through, E130:1-133:2; promise of Kingdom to, was conditional, E130:2-131:2; ten tribes were rent from, E132:1.

Reign Of: Error as to fourth year of, B53:T; typical of Messiah's reign, B248:1; universal dominion expected under, B82:2.

Typical Of: The Christ, Head and Body, A79:1; B255:1.

SON(S):

Adoption Of: Granted holy Spirit after ransom accepted, E190:T; Lord's brethren promised full, E109:T.

House Of: Begetting of holy Spirit guaranteed only to, E177:1; faithful overcomers during Christian Age, A145:3; unknown until Christ redeemed world, E177:1.

Meaning Of: One who has received life from another, E60:1.

Of Glory: Jesus with the "brethren" shall be, E144:2.

Of The Father And By The: All things are of the Father and by the Son, E45:T; 398:7; work of redemption was, E38:2; 223:T.

Of The Prophets: Theologians, B266:T.

Misc.: Kiss the, explained (Psa. 2:12), B300:1; J8:2-3 (1912); New Creatures are human, justified, A233:T; son-in-law could redeem forfeited possession, E152:2; world to be treated as, A153:T.

SON OF GOD:

Distinctions Between God And:

Father greater than, E54:1-55:1; 59:1-60:1; Greek *adonai* title of both, E47:6-48:1; Jesus always claimed, E89:1; not one in person, E49:1; one in purpose, not personal oneness, E75:1-4; shown in Jn. 14:7-10, E76:2-3; the Father is always excepted in comparisons with, E79:T.

Jesus Was: A perfect son under favorable conditions, E120:1; and son of Adam, E152:2; given opportunity to manifest love, humility, obedience, E423:1; sent by God to be Savior, E425:1; sent forth in due time, F49:1.

SONS OF GOD:

Evidence New Creatures Are: By witness of holy Spirit, E226:2; 233:1; have chastisements, E233:1-2; relationship in doubt if no persecution, D567:1.

How New Creatures Become: By coming into Christ, D242:1; by reckoned justification, E145:1-2; God arranged through Jesus, E435:2; Jesus gave opportunity, E176:3-177:1.

New Creatures Considered: And sealed as such after being quickened of the Spirit, E248:1; favored above angels, E177:2-178:1; full liberty of, attained through First Resurrection, E458:T; led by Captain to immortality

ty, E395:2; led by His spirit, A213:2; not mortal bodies, F631:2; not unless "begotten of spirit," D576:1; not until ransom-price paid, E432:2; only after giving of holy Spirit, E177:T; 209:2; those called during Gospel Age, A145:1; E108:2; 456:1; whoever receives Spirit of adoption, E487:4.

Should: Be filled more and more with God's spirit, E202:1; examine themselves to see witness of Spirit, E234:2; study God's plan, A66:1.

Misc.: Adam was one of the, until his fall, E108:2; mankind not, after fall of Adam, D242:1; on different planes of being, A140:2.

SON OF MAN:

Identity Of: Countenance of, E159:3-160:2; eulogies on, E154-155:4; in Revelation the Reaper of the Gospel Age Harvest, E151:T.

Presence Of: Only in light of, has the holy Spirit been understood, E165:1.

Title: Applies to glorified Lord, man Jesus and the *Logos*, E149-151:2; 153:1-2; because Jesus was seed of Adam through Eve, E152:T; belongs to Jesus during Gospel and Millennial Ages, E153:2; does not mean Joseph was Jesus' father, E149:1; Scriptures using, E150:1-7; should be "THE Son of THE Man," E153:1; shows Jesus' humility, E151:2.

SONSHIP:

Evidence Of: Witnesses of the Spirit, E226:2.

Opening Of: Outwardly manifest at Pentecost, E210:T.

Seal Of: Comes after anointing, begetting and quickening, E248:1; he who has it delights to do Divine will, E248:T; one of the most advanced witnesses of the Spirit, E247:5-248:1. See Seal, Of Sonship.

SOPHISTRIES:

Of Satan: Cause unbelief in a God by

some, E18:3.

SOUL:

Applicable To: Church collectively, E353:1; God, E350:1; lower animals, E323:1-326:2; man, E308:1; 322:2; 333:1; 339:1-3; sentient being, E322:3; 339:3; 341:T; 388:4; union of body and breath of life, E308:1; 322:3; 338:10-339:3; 340:3; 341:2; 388:4; 399:2.

Death Of: Is Biblical, E328-333:1; 341:2-342:2; 362:1-4; 363:5; that sins, A143:2; 151:1; without redemption would have been everlasting, E465:2.

Immortality Of: Error from Platonic philosophers, E323:2; 365:5,6; unbiblical, E322:1; 392:1.

Of Adam: Forfeited through disobedience E428:1.

Of Jesus: Delivered from lowest hell, E365:1-2; poured out to be sin-offering, E127:1.

Of Man: Differentiated from lower animals, E323:1; 326:3-327:3; misconceptions regarding, E320:1-322:1; Orthodox view on, E302:2-3; redeemed by ransom, E474:1; scientific view, E304:1; will be lost in Millennial Age by any who refuse to obey, E474:1.

Misc.: For what will man exchange his, E258:1; what is, illustrated, E340:2-343:1.

See Immortality, Of The Soul.

SOUND:

Mind: Spirit of, E251:1-254:2; 256:1-262:3; Spirit of, leads to character development, E260:1-261:1; Spirit of, in child bearing, E262:2; have Spirit of, when Christ becomes our wisdom, E435:1.

SOWING:

Done by patriarchs and prophets, C136:T; Gospel Age, the calling, C214:2; Millennial, future, C136:1.

SOWN:

In corruption, raised in incorruption, F726:2-728:3.

SPEAKING:

Evil: Can be witness of holy Spirit to have others, of us, E236:T; forbidden by Golden Rule, F376:2; indicates lack of love, F587:1,2; of brethren, F290:2-292:1; 406:1-406:2; 585:1; of dignities, F166:1.

The Truth: Will cause persecution, E236:1-2.

SPECIES:

Blending or evolving of, impossible, A30:2; no fixed, with Evolution, A31:1.

SPEECH:

Free and mails will be curtailed, J13:1 (1912).

SPIRIT:

A Right: One of the terms of the New Covenant, E468:1.

Battles: Began at Jesus' first advent, E189:2; majority of nominal Christians know little about, E193:2.

Begotten: All must pass into death before New Covenant will begin, K5:2; are at present dual beings, E199:2; difference between, and born of the spirit, A280:1-281:1; one of most serious foes of, is evil spirit of fear, E196:2; their spiritual being is yet imperfect, A226:2; those who accept as Savior and have made full consecration; E183:6.

Body: Not flesh and bone, B128:2.

Comforter: Channel of truth, E265:2-266:3; correct meaning of *parakletos* translated; E202:2; for whom and why, E268:1; not a person, E204:1.

Filled With: How, E200:1; 205:1; 225:2; 244:2; 245:1-246:1; 257:2; more and more fills obedient sons, E202:1; must be, to be an overcomer, F92:2; not unreasonable millions can

be, at same time, E268:2-3; rests with ourselves how largely we will be, E244:2.

First-fruit Of The: Is the seal of the holy Spirit, E437:T.

Fruits Of: Developed by suffering, E411:1; development of, dependent on knowledge, E239:2; elements of love, E186:1-2; gradually developed, E180:2; 185:T; 206:T-206:1; greater than gifts, F238:2; growth in, required of New Creatures, F78:2; 319:1; growth in, is a witness of the Spirit, E239:2; vs. gifts, E178:2-180:2; 206:2-208:1.

Gifts Of: Apostles, prophets, teachers are among, E207:1; 283:2; F240:2-241:1; Brethren tempted to misuse, E111:T; conferred only by apostles, E212:2; holy Spirit distinguished from, E179:1; 205:3; imparting of, F284:5; inferior to fruits, F238; miraculously bestowed, E180:T; 207:1; 268:3; not all vanished, E179:2; of prophecy used to direct early Church, E274:2; 277:1; why bestowed, E179:1-180:1; 268:3; F313:T.

Graces Of: Alone insufficient, B28:2; development in, brings us into closer fellowship with God and Jesus; E238:2; need to be cultivated as well as knowledge, F319:1; order of operation for developing, F98:1-100:3.

Groaning Of The: Which cannot be uttered, E287:2-290:3.

Holy: Apostles led by, how, E276:2; begotten of, plane "M" on Chart, A234:1; by measure and without measure, E184-185:1; channel of reconciliation, E208:2; 217:2; 268:T; chief blessing, E222:3; Church anointed with; A81:3; Church has never been without those who had, D516:1; descent of, at Pentecost not the second coming, A89:2-3; Divine

mind understood only through, E201:1-202:1; forbidden of, means hindered, E276:1; God and, used interchangeably, E269:2; grieve not the, E264:2; 436:3; guards against false teachings, E283:1-287:1; impelled Apostle Paul to tell of ransom for all, E488:1; influence or power, E165:2; 167:2-3; 182:1; 183:3-5; 210:1; 215:3; 224:2; 228:2; 267:1; 269:T; 270:4; 273:3; 275:1; 282:1-2; 295:2; is in God's people in proportion to their consecration and zeal, E191:2; is the, of joy, peace, and holiness, E199:1; is the, of power and love, E250:3; Jesus filled with and anointed with, A230:1-2; lying to, E269:1-2; mission of, twofold, E191:1-3; not a person, E169-172:7; 186:1; 204:1; 215:3; 224:2; 228:2; 244:3; 267:1; 270:4; 273:3; 275:1; 277:1; 278:4; 279:2; 282:1-2; 287:3-288:1; 295:2; 315:5; obtained how, E195:T; 215:3; 225:1-2; 242:1; of Father and by Son, E263:1; 267:1; 270:4; Orthodox views on, E302:2-3; 321:1; 326:2; personal pronoun used with reference to, E170:3-171:8; 204:2; 274:2; poured out on servants and handmaids in Gospel Age, E219:2; 262:3; 282:2; poured out on all flesh in Millennium, A86:3; E164:1; 218:T-221:2; 239:3; 262:3; power of God which is with the Church individually and collectively, E203:1; prophets moved by, A55:2; quenching of, by worldliness, E264:1; quickening of, E248:1; sound mind in proportion to filling of, E257:2; teachings of, how ascertained, E275:3; transforming power of, E183:1,5; 256:T; 260:2-261:1; F337:1; translations responsible for errors on, E263:1; 333:2; two classes which were begotten by, "n" and "m" on Chart, A235:2; unction from Holy

One, F261:1; useless to pray for, if word of truth is neglected, E225:2; various operations of, E181:1; we should pray for, E222:1; 223:1-225:2; witnesses to world on conviction of sin, E191:4-192:1; 293:T-294:2; witnesses with our spirits through the Bible, E229:T-230:1-2.

Life: Church have a new, through justification, E306:T; laying aside, was only preparation for ransom, E426:T.

Mind Of: Versus mind of flesh, E199:2-200:2.

Nature: Birth to, preceded by begetting of, E197:3; Divine nature is highest, E84:6; Great Company received into, if saved by scourging, A214:1; Jesus did not become sin-offering by leaving, E425:1; possession of holy, in Millennial Age will not mean a begetting to, E220:3; promised only to Church, A173:1.

Of Adoption: Breaks power of sin in our hearts, E432:2; constitutes one a son of God, E487:4; impels one to begin the ministry of reconciliation, E487:4; Jesus opened the way for, E209:2.

Of Antichrist: Is opposed to Christ, E187:1; is, of selfishness and evil, E187:1.

Of Error: Assumes to be wiser than Word of God, E198:3; is, of Satan, E198:3; leads in unbelief, E199:1.

Of Evil: Battles with holy, in hearts of mankind, E189:1; is, of Antichrist, opposed to Christ, E187:1; is, of Satan, E193:T; seems to be favored in battle with holy Spirit, E190:1-191:1; to be de-stroyed along with Satan, E193:T; triumphs when faithful are evilly treated, E190:2; victory against, E193:1.

Of Fear: Antidote for, is holy, of truth, E196:3-197:2; contrasted to holy, E249:2; 255:2; denies that

Christ died for all, E198:2; is a natural influence to every fallen human being of humble mind, E196:3; is not of God and must never enter into the heart, E198:1; may be made a valuable servant of New Creature, E197:2; one of most serious foes of, begotten, E196:2.

Of God: Exercised through the *Logos*, E183:T; influenced those working on Tabernacle, E175:1-2; invisible, but with tangible effects, E203:2; King Saul had it, but lost it, E176:1; leads to faith, E199:1; might properly have masculine gender because God is masculine, E172:7; Moses had in judging Israel, E176:1; natural man receiveth not the things of, E201:1-202:1; 279:3-280:1; opposite of, of world, E186:2; or holy, is God's will or influence, E182:1; sons of God led by, A213:2; to guide Church into all truth, A21:2; victory of, against, of evil, will be victory of Church, E193:1; we know, by His Word, E229:1.

Of Holiness: Father desires us to have more and more of, E223:T; seeming defeat of, is actually a triumph, E191:1; 193:T; shines into darkness of sin reprovingly, E191:3.

Of Life: Animating spark from God descending from Adam, E314:1; breath of, life-energy, or life-spark, E316:2-317:9; is a power or privilege from God, E315:5.

Of The Law: Justified ones forgiven under, not letter, E461:T.

Of Truth: Came first to Jesus and then to Church at Pentecost, E189:2; comes through the Word of God, E204:3; 242:1; deep things revealed by the, E279:2-280:1; guides the Church, E184:T; is antidote for, of fear, E197:T-2; knowledge of Word of God not the same as, E205:2;

leads to activity, E199:1; not the same as gifts or fruits of the, E205:3; points us to the great Atonement, E197:T; requires heart harmony with truth, E205:2; sanctifies the Church, E243:3; test to be used on all teachers, E295:2-3; the promised Comforter sent to the Church, E266:2-3; to guide Church into all truth, A80:1; to supplant Satan's influence, E217:4.

Of World: And, of Christ cannot be united, D183:5; controls masses through ignorance and intelligent through pride, E189:1; must be driven out of our hearts to fill it with holy, E223:2; opposite of the, of God, E186:2; tends to displace the new, E205:1.

Oneness Of: Of Father and Son, E59:1; 85:1; 165:2.

Operation Of: Diversified, E178:2-181:1; 186:1; in Gospel Age to sonship, E176:3-177; 219:2-220; 239:3; in Millennial Age along Kingdom lines, E192:2; on Ancient Worthies, mechanical, E175:1; 177:2; 288:1; on Church, E163:3; 179:2; on Church does not repair brain, E253:T; on mankind, E217:4; 219:2; on servants and sons different, E177:2-181; operates for Church throughout Gospel Age, B203:1; two-fold, E268:2-3; various results from, E183:4-5.

Use Of The Word: Applied to Church collectively, E353:1; can mean a generative power, E175:1; can relate to personality as in, beings, E175:T; can signify disposition or power, not personality, E168:1; examined throughout Scriptures, E173:T-184:T; in regarding new nature, E311:2; must distinguish between, beings and, influences, both holy and unholy, E187:2; primary and secondary definitions, E173:1-2;

310:2; use of term in New Testament, E311:1-313:12; use of term in Old Testament, E314-315:5; 316:2-317:7; 318:1-11.

Witnesses Of: Developed Christians should have all, E240:1; only to sons, E233:1; seal of sonship is one of the most advanced, E248:1; sons of God must repeatedly examine themselves to see if they have, E234:2; to Church, trials and afflictions, E230:2-232; what are and what are not, E226:1-228:1; 229:1-230:2; 234-241:1; 248:1; 280:1; world will have in next age, E239:3.

Misc.: Dispensation, A224:1; law of, frees from Law Covenant, E121:1; of Jesus vs., of Satan, E79:2-81:10; Second Adam a life-giving, E138:3; 455:T.

See Holy Spirit; Greek and Hebrew Wood Index.

SPIRIT BEING(S):

Are: Evil, permitted to help carry out death sentence, E448:2; invisible yet present, A182:2; 280:2-3; mental faculties of, similar to human, A201:1; perfect in every particular, B133:T; personalities, E175:T; Satan and fallen angels, E188:1; separate from terrestrial in its glory, A181:1.

Jesus Was A: Before being made flesh, E63:T; 84:1; incarnation theory teaches, covered by his own human body, E94:T; not while a man, E175:T; when raised, A184:1; 230:2; E84:5; 175:T; 453:2-454:2.

New Creatures Are: Not until resurrection, A197:2; reckonedly from begettal, A197:2; 199:1; E289:1; when born of the Spirit, A280-281:1.

Misc.: And spirit influences distinguished, E187:2-188:1; could not give a ransom for man, E424:2; general information regarding, A182:2-183:3; God is a, E174:17; grades or

orders of, A176:1; 178:1; Great Company to be, A240:1; perfect man is not a, A177:2; powers and laws governing, A181:1-184:1.

SPIRITISM:

Began with fall of angels, F620:1; claims Lord is in secret chamber, B157:2; D582:1-583:1; does not explain Lord's manifestations, B126:4; growth of in Time of Trouble, A239:1; practiced by mediums of demons, F620:1-621:1; 625:1; sometimes teaches Christ is present, B158:T; uses truths as a garment of light, B157:2.

SPIRITS:

Doctrines must be tried and tested, E187:1; 286:1-287:1; 295:3; three unclean, like frogs, J10:2-13:1 (1912).

SPIRITUAL:

Bodies change from human body to, instantaneous, A200:1; controlling powers are symbolized by heavens, A69:1; embryo children are on plane "M" on Chart, A226:2; energy is the holy Spirit, E203:2; mind becomes, through consecration, A199:1; nature left by Jesus to become a man, A177:2; pride, F310:1; sense cultivated, F80:1; temple used to reconcile world, E231:2; things, how discerned, F79:1-80:1.

SPOTLESS:

Jesus made a perfect man, unblemished, undefiled, E97:3; 118:2; 440:1.

SPURIOUS:

Texts: 1 Jn. 5:7 shown to be, by many Bible authorities, E56:2-58; some words of Jn. 3:13, E150:7; used to prove Trinity, E55:2-56:2.

ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S DAY:

Massacre of, 1572 A.D., B338:2-340:2.

STANDARD:

Divine, of righteousness must be accepted by sinners, E217:3; symbolizes Divine truth (Isa. 13:1), D40:2.

STAR(S):

Falling of: Last sign of presence of Son of Man, D604:2; literal and symbolic fulfillment, D588:1-595:1; 596:1; meteoric showers of Nov. 13, 1833, D588:1-590:3; 604:2; usage of Greek word *aster* for, D593:2; withdraw their shining, D593:T-595:1.

Represent: Ancient Worthies, A291:1; Church glorified, D594:1; false teachers, D593:3; 594:2-595:1; 596:1; the apostles, D544:T; 591:T; 593:T-3; 594:2; E207:1; F273:1.

Misc.: Differs from star in glory, D594:1; F419:1; 725:1-726:1.

STATE:

Church allied with, B287:T-1.

STEPHEN:

Had the face of an angel at death, E162:T.

STONE(S):

In Spiritual Temple: Church are living, A82:4-83:2; 243:2; E232:T; corner top, laid first, called the foundation, A243:2; Jesus Christ is chief corner, A83:1; E232:T.

Of Nebuchadnezzar's Vision: Cut without hands, represents true Church, the Kingdom, A255:2-3; God's Kingdom, A254:T; D623:3-4; imitated by clay, representing Babylon, A253:3.

Stumbling: Cross of Christ, A239:1; to both houses of Israel, B228:2-3.

Misc.: Precious, symbolize character, A240:1; 321:T.

STONING:

Figurative: Of all who accept and teach truth by opponents of truth, E91:T.

STOREHOUSE:

God's Word is a great, A24:2-25:1;

things new and old from, A25:1; D613:3; F233:2; 274:T.

STORM:

Instructions in hiding from coming, D540:1-2; symbol of Day of Trouble, A322:1; 324:1; symbol of Day of Vengeance, D527:4; 528:5.

See Vengeance.

STRANGER(S):

The object of special legislation under Mosaic Law, A50:2-4; 52:3.

STRENGTH:

Given by witness of holy Spirit, E228:3.

STRENGTHENING:

The meaning of the word *parakletos*, E203:T.

STRIKES:

Of 1895, D464:1.

STRIPE(S):

Beaten with few or many, F719:1-720:1; to be rendered in Kingdom, A303:1.

STRONG MEAT:

Seeking to understand, is a witness of holy Spirit, E238:2.

STUDIES:

IN THE SCRIPTURES: Disclaim inspiration, I1:2; harmonizes Bible with Divine character and sanctified common sense, A348:2; name changed from MILLENNIAL DAWN, G3:1; purpose of series, C88:6; text books for Bible studies, F325:2; VOLUME I, first edition 1886, G1:1; VOLUME II, first edition 1889, H1:1; VOLUME III, first edition 1890, I1:1; VOLUME IV, first edition 1897, J1:1; VOLUME V, first edition 1899, K1:1; VOLUME VI, first edition 1899, L1:1; VOLUME VI, influence of, L1:2.

STUDY:

Of Bible: Ennobling, A13:1; 38:2; should be orderly and thorough, A13:T; through the STUDIES IN THE

SCRIPTURES, A347:2-348:2.

Of Prophetic Time: Given to strengthen and comfort Church, B30:2; odium attached to, B29:1.

STUMBLING:

Lessons to be learned from, F161:3.

SUBJECTION:

To Jehovah: All will be back in, at close of Millennial reign, E46:1; 78:1.

SUBLIMITY:

An attribute of divinity, E155:2.

SUBMISSION:

Of Jesus to abuses, people were surprised at, E159:1-2.

SUBSTITUTE:

For Adam: Jesus was, E482:1; must be of human nature and free from sin, E440:T.

For Man: If eternal torment were penalty for sin, Jesus would have experienced it to be the, E480:2; Jesus freely gave himself as, E462:1; must bear sinner's penalty in all particulars, E128:T.

See Sinners, Substitute For.

SUBSTITUTION:

The Word: As applied to ransom, proper, E480:2-483:1; not found in Hebrew/Greek Scripture, E481:1.

SUCK:

Woe to them that give, D576:3-577:1.

SUFFERING(S):

For Truth: Is a witness of holy Spirit, E236:2; priest who is not, is unfaithful ambassador, E490:3.

Of Church: Because following Christ's footsteps, C207:T-1; 209:2; counted as part of Jesus' sacrifice, F467:1; develops fruits of the spirit, E411:1; for righteousness, E489:3; includes what is common to man, F644:1; is a measure of faithfulness, E490:3; is to be joint-heirs, E456:1; 490:3; made perfect through, E120:4;

necessary to be perfected as New Creatures, E121:T; not worthy to be compared with glory, F467:2; precedes their reward, D516:1; 563:1.

Of Jesus: Alone would not provide ransom, E127:T; necessary to be made perfect, E51:2; 118:1; 119:4; why necessary, E128:T-1.

Of Man: Allowed by Wisdom for 6,000 years, E451:1.

Misc.: Dead are not now in condition of, A103:2; for righteousness' sake versus for wrongdoing, F633:3-634:1; is not penalty of sin, but death, A154:T; relationship to God doubted if no, D567:1.

See Jesus, Sufferings Of.

SUFFRAGE:

Female: And prohibition as remedies, D470:1-471:1.

Universal: But political power by few, D430:1; has not proved a panacea for evil society, D418:1; Napoleon leader of, D446:1; trades union congress endeavor to obtain, D359:T.

Misc.: Japanese deprived of, in Hawaiian Islands, D221:1; power for good or evil, F549-554:1.

SUN:

Darkening Of: And moon and stars only partly fulfilled yet, D596:1; E219:2; and moon turned to blood in nominal church, D591:2; 592:2; on May 19, 1780, D585:1-587:7.

Standing Still Of, Through Joshua: Typical of power to be displayed in future, A60:2.

Symbolic Of: Gospel light and Christ Jesus, D590:5; illuminating influences of the Gospel, D544:T; 593:1; Spiritual Kingdom, F481:2.

Misc.: Christ, Head and Body, to shine as, A292:1; emerging compared to presence of Jesus, B155:1-156:1; woman clothed with, explained,

D591:T.

SUN OF RIGHTEOUSNESS:

Is Christ, Head and Body, A86:2; light from, reveals present truth, A10:2; shall arise (Mat. 24:27), D581:1-583:1; ushers in glorious day after dark night, A9:1; will shine for all the world in Millennial Day, A21:3.

SUNDAY:

School: Injurious to children of believers, why, C144:1; F544:1-546:1; International Lessons aid sectarianism, C142:T-143:1; methods leave much to be desired, C144:1; nursery of the church, C144:1; D105:3; origin, F456:3; parental responsibility largely resigned in favor of, C144:1; pupils from, in prisons, D105:3; teachers dilute "milk" and hinder growth, D577:T.

Observance Of: Advice to New Creation, F386:1-2; 388:2-390:1; and breaking of bread in early Church, F384:1; by children of New Creation, F389:2; how began, F382:2-384:2; liberty concerning, should not be misused, F386:2; 389:1-390:1; one object of the National Reform Movement, D264:5; optional (news article), D105:5.

SUPERIORITY:

Of Jesus recognized by Pilate, E154:T; of *Nephilim* to Adam's race, E104:1-2.

SUPERSTITION:

And ignorance lifted through modern facilities and inventions, A311:1; caused by Satan deceiving world, J6:4 (1912); Christendom losing restraint of, in 20th century, D550:2; Satan used to enslave mankind, E448:1; unrest due to, D597:1.

SUPPER:

Lord's: Symbolic injunction commanded, F228:1; took place of

Passover, why, F463:2-464:1.

SURETY:

Death of Jesus was a, for New Covenant, A80:T; F88:T; on notes and bonds, F568:2.

SURFEITING:

Permits that day to come unawares, B22:3.

SWEDEN:

Regarding resignation of King Oscar, D125:1.

SWORD(S):

Of Spirit: Apostate church laid aside, B331:1; Man of Sin has been smitten with, B358:2; Word of God, B345:1; D542:2; F658:2.

Misc.: Beaten into plowshares after Time of Trouble, D629:T; claimed as "remedy which never fails," D55:2-56:3; of truth is to smite every evil system and custom, B101:T; 101:3.

SYMBOLIC:

Year: A "time," B89:1.

Misc.: Injunctions commanded on Lord's people, F228:1; must always bend in interpretation to the plainer statements, B144:2.

SYMBOLS:

John described may be understood when due, A70:1; earth and heavens used as, A69:1; Revelation is book of, J2:3 (1912); J4:4 (1912); used for Kingdom conditions, D650:1-652:1; 655:4; used for Time of Trouble, J3:3 (1912); used to describe Day of Vengeance, D527:4-529:1; 655:3; used to hide important truths regarding Revelation, J2:1 (1912).

SYMPATHY:

Of Jesus: Developed through experiencing sufferings, E128:1; possessed in greatest measure, E126:1.

With Sin: All who have at end of Millennium, will die Second Death, D425:T; E474:2.

Misc.: Feeling infirmities of others depends on one's degree of, E125:2; of doves, E126:T.

TABERNACLE:

Animals: Bulls and rams of consecration (Lev. 8), T41:2-46T; bullock (Lev. 16), T51-54; Lord's goat (Lev. 16), T59-67; scape-goat (Lev. 16), T68-72.

Building: Holy and Most Holy, T13. See Veil, First, Second, Gate.

Day of Atonement: "After death the judgment," T87:1-89:1; another type of (Lev. 9), T79-92; blessings following sacrifices on (Lev. 16), T76-78; blessing the people (Lev. 9), T82:1-83:1; glory of Lord appeared to people, T83:2-86; incense on, T55:2-56:2; Lev. 16, T49-78; stench without the Camp, T57:3-58:T.

Furniture: Furnishings and antitypes, T11-24; 117-120.

Offerings:

PEOPLE'S: Burnt, T97:1-2; meat, T98:4; peace, T98:1-3; trespass, T99:1-100:3.

Wave offering, cakes leavened and unleavened, T46:T-47:3.

Priest(s):

ANOINTING: Of, T28; 37-38; oil of consecration, T46:4.

Consecration of, T39-48.

GARMENTS: Ephod, covenants foreshadowed in, T33; their significance, T29-36.

Two destroyed represent Second Death class, T40:1-3; typical, B173:2; 208:1; D650:1.

Sacrifices: After Day of Atonement, T93-103; red heifer, T105-112; typifying repentance, vows and covenants, T94-96.

Workers On: Were influenced by Spirit of God, E175:1.

Misc.: Correspondencies of Pyramid with, C355:2-357:1; had a manifesta-

tion of Jehovah's presence, A45:2; gold of, symbolized in Pyramid's granite, C355:3; holy place of true Church, C229:2; male and female distinctions cease, T100:4-103; mankind typified by Israelites, T25-26:1; Household of Faith typified by Levites, T26:2; Jesus and Church typified by Priests, T26:2-27; 36; 126-127; lesson of the Chart taught in, A244:1; typical and true, B208:1.

TABLE(S):

By faith Church seated at Master's, and he is serving (Lk. 12:37), C197:T; first, of Law broken represents, D631:1; "Make it plain on tables" (charts), (Hab. 2:2), B15:1; C89:2; of shew-bread represents, T115; two kings speak lies at one (Dan. 11:27), C34:4.

TALENT(S):

And pounds parables contrary to Communism, D480:2; buried in earth, F419:2; consecration of every, A226:T; each steward of his, F277:1; 345-346; 574:2-576; exhorting, one of, F250:1; how exercised, F246:2; 250:1; 277:1; 284:7; liberty in use of, F252:2-254; responsibility for use of, F540:2; use of, encouraged individually in early Church, F312:2-313:1; what they include, F596:4.

TALK:

Avoid gossip, scandal, evil speaking, F407-408; 414:2,3; 585:1; avoid slanderous, F291-292; tongue, an unruly member, F586:1-588.

TALMUD:

Like "Systematic Theology," to large extent makes void the Word of God, D64:T; says since destruction of Temple, gates of prayer closed and gates of tears open, C276:T; strict Talmudic Jews got Jacob Scheinmann transported to Siberia, why, C286:T.

TANGIBLE:

Effects: Spirit of God has, E203:2.

TARE(S):

Bundling And Burning Of: Destroyed as such, C146:1; 148:1; 149:1-2.

IN: Fire, B265:T; Time of Trouble, C140-146; 148:1; D578:2.

Included in harvest, B105:T; part of harvest work, C137:1; 139:2.

Counterfeit: All of class "q," many of class "p" on Chart, A238:1; imitation wheat, A287:2; C137:T; F446:T.

Developed By: Error, C138:1; 146:2; 147:2-3; International Sunday School Lessons, C144:1.

Wheat: Pure from, under Apostles, D479:3; separated from, in harvest, A237:1-238:2; D30:1; unrecognized in midst of, C146-147.

Misc.: Constituted Christendom, C137:T; 154:T-155; F197:1; contain spirit of world, D30:1; escape bondage when Babylon destroyed, C364:1; field sown with, by Satan and servants, C146:2; E295:2; F60:1; 200:2-201; 431:T; flourishing in Christendom, D159:1; grow in ground of world, C139:2-140:2; in pulpit and pew, C148:T; D61:1; mostly in wealthy congregations, D62:1; oppose truth while uniting with each other, C141:T; predominate, D515:4; 576:1; sought to reign and avoid suffering with Christ, A287; the masses of nominal Spiritual Israel, B205:1; the whirlwind harvest of, B171:T.

TARIFF:

Misc.: In U.S., effects, D328:3; 345:4; of Africa, D355:2; of France, D355:2; protective, and free silver remedies, D471-473.

TARRY:

At both advents, a disappointment of 30 years, B240:3; C126:T; evil servant says, "My Master taries,"

B163:4; foretold, of 30 years developed patience, humility, submission, C123:2; fulfillment of predicted tarrying, C306:T; seeming tarrying or delay was mistake by Miller, fore-known and permitted for testing, C89:2.

TAX:

Single: As remedy for social conditions, D457-460; 494-495; 500:3; 507:3-512; compared with Socialism, D506:2-512:2; explanation of theory, D494:2; 499:2-3; 500:3; 507:3; 508-510:1; failure in India, D512:3; in redistribution of land, D494:2-495:1; 500:3-512; not panacea for social ills, D512-514; powerless against selfishness, D514:1.

See Land.

TEACH:

People of God, each other, F263:1; Ye need not that any man, you, E283-287; F259-260.

TEACHER(S):

Church: Among gifts of Spirit, E207:1; 283:2; be not many of you, F258; 267:1; donations to support, F264:1; for upbuilding of, F262:1; must be chosen by, F254:2; of people during trouble, B31:T; women in Church, not to be, F264:2-270:2.

False: Church to withdraw from, F255; drifting into darkness, why, F239:T; Paul warned against, F201:1; messiahs and, D580-581; wandering stars, D593:2-596:1.

Heavenly Father: Great teacher and law-giver, E50:2; taught Jesus, E51:2.

Jesus: All who have learned of the Father come to, the great, E50:1; great, of men by God's appointment, E50:3.

Stars: And evangelists not stars, D593:1; symbolize inspired, D591:T.

Misc.: And teachings to be tested, E295:2; F278:2; appointed by Jesus,

E50:4; heart condition most important quality in, E208:T; him that is taught should criticize and support, F263:1-264:1; holy Spirit a, E279:1-2; 282:3-287:1; like Jesus should not attempt or claim originality, E51:1; not infallible, F262:2; originality as, claimed neither by Lord nor apostles, E50-51; Second Death class at end of age chiefly, F166:1; should preach the Word, not man's wisdom or false doctrines, F255:1; 270:2; tests to be applied to, E208:1; 295:2.

TEACHING(S):

Bible: Things to come and strong meat, E238:2; unity, not Trinity, E59:1; vs. human, A22:2-24.

Erroneous: Eternal torment awaits all except Little Flock, E466:2; incarnation, that Jesus was a spirit being while on earth, E94:T; no fall into sin, E116:T; Trinity in Catechism, E166:T.

Of Lessons: By permission of sin, E412:T.

Of Paul and Peter: Opposite of Evolution Theory, E23:1-2; that Christ died for Adam and his race, E24:2.

Of Trinity: Denies teaching of one God, E55:1; examination of Scriptures some use to teach, E65-82; has rendered much of Word of God of none effect, E166:T; not by Bible, E59:1; of three equal gods denies teaching of one God, E55:1.

Misc.: Not limited to clergy, F257:2; of Jesus mystery to mankind, A86:T.

TEARS:

Bereaved will have wiped away, when they realize the resurrection, A192; God shall wipe away all, (Rev. 21:4), A73; D642:2.

TEETH:

Children's: When they are set on edge (Jer. 31:29-30; Ezek. 18:2, 4,

30), A109; 143; B92:1; E309:1; 331:2; 332:1-3; 473:1.

Weeping and Gnashing Of: Foolish virgins, C195:2; in fire of Time of Trouble, (Mat. 13:39), C214:T; in Time of Trouble not recognized as Bride, D632:1; not in literal fire, C145:2; unfaithful servant, B164:T; D614:2.

TEMPORAL:

Church: Apostles used no privileges for relief of, ailments or necessities, F651:1; as well as spiritual matters subject to Divine supervision, F564:2; Divine care over earthly interests should not lead us to indifference regarding, affairs, F647:1; he who would shut up his compassion toward a brother having, need gives evidence of, F469:1; responsibility increased by transforming of mind, F563:1; Satan's temptations regarding, interests, E110:3; spiritual interests to be valued far beyond, F652; when to ask Lord such, blessings as He sees best, F652.

Israel: Blessings of, typified conditions and terms in Millennial Age, F631:2; Leviticus records blessings and cursings of, an earthly and, character, B87:3.

Jesus: Not use spiritual gifts for, interests, E110:3-111:T; sinful misuse of power for, to have used holy Spirit to relieve his, needs, F636:2.

Power of Papacy: 1870 A.D. lost last vestige of, to Victor Emmanuel, A259:2; B356:5; C58:T; after 1800 A.D. Papacy cast off from, authority over kings, B355:T; first 300 years of 1260 mark rise of, B296:1; gradually established by Charlemagne and Pepin, C81-82:2; Papacy will regain, sovereignty, D38:2; Papacy without, or authority it having been wholly consumed, C59:T; Pius VII by decree

of Napoleon (1808-1809) bereft of every shred of, C56:2; set up in 539 A.D., B354:2.

Misc.: Prospering of, interests by Divine protection is natural, not spiritual, reasoning, F630:2; things seen with natural eyes are, F691; T85:1.

TEMPERAMENT:

Ardent, loved by Lord, F135; choosing mates of different, F514:T; difference in experiences of consecrated due to natural, F135; "Emotion not Sanctification," F140-143.

TEMPERANCE:

Let justice be tempered with mercy, F416:T; moderation is love in training, F186:3.

TEMPEST:

Symbol of Day of Vengeance, D527:4; 528:5.

TEMPLE:

Antitypical: Cleansing typical and, B239; C189:1-2; for pure in heart, A301; meeting place between God and man, F195; stones, F195; 221:T; true Church, A318:2; B239; F73:1.

Jewish: Destruction of; B159:3.

Of God: Antichrist sits in, B272:3; 274:3; 280; C26:1; 104:1; Great Company servants in, F127:2; True Church pillars and living stones of, E375:5; F128:T; 195:1; 221:T.

Pinnacle Of: Satan's temptation to leap from, E111:1.

Spiritual: Church are living stones in, E232; Jesus Christ is chief corner stone, E232; reconciliation of world through, E231:2.

Typical: Correspondencies of Pyramid, C355:3-356:1.

Misc.: Disciples' question on destruction of, why ignored by Lord, D568:3; Roman Prince destroyed, B71:3; Solomon's, typical of New Creation, F73:1; 195:1-196:1; the consecrated of the, class in nomi-

nal church, B239.

TEMPLES:

Of Christendom: Closed to poor at night, D291:T-1; 293:1.

TEMPTATION:

Of Adam and Eve wisely permitted by God, A122:2.

TEMPTATIONS:

To Church: Along lines of social uplift, E115:1; similar to those of Jesus, E110:1; 111:T; 117:1; to use dare-devil deeds, E111:2.

To Jesus: For earthly dominion without suffering and death, E112:2; he refused to cooperate with Satan, E114:2; in wilderness according to new will, E110:1-2; like to his brethren, not like the world, E110:1; 117:1; regarding temporal interests, E110:3; to leap from pinnacle, E111:1; wilderness, illustrates those of New Creation, F630:1.

To Nominal Church: Reformers failed to resist, E114:4; that all men are brethren, E116:T-1; to abandon the way of the cross, E114:3.

To World: Not like those to Jesus and Church, E110:1; 117:1.

See Satan, Temptation Of.

TEN:

Tribes: Were rent from Solomon's line, E132:1.

TENDER:

First work of, physician is often to open wounds, cleanse and amputate, B197:1; if consecrated has, heart, will go promptly to throne of grace in any difficulty, F147; if God loved us as sinners, He loves us more, now as adopted, F411:T; perfect character is, gentle, loving, sympathetic, not hard, heartless, calloused, E126:1; separation will mean uprooting of earthly friendship and sundering many, ties, B236:1; we would have God's will done even if it break every, tie,

E235:1.

TENT MAKING:

Employment of Paul, example for Lord's people, F651:1.

TENTATIVE JUSTIFICATION:

Advantage of the, F117:3; children of consecrated, F532:1,2; 684:2; counting the cost, F153:T; defined, like Ancient Worthies', F116:2; L3; "I beseech you, therefore, brethren," are (Rom. 12:1), F447:1; if fail to go on to consecration, F126:T; 129:2; 155:T; Levitical types of, F124:2; merely the beginning of approaching God, F682:T; must be, before have any dealings with God, F152:1; precedes sanctification, F151:1.

TERAH:

Death Of: Abrahamic Covenant made directly thereafter, B45:T; time period of, to Exodus from Egypt, B231:T-3.

TERMS:

Of New Covenant: World to be blessed under, E456:1.

TEST:

Of Jesus: His willingness to die as man's ransom by crucifixion, E443:2.

Of Love And Devotion: Chastening can sometimes be, E234:1.

Of Loyalty To God: Providing of ransom the severest test, E423:1.

Of Obedience: For Jesus accompanied with prospect of joy, E118:3; of Jesus under humiliating conditions, E119:4; plan for ransom, of *Logos*, E485:1.

Of Orthodoxy: Doctrine of Trinity by Protestants, E64:2.

Of Truth: Doctrine of ransom is, E296:T; 297:1; 299:4; doctrines must be tried and tested, E187:1; 295:2-3.

TESTAMENT:

Old And New: Foster spirit of liberty, D306; Harp of God, F233:1; Lord's two witnesses, C122:2;

D652:T; Song of Moses and Lamb, F233:1; typical and real Kingdom's representatives of, D652:T.

TESTAMENT, NEW:

Writers: Actuated only by good motives, A39:1-40:1; claim Divine anointing, A59:1.

Misc.: Closes with grand allegorical prophecy of Millennial reign, A60:T; corroborates miracles of Old Testament, A61; harmonizes with Law and Prophets, A59:2; records fulfilled predictions of Old, A58-59; records how Jesus fulfilled predictions, A58:1; translated in Hebrew since 1878, B223:2; use of words "Lord" and "God" in, E69-71; writers of, base all hope upon resurrection, A60:1.

TESTAMENT, OLD:

Writers: Miracles, united and interwoven with whole Bible, A61.

Misc.: Evidence of trustworthiness, A41-58; Hebrew version more reliable than Septuagint, B39:1; Septuagint version translated by Egyptians, B39:1; translations not exact or uniform in appellations of deity, E65-71.

TESTIMONY:

Of Scriptures: Some denied by universal salvation, E467:2; united concerning fall and redemption, E405:2.

Meetings: Description, F314:5; profitable, F314:5.

TESTING(S):

Of Church: F78; Allowed by the permission of sin, E485:1; for their perfecting, F643-648:1; in harvest, C135:1; 213:2; is fit for fair testing, E408:1; of New Creature alone, not flesh, E117:2; similar to Lord's, F66; symbolized in Pyramid, C332:1; 352:1; vs. testings of angels and world, F642:1; why necessary, F63-65; 642; world's disapproval one of,

F132:2.

TETZEL:

Copy of blanks used by, B328:1-2; his indulgences led to the Reformation, B327:2.

TEXAS:

Would hold three times estimated number of race who have lived, A160:2-3.

THANKFUL/THANKSGIVING:

Ailments received with, F634:1; martyrs, while dying by inches, often enabled to sing hymns of, B346:1; must largely take the place of requests, F685:2; Pentecost, a day of rejoicing and, among the Jews, B175:3; people's Burnt Offering typified, prayers for ransom, T97:2; people's Peace Offering, a willing, offering, T98:1; Pope Gregory XIII went in grand procession to thank God for victory and carnage over Waldensians, B339:1.

THEOCRACY:

Israel's government was, A46:1

THEOLOGIAN(S):

Roman Church, had spirit of persecution in 1758, B349:T; Sons of the Prophets' mess of pottage, B266:T.

THEOLOGY:

Substituted for Word of God by nominal church, D161:1; systematic, erroneous doctrinal systems, D161:1; systematic, like Talmud, D64:T.

THEORY(-IES):

Of Eternal Torment: Annulled by doctrine of ransom, E441:1; 480:2.

Of Evolution: Denies fall into sin, E21:1; Peter taught opposite of, E23:1-2; very elect guarded against, E22:T.

Of Incarnation: Teaches Jesus still a spirit being while on earth, E94:T.

Of No-Ransom: Opponents of truth fear truth would condemn, E460:T.

Of Universal Salvation: Denies ransom, E466:1-467:2.

See Evolution, Theory.

THEOSOPHY:

And Christian Science, F624.

THESSALONIANS:

Arguments to, concerning the Lord's Presence, B270:1-2; Second, written to correct error on Lord's return, B268-270.

THIEF:

Day of Lord comes as, (1 Thes. 5:4), A318:3; 334:1; B21:T-22; C139:T; D582:2; 606:1; F95:2; 223:1; 226:T; 640:1; householder not know what hour, comes (Mat. 24:42), D611:1-3; Lord comes as, without outward observation, B142:2-143:1; 144:1; 148:T; 163:1; 168:2; 269:1; penitent, remembered in Paradise, F666:6-669:8.

THOMAS:

Manifestation of Christ's resurrection to, B116:1; 125:1-3; 126:2; F208:3.

THORN(S):

Paul's: Imperfect eyesight a, in the flesh, F448:2; physical ailment permitted, F633:1; 649:T.

Misc.: Folden as, D267:1; 552:1.

THOUGHT(S):

Of Church: Bride's constant, on Bridegroom, C199:T; heart loyalty means continual effort to bring, into subjection to Divine will, F136:2; put themselves under certain restrictions, limitations, bondage regarding words, conduct, F149:1; take no, for tomorrow, F572-573:2; unable to alter methods of, but able to regulate them, E253:T; unwillful blemishes of, part of original sin, E461:T.

Of God: Above man's (Isa. 55:8-9), A10:1; 113:2.

Misc.: Bible not to be merely read, but to be studied with, A38:2; God can reproduce, in new brains so no

lessons lost, E343:2.

THOUSAND:

Two Thousand Years: Wisdom waited, after ransom sacrifice to begin restitution work, E452:2.

Years: A, required for gradual blotting out of evil, A67:4; appointed for work of restitution to help overcome weaknesses and ignorance, E473:T; 477:1; for man's judgment, E469:1; Great Physician to restore mankind to life during, E473:T; period most favorable for work of Millennial Kingdom, E470:T.

Misc.: Millennium signifies, A73:2; permission of evil for six, years, A94:1; 206:1; shall fall at thy side, C241:3; D592:1.

THRESHOLD:

Marauders who leap over the, A315:2.

THRONE:

Of David: Jehoiachin not allowed to sit on, E132:1-3; Zedekiah not allowed to remain on, E132:1.

Misc.: Great Company, before the, A214:1; of God, not a material one, A92:2.

THUMMIM, URIM AND:

God's judgment given through, A49:1; T91:2.

THUNDER:

Sons of, James and John, F135.

TIBERIUS:

Did not reign before Augustus' death, B59:1; when became emperor, helps to establish date of Jesus' birth, B58:3-58:4.

TIME:

Acceptable: Now is, for sacrifice, A213:T; D621:1.

Due: Explains difficult texts, A107:3; key to understanding God's plans, A105:1; ransom testified in, A105:1.

Features: Hidden from Satan,

D611:3; if symbolic, 360 days, C64:6; related directly to nominal Israel, C150:1; revealed as due, B17-24; types fulfilled on same day anti-type is due, B180:2; why hidden in past, B25:1.

Of First Advent: Israel was looking for Messiah, E157:1.

Of The End: Consummation of God's plan, B14:2-15:T; for revealing of God's secrets, B18:T; revealed prophecies, not given to satisfy mere curiosity, B25:3.

Of Trouble: Day of Vengeance, E410:1; has begun, H3:3; Saints will escape, E410:1.

Misc.: And means, God a wise economist of, A73:3; combination lock, B24:T; correspondencies between Jewish and Gospel Ages, B210:T; day in Bible signifies period of, A138:4; B40:1; exceeding sinfulness of sin an object lesson for all, E416:1; God's love acted in fulness of, E451:2; is short, F225:2; needed to develop fruits of the Spirit, E206:1; now at hand for culmination of Divine Plan, B13:1; object of, prophecies, B364:2-365:1; period of wrath is 6,000 years, E410:1; redeem the, how to, E431:1; regulation furnished by manner of reckoning Jubilees, B175-187:2; set for every feature of God's plan, B25:2; D546:2; seven trumpets, seven periods of, and events, B148:1; three questions in Lord's Great Prophecy regarding harvest, D564-565; used to represent a year, B89:1. See Trouble, Time Of; End, Time Of.

TIMES:

And Seasons: Divinely appointed, B13-32; not for you to know (Acts 1:6, 7), A275:1; short in view of 7,000 years, F225:T-2.

Dispensation Of Fulness Of: Beginning of Christ's reign for "Ages to

Come," A219:2.

Of Gentiles: (* Please see H:1 for correction by author)

1914: Anarchy will follow, C364:T*; complete destruction of powers that be in Oct., D622:2*; Day of Wrath closes with, B356:6*; defined, end in Oct., D616:4*; ended, H3:1; expect earthly phase of Kingdom in Oct., D624*; harvest progressing since, I1:3; Jewish State in Palestine not before, the full end of, D604:1*; lease of dominion ran fully out in, B170:2; terminus of, C126:T*; Time of Trouble culminates with end of in Oct., F579:2*; will expire in, C305:T.*

1915: Christendom's destruction fully accomplished by, D111:1*; closing of the, B232:1; Israel not in full favor until after, B221:2; present governments must be overturned about, B232:1.*

A definitely appointed limit, B78:2; at close, civil institutions must render accounts, D12:1; complete establishment of glorious Kingdom at end of, B366:T*; Day of Jehovah ends with expiration of, B250:2*; defined, A250:T; B73-102; events when expire, A251:1; fulness of Gentiles vs. times of Gentiles, B210:F; interval between typical and true Kingdom, B73:2; mistake not regarding ending of, but in parallels, H5:1*; not affected by ending of 6,000 years, B243:T; signifies a period of time Gentile nations control, H3:1; Time of the End, the end of, D36:2*.

Of Restitution: 6,000 years preparatory for, A158:T; act of free grace, A154:T; antitype of year of Jubilee, B181:T; 186-187.

BEGAN: At second advent, E23:1; Oct. 1874, B190:1; 194-196;

242:T; 363:1.

In its highest ultimate sense will be, E393:4; "In those days" (Jer. 31:39-34), E332:3.

ISRAEL: First among nations, A294:1; return of favor to, B211:1-2; 212:T.

Life-rights on Divine terms to be given to mankind during, E466:T; not instantaneous work, E477:1; referred to as Millennial Age, A71:2; 94:3; 241:2; E473:1; D311:2; F391:2; restitution life reckoned to Church, E145:2.

RESTORE: All lost in Adam, A236:1; earthly life lost by Adam, E145:3; man's first estate and liberty, B178:1; to perfection, F40:2; T101:1.

Results from second presence, B172:1; Time of Refreshing, B182:1; E23:1.

Seven: 2520 years, explanation of calculation, B88-90; 93:T; could not be literal years, B89:2; 92:1; Nebuchadnezzar's, literal years, B90:T-1; 95-97; of punishment upon Israel, B88:1.

Three And One Half: 1260 days or years, B91:1.

1260 YEARS: "Flood" marked beginning and end of, C67:1; from 539 A.D. to 1799 A.D., C58:2; 306:T; Miller's application same, C86:2; of wilderness hiding, C65; period of Papacy's power, C64:6; well marked at both ends, C82:2.

Misc.: And laws, Antichrist shall think to change, B310:3; 314:1; blood of red heifer sprinkled seven, T105:1; blood sprinkled seven, on Mercy Seat, T61:2; forgive seventy, seven, F417:1; in last days, perilous, C200:2.

TIMOTHY:

And Paul, deacons of God and of

New Testament, F252:1; circumcised, why, F226:1-227; James and all the elders laid hands on, F284:6; occupied position of general overseer or elder, F251:1; Paul's advice to, for medicinal purposes, F653; served under Apostle Paul, F244:2.

TITHES(-ING):

Abraham paid to Melchizedek, C322:1; F72:1; by Jews as servants, in contrast to everything consecrated by sons of God, F345:2-346:2; church claims, requirement for world conversion, D244:2; Levi paid to Melchizedek (Heb. 7:9-10), B47:T; Levites supported by, A51:2-3; only for house of servants, F345:2; principle of no public collections and consecration of all, F339-347; when Israel came into land, based on strict equality, A51:2-3.

TITLE(S):

Blasphemous: Applied to pope, B307:T; 308:1-2.

Logos Of God: Very fitting, for work or office of our Master, E85:3.

See Son Of Man, Title.

TITUS:

Christian: General overseer of early Church, F249:1; Paul resisted having, a Greek, circumcised, F227:T; Paul's charge to on selection of elders, F278:1-2; voted on to travel with Paul, F277:T.

Roman General: Laid siege to Jerusalem, D48:2; Roman Prince, B63:2.

TOES:

Spirit of image exists in ten, A256:2; the last of Gentile power, D623:4.

TOLEDO:

Council Of: 630 A.D.; compelled kings to tolerate no heresy, B333:2.

TOLERABLE:

More, for Sodom in Day of Judgment, A110:1; 111:1.

TOMB:

Redemption From: By Jesus' sacrifice, E432:1-2.

TONGUE(-D/S):

Bridled in vain if we neglect heart, F409:1; elder not to be double, F249:1; influence for good or evil, F407:2-3; keep, from evil, A309:1; mischief-maker, F291:2; of flame on eleven apostles only, E180:1; 212:2-213:2; 443:T; restrained and curbed through heart, F586:1-587:2; scattering kindness or poisonous seeds, F407-408.

SPEAKING WITH: For a sign, E180:1; keep silent unless interpreter present, F268:2.

TORMENT:

Doctrine Of Eternal: Clergy reaction to attempted explanations of, D106:4-110; criticized, D106:3; 164:2; for "heretics" of Papacy, D159:3; stimulated desire to bring forth "children," D576:1.

Hell Of: Delusion of Satan, E441:1; if wages of sin, Jesus would have experienced it to be our substitute, E480:2; not penalty, E422:1; 441:1; rich man in, represents Israel, E376:3-4; taught in error, E466:2; wrath of God not revealed in, but in undertaker's sign, E409:1. See Eternal, Torment.

TORQUEMADA:

Inquisitor General, caused 10,220 persons to be burned alive, B345:3.

TORTURE, ETERNAL:

Not in Scriptures, A128:1; 159:1; not penalty of sin, A127:3; 158:2. See Torment.

TRADE:

Free: In England, D338:T; 354:1-2; 396:2; in Japan, D345:1-348:1.

Unions: Applied to all industries would create caste system, D506:T; beaten by capital, D350:2; ignore

general causes of labor conditions, D506:T.

Misc.: Competition increased if general education of mechanics, D492:1; effect of middleman on, D375:1.

See Unions.

TRADITION(S):

Church Overcomes: Command is "Come" out of bondage to human, C167:1; faith in God builds on Divine promises, not human, C689:1; Millerites blessed because learned to place Word of God above, of men, C118:3.

Negative Effects Of: Caused both houses of Israel to stumble, B241:T; Great Company in subject to fear of men and men's, and opinions, T70:1; milk of Word greatly diluted by, C143:1; of men made void the Word of God, F664:1; wood, hay, stubble, errors and corresponding unstable characters, A321:T.

Misc.: Declares Paul was acquitted by Nero and had five years of liberty before death, F672:T; decrees of Papacy built upon, A23:1; expectations built on, instead of Scriptures, E158:1; no part of Jewish system, B201; taught by Pharisees, A55:1; venerable, seventh thousand year day will be great Sabbath Day, B39:2.

TRANSFIGURATION:

Explanation of vision, F675-677; Mount of, B255:2-20:1; Mt. Tabor, place of Lord's, C45:3.

TRANSFORM(-ED/-ATION/-ING):

Of Character: A gradual bending heavenward of that which naturally bends earthward, A198:1-200; 202:1; be not conformed to world but, by heavenly influences, A203:1; by submission to God's will, A203:1; difference between, and, of nature, A198:3; how done, A203:1; spirit of condemning impedes progress of,

F404:1; where it comes from, E256:T.

Of: Caterpillars into butterflies, not changes of nature, A30:F; Golden Rule, F375-377.

MIND: Gradual, A200:1; increases certain duties to fellow men, F89:T; the beginning of change of nature, A202:1.

Nature begins with sacrifice of human will, A198:3.

Power Of:

HOLY SPIRIT: E183:1; weaknesses made strong by, E250:1.

Truth illustrated, F89:T.

TRANSGRESSION:

Adam's: Death result of, E380:2-3; wilful, E408:T.

Of Divine Law: Unwillingness to, is a witness of holy Spirit, E235:1.

Misc.: Fruitfulness in posterity no part of Adam's, F41:2; infirmities of Jesus, the wounding for our, E122-128; of Jews, redemption from, E437:1; punished swiftly in God's Kingdom, D519:3; wilful, no pardon for justified class, E461:T.

TRANSLATIONS:

Interpolation: Of 1 Jn. 5:7, E56-58.

Proper: Of Phil. 2:6 examined, E79:2-81:9; of name *Jehovah* feared by Trinitarians, E65:F.

Misc.: Over 200, of Bible (1886), A38:1; Hebrew New Testament, C223:1.

PAPACY: Condemned Wycliffe's, Tyndale's, and Luther's, C319:3; prohibited, of Bible in vernacular tongues, D63:1; view of Protestant Bible translation is perversion of Bible, C322:3.

RHEMISH: Catholic, to counteract Protestant, C320:T; superseded by Douay, but less pointed, C320:1.

Septuagint and Hebrew compared, B39:1; Young's and Leeser's on Isa.

53:2-3; E156:1.

See Greek and Hebrew Word Index; Tischendorf.

TRANSMIGRATION:

Doctrine of, of souls, F622:5.

TRANSUBSTANTIATION:

“Change of substance” in the Mass, C99:1; defined in Roman Catholic (American) Catechism, C100; doctrine of, at bottom of Papal persecution, C102:2; Luther denounced, in 1520 A.D., C109:2; removed continual sacrifice of Christ, C36:2.

TRAVAIL:

“He shall see the, of his soul” (Isa. 53:11), E441:T; F50:T; 121:T; of Time of Trouble, D284:2; 548:2; on woman with child compared with Time of Trouble, A334:1-335:1; B21:T; D548:2; whole creation, Rom. 8:19-22, A98:2; 147:3; F77:1; 160:1; 181:1; 189:1; 460:1; 711:2; 718:2; T84:1; 89:T.

TREASURE(S):

Earthly: Providing for our own not, F576:3-578:1; rich young ruler, F574-576:2; should plan for future, but not lay up earthly, F572:1-578:1; the heaping of, D274-283; vs. heavenly, F573:2-575.

Parable: Our Lord purchased mankind the, D648:1; of hidden, E440:1.

Truth: Not found on surface, A39:T; present truths are, new and old laid up for us, B165:T; search God’s Word as for hidden, A347:T.

Misc.: Earthly, as type of heavenly, B213:2; in heaven, A203:2; 340:T; is the Divine nature, T114:3; of new mind in earthen vessel, A200:1; 226:1; E195:3; 245:1; 306:1; F71:1.

TREE(S):

In Eden: Life-sustaining grove, A209:1; E339:4; 400:2; F332:1; of

knowledge, forbidden to eat of, A209:1; Satan’s suggestion regarding, F614:2.

Olive: Babylon to be cut down, not like the true, tree, C187:2; branches, wild and natural, C180:T; D651; F177:1; 433:T; meaning of, D650; Rom. 11:17, 24, D651:2; F432:1; root of Abrahamic Promise, C187:2; D651:2; typical and real Kingdoms, D651:2-3; Old Testament and New Testament (Zech. 4:3), D652:T.

Misc.: Almond, fruit buds before leaves, T122:2; as, falleth, so shall it be (Ecc. 11:3), A105:2; F714:1; fig, symbol of Jewish nation, D602-604:1; green bay (Psa. 37:35), A68:T; of Nebuchadnezzar’s dream cut down, B93:2-95:1.

TRENT:

Council Of: Claimed exclusive right to interpret Scripture, B321:1-2.

TRESPASS(-ES):

Offering(s): For individual different than national sin offering, T96:T; males of priestly tribe ate, T102:3; peoples’, or sin offerings, T99-100.

Sins And: Ours imputed to Christ, E444:2; 461:1; still committed in Millennial Age, T94:1.

Misc.: Forgive our debts (Mat. 6:12), F403; if thy brother, against thee, F289-292:2; 414:2-415:3; of Israel was rejection of Christ, D557:3; unlimited forgiveness of, F417:1.

TRIAL(S):

Of Adam: Adam was thoroughly fit for, E408:1; issues were life or death, E408:T; unjust if he was not capable of obedience, E408:T.

Of Church:

AND: Ancient Worthies more severe than world’s, A146:2; world’s contrasted, A146:2; 152:3-153:1.

Church is fit for fair testing, E408:1.

DESIGNED TO: Assist a brother to cor-

rection, F414:2-417; be made perfect through suffering, E120:4; draw us near to Father, E227:1; test New Creature, not flesh, E117:2; work peaceable fruits of righteousness, F181:1.

Does not necessitate perfect knowledge or physical perfection, E479:1; fiery for Church, more crucial than for angels or world, F642:1-648:1; how to view, F646; intense at close of age, F192:T; not to expect freedom from, why, C210:1; F643-648.

OF: *Ecclesia*, how they are conducted, F415:3-416; individual members, predestined class, A193:2.

Occasions for overcoming, F183-184; sin permitted for, D548:3; Spirit's witness to, E231-232.

Of Doctrines: Must be tried and tested, E187:1; 295:2-3.

Of Jesus: His obedience needed to be tested, E118:3; 119:4; in opposing self-will gave him the victory, E112:1; obedience of *Logos* tested by plan for providing ransom, E485:1.

Of World:

IN MILLENNIAL AGE: F711:1-712:1; at least one hundred years of, A144:1; more favorable than Adam's, A128:2; under New Covenant individual, A130:T; 143:2; will be fair, E408:1.

KNOWLEDGE: Given to world before, E479:1; knowledge of truth will help men make best possible use of new trial, E470:T.

No purpose for another, after Millennium, A151:1; whole human race represented in Adam's, A140:1; word judgment includes idea of, A138:3.

Misc.: For life guaranteed by ransom, A150:1-151:1; one full individual, given to all, A242:T.

TRIBE(S):

Judah And Benjamin: Held to promises, C251:T; 290:5-300.

Of Earth Will: Not see sign of presence, D599:3; will see clouds of trouble, D600:T.

Ten: Failed to return to Canaan because of unbelief, C250; House of Israel not merely, C293:1; were rent from Solomon's line, E132:1.

Twelve: Faithful of, returned from Babylon, B206:1-2; C251:1; first called at Jacob's death, A71:3.

Misc.: Gad returned to Jerusalem from Arabia, C273:T; of Judah, why pedigree kept, A42:1.

TRIBULATION:

Great: A legitimate effect, D49-51; 525:2; distinguished from tribulation "of those days," D583-584; of Gospel Age greater than Jewish Age, D529:2; religious systems overwhelmed in, D552:1; short, decisive conflict, D272:2; those who come through, D268:T; 577:2; 578:3.

Of: Great Company, F126:3-127; 707:2.

Tribulation Saints: Represented by lambs, D17:1.

Misc.: 1260 years of Papal power, D584:2; 585:2; blessed results of, more than offset trouble, B364:1; entire Gospel Age a period of, D584:2.

See Great Company.

TRINITARIANS:

Fearing to translate *Jehovah* properly, E65:F.

TRINITY:

Doctrine Of: A test of orthodoxy by Protestants, E64:2; arguments against, E54-55; 59-60:1; as taught in Catechism, E166:T; Bible teaches unity, not, E59:1; examination of Scriptures some use to teach, E65-82; false, E165:1; from Satan through

Papacy, E60:2-63; 64:2; one of Satan's dark mysteries, E61:T-1; Scriptures do not teach third person of, as another god, E224:2; spurious texts used to prove, E55:2-56:2; that holy Spirit cannot be a person shown in Eph. 5:18-20, E244:3.

Effect Of: Any disbelieving considered heretics by Church of Rome, E64:2; has led to wrong thought on holy Spirit, E165:1; has rendered much of Word of God of none effect, E166:T; held by many because of fear of eternal torture, E64:1; teaching of three equal gods denies teaching on one God, E55:1.

Not: Biblical, E54:1; 55:2-58:7; 75-82:1; 165:2; implied by holy Spirit as Comforter, E204:1; reasonable, E60:2; 94:T; 165:2; 224:2; 244:3; 269:T; understood or explained and perplexing to Christendom, E54:1; 60:2.

Origin Of: Began in 2nd and 3rd century, E62:2; came from Gentile converts, E63:3; historian says, began in 4th century, E63:1-2.

TRIUMPH:

Of Spirit Of Evil: Against faithful when they are slandered, E190:2; in crucifying Jesus, E190:2.

Of Spirit Of Holiness: Seeming defeat of, is actually a triumph, E191:1.

TROUBLE, TIME OF:

Causes Of: Antitypical Jubilee trumpet, B197:3; class struggle, A312:2-315:1; 332:1; comes as natural result of sin, A308:2-309:1; differences between capital and labor, A313:2; elements now working, D13:1; increase of knowledge, A170:1-2; intensified by social conditions, D380:1; Lord's presence, B100:1; 140:1-141:1; machinery vs. labor, D316-323; masses uprising, B140:1;

natural causes, A325:1-333:2; retributive character of, D537:T; stock-watering, A329:2-330.

Effects On: Advantages of meek in, A334:T; all classes and nations, A316:T; D18:2; 68-73; 272:3; Babylon falling in, (figures "t," "u" and "v" on Chart), A239:1; Great Company first to recognize Anointed in, B77:6; household of faith in harmony with discipline of, D14:1; instructions regarding hiding from, D540:1-2; Jehovah to fight against nations in, D650:T; judgment of, collective, D12:1; none will entirely escape, A334:T; present generation, D13:1; rich suffer most in, D273:T; selfishness prevents lessening of, B140:1; world after Babylon begins to fall, A241:1.

Jacob's: Ancient Worthies appear at close of, D626:1; at end of Armageddon, J16:1 (1912); blindness of Israel removed in, D555:1; condition of Israel prior to, D554:2; God will reveal himself in, D555:1; Gog and Magog in, D554:2-3; revolution and anarchy conclude, D557:T; the time of, C286:2; D552-559.

Illustrated By: French Revolution, D531:1; Israel, a type, A315:1; on fleshly Israel type of nominal spiritual Israel, D568:3; two remarkable types of, D529-541.

Israel: Dwells safely in Palestine during, C277:4; of Jewish nation, A229:2; restored to God's favor during, A241:1; upon Israel followed end of seventy weeks, B71:3; 233:2; 234:2.

Result Of: Blessings introduced by, D516:1; cleansing before healing, B197; closes Narrow Way, C208; destroys present order, A241; 271; 316:1; 332:1; 336:1; B76:1; 168:1; God's Kingdom follows, D616:1;

nations submissive after, D627:1-628:3; needed to show man his need for God, A333:1; overthrow of present institutions, D617:T; purification of Levites in, A320:2; purpose of, D150:2; tares burned in, D578:2; to make ready for Millennial blessings, D627:1; to prepare world to gratefully accept Christ, B251:T; will end with Prince of Peace commanding peace, A171:1; will humble arrogant, D518:1.

Saints: All selected before "dark night," C210:2; attitude and conduct in, A338-342; F608:T; bear witness to cause of, B141:1; bread and water sure, A338:2; Church completed and glorified during, A241:1; D530:1; delivered just before, D540:2; E358:1-2; elect will intervene in, D579:2; escape, how, A338:2; B162:2; C228:2-229; D516:1; E410; light bearers in, A341-342; B141:2; meaning revealed to, B30:2-31:1; 141:2; need not fear in, D45:2; not to alarm world respecting, F592:1; protected in, A338:2; persecution of, in, B261:3-264:1; 360:2-361:1; separate from both sides in, B360:1; serene in midst of, C229; some in flesh during, A338:2; C212:1; 228:2.

Symbols: Described in the book of Revelation with battle and winepress, A324:1-2; fire, A317:1; 318:1; night, D608:3; plowman, C216:2; storm, A322; 324:1; travail, comes in spasms, A334:1-335:2; D548:2; various used, J3:3; vivid descriptions of, by David in Psalms, A322:1; C229:1; voices and trumpets, B145.

When: At lapping of ages, D518:1; began October 1874, D604:2; began with nominal church, C343:T; beginning of Millennial reign, A336:2; 338:1; first on Christendom, finally on Israel, D552:2; follows Gospel

Harvest, A238:2; forepart of Millennium, B33:1; harvest ends with and includes, C208; 210:2-211; D583:4; in the end of the Gospel Age, D570-574; in the end of the Jewish Age, D569-570; Kingdom of Christ begins with, E141:2; Millennial dawn, B40:2; D627:1; reign begins before, D622:3; time of transfer of dominion, A68:2-69:1.

Misc.: Approaching, inevitable, D13:2; bonds as good as gold and silver in, D329:T; character of, A313:1-2; 316:1; end of, D556:2; Europe and U.S. facing, D442:3; four points of Mat. 24 and Mk. 13 regarding Gospel Age end, D570:4; just, D68-73; 518:1; 526:1; Lord's opportunity, J4:3; no great human leader found in, D19:T; not a repetition of history, D414:1; not "tribulation of those days," D583:4; Seventh Trumpet sounds throughout, A316:1; shown in Pyramid, C331:1; 341-343; so much greater than any previous revolution, A307:1; truth clarified in, E370:3; truth suppressed in, B262:2; 263. See Armageddon; Time, Of Trouble.

TRUE:

Vine: Probationary members of, must have taken specific steps, E230:1. See Vine and Branches, True.

TRUMP:

Of God, Seventh Trumpet, A316:1; B147:3-149; 197:2.

TRUMPET(S):

Jubilee:

SEVENTH: Mat. 24:31, D600-601:2; Trumpet, last trump, B197:2; sounding since Oct. 1874, D601:2.

Announces liberty in a time of disturbances, B197:2; antitypical, brings Time of Trouble, B197:3; in reform movements, B197:2-199.

Seventh: From Oct. 1874 to the end of Millennium, B148:1; D601:2;

gathers elect out of Babylon, D601:2,3; harvest began with sounding of, D601:2; mystery of God finished during, A87:2; order of events under, D622:3-624; refers to Lord's work, B148:T; symbolic, A316:1; sounds throughout Time of Trouble, A316:1.

Misc.: Not literal, D601:2; B145:1; 147:3; seven, blown during seven periods of time and events, B148:1; silver, Divine truth, F608:1; six refer to humanity's doings, B147:3-148; voices and, explained, B145.

TRUST:

New Creatures: God implicitly, F90:1; in God made possible by knowledge of ransom, E464:1; in the Lord implies contentment, F565:1.

LEARN: Not to, themselves, F368:1; to, where cannot trace Him, F142:2.

Lift hearts to Lord in confidence and, desiring to learn lessons, F648:T; Lord to guide, teach and show truth, F331:2; none dare, unqualifiedly his own judgment of right and wrong, F351:1; receive with, whatever benefits or trouble Lord's providence sends, F647:1; so fully, God that it will influence and shape course of life, F108:1; so implicitly as to shut out anxiety, F573:1.

Misc.: God seeks those who love and, Him, F142:2; Pharisees, in themselves, B83:3.

TRUSTS:

Development Of: D280:4; 330:3; 359:1; 368:2; 454-456; formed by corporations, D359:1; start and end of, D370:T-1; substituted for competitive system of industry, D454:2-456; why created, D330:3.

Effects Of: Become a menace to people, J4:2; D464:3; evils of, D359-364:3; 365:3-369:3; 464:3; "licensed

robbers" (news article), D365:3; "possessed of the demon of theft and murder" (news article), D366:1-2; profits of, D365:1,4; social reform and, D456:2; soon to control world, D369:T; wages affected by, D364:1; 369:T; warning of uprising against, D367:3.

Misc.: Coal, D363-364; 366:T; destroyed in "flood of fire," D370:1; in England, D368:1-2; list of, D360-363; mankind at mercy of, D369:1; ministers praise, D366:1; organized selfishness, D372:2; system pushed in U.S., D367:4.

See Giants; Corporations.

TRUTH(S)

Characteristics Of: Alone can stand searching examination, E167:1; antidote for fear, E196:3; 197:T; Author of, Jehovah, E267:T; channel of the holy Spirit, E265:2-266; develops wheat, C146:2; 154:2; gathers into Christ, D609-610; is reasonable, E88:1; knowledge of, test of hearts, F96:T; sanctifies, E65:T; F137:2-139; spirit of, E203:1; too deep for human origin, B15:2; will ultimately prevail, E65:T; Word of God called, why, E183:5.

Dispensational: A24:1; 74:3; B31:1; failure to rightly divide leads to confusion, A216:1; only meat for those prepared to receive, B14:1; present, A10:2; progressive light of, A11:2; 21-28:1; respecting Divine Plan and presence, a test of heart condition, F95:2; revealed only as due, A25:3-27; B17:3-22:1; summarized, A343-345; when due, meat, A349:1.

In Gospel Age: Covered in prophecies exclusively for Christian Age, A26:T; feeble light in past, A21:4; neglected by early Church, results, A22:2-24; only for Church, B169:2; 123:2; C123:2; sown by Lord and

apostles, E266:3; 295:2.

In Harvest: Channel of, no longer Christendom, C151:2-152:T; 154:2; Divine providence over U.S. in interests of, D143-145:1; does separating work, B28:1; 236; C149:3; 183; 215:1; 216:1; effects of preaching, C182-183; favorable for spread of, B257:3-258:1; made plain on tables, B14:2-15:1; C92:3; saints not now hindered from understanding all, D605:2; separates earnest and humble, B28:1; separating work of present, D609:4; served by Lord, B170:3; sickle of both harvests, A238:2; 240:1; B150:1; 190:1; 233:2; C139:1; 141:T; sickle and test of faithfulness, B29:T; will do the separating, B236:1; understood, every feature to be, B18:T.

In Millennial Age: All men to be saved and come to, E466:1; and righteousness established after Judgment Day, D165:5; for all in due time, E401:2; 475:1; 479:1; revival of, in Kingdom, D638:4; will be free and common to all, E220:2; will help men make best use of new trial, E470:T; will rule, E220:2.

In Time Of Trouble: Against error in the battle of the great day, D541:2; clarified, E370:3; opposed during Babylon's rise to power, J3:2; suppressed by the clergy, C231:2-3; suppressed, B262:2-263; C231:2-3; to smite every evil system and custom, B101:3.

Of Ransom: Error tested by, E295:3-297:1; F640:T; K1:3; guide in discriminating between, and error, E15; 21:2; key to test, E296:T; 297:1; 299:4; K1:3.

Of Second Presence: Necessary, B28:2; on every subject manifests Lord's, B165:1; D598:7; to penetrate every subject during bright shining,

B358:4.

Opposition To: Nominal leaders, B237:1; F629:1; persecution in U.S. possible, B263:2; science and education used as weapons, F658:1; sects unite in, C141:T.

Responsibility: All consecrated ministers of, E274:2; brings responsibility, A349:1; F129:2; 130:T; 719:1; 720:T; dispensing of food to household, D613-614; individual responsibility for learning, D66:1; obedience to, before more given, A278:2; opponents figuratively stone all who accept it, E91:T; those who fear it would condemn their "no-ransom" theories, E460:T; witnessing to, part of Church's mission, E294:2.

Seekers: Beauty of, not seen by sinful heart of fallen nature, E161:1; causes of ignorance of, B23:1; comprehended by faith, A20:2; deep, for whom, how comprehended, E192:1; 279-280:1; F118:1; gradually built up, B14:1; gradually unfolded, A26:1; C123; honesty necessary to progress in, F263:2; how obtained, A11; B27; E238:2-239:2; must harmonize every Bible statement, B143:3; 144:T; New Creature desires guidance of holy Spirit into all, E184:T; not sought by masses, D163:2.

ONLY: A remnant prepared to receive, B26:2-27; for faithful, A349; B21-22:1; for humble and holy, C86:1.

Revealed by Spirit, E201:2; 279-280:1; searching beam of, causes confusion amongst men, D583:1; statements to be verified by Scriptures, B171:1-172; storehouse, God's Word, A24:2-25:1; study of, necessary to victory, E204:3-205:1; to whom God sends, D609:T; two methods of seeking, A11:2; under-

stood by faith, A20:2-21:1; what is our object, A11:1-12:1.

Spirit Of: Came first upon Jesus, E189:2; came on Church at Pentecost, E189:2; Christ produced by knowledge of, D582:T; comes through Word of God, E204:3; 242:1; comforts, E268:1; defined, E183:5; encourages and restrains, E255:3; expounded spiritual truths to disciples after Atonement, E266:1; guides into all truth, E265-266; how attained, E205:2; New Creature desires guidance of holy Spirit into all, E184:T; not same as knowledge of Word of God, E205:2; not to be confused with gifts and fruits of Spirit, E205:3; receiving, meaning of, E205:2; strengthens for overcoming, E242:1; transforming power of, E183:6; truth itself main channel of, E203:1; washing by, E244:T; when he, is come, E170:3; 265:2-266; will reprove world, A266:2; E191:4; 291-294.

Symbolized As/By: "Breath of his lips," D18:3; carcass, D610-611; gold, silver, A240:1; 320:3; B171:1; F608:1; gold vessels, C120:3; 187:1; hail, A20:2; 231:3; hidden in symbols, B169:1-2; light, C93:1; 194:1; D609:T; oil, C92:1; 93:1; 194:1; rod of his mouth, D18:3; scourge, C151:T; 189:2-3; silver trumpets, F608:1; standard (Isa. 13:1), D40:2; sword, B101:T-3; 147:2; vessel, C187:1; water, A302:1; wine, C160-161:1.

Tests Of: A different mode of warfare, B100:2; after receipt of, wilful sin leaves no more sacrifice for sins, E474:T; compromising, D187-193; covered or mixed by error in creeds, A24:2; danger of trifling with, F263:2; error substituted for, by sects, A23-24; C181:3; D63-65; every item

of, important; smallest error, injurious, F327:3; hidden by extremes of error, E296:2-3; if neglected, it is useless to pray for the Spirit, E225:2; knowledge of, without Christ's spirit dwarfs New Creature, F319; must be loved more than peace, B237:T; neglect of, resulted in Papacy, A22:2-23:1; on every subject shall judge men, B147:2; once held by all who cast off wedding garment, C203:2-204:1; persecution for, witness of Spirit, E235:2-236; those not accepting, blinded, B28:2; trials, siftings, delusions closest to one's possessing largest degree of present, D581:2.

See Truth, In Harvest.

Misc.: Begotten of, E183:5-6; Church guided into, by holy Spirit, A21:2; 22:1; deserters of generally Universalists, F629:2; deserters of not to be fellowshipped, F630:T; historic, prophetic, scientific, in Pyramid, C314:3; knowledge of "that servant" dispenser, not author of, D613:4; Protestants have made little progress in, A23:1; Satan blinds to, E61-62:1; F616:2; those in present, waiting for consummation of matters, D605:T.

See Spirit, Of Truth.

TURKEY:

Compensation for debt of, C290:1; condition of, C262:2-3; England assumed protectorate over, B218:2; C260:2-261:2; Sultan of, afflicted with melancholia, D82:2; Turks tortured and killed Armenian Christians, D89:1.

TWAIN:

Adam and Eve were one and not, A124:T; when made, God called their name "Adam," T101:T.

TYNDALE:

Translation of Bible condemned, B319:3.

TYPE(S)/TYPICAL:

Nations: Babylon, of nominal systems, A313:1; Egypt, of world, A313:1; Israel often, of world justified, A313:1; Israel was a, E417:1; Jewish nation, of Christian Church, A221:4.

People: Isaac, of Jesus' sacrifice, A155:1; Joshua, David, Solomon, of great deliverer, A79:1; Moses, of glorified Church, D630:2; Moses and Law Covenant, of Christ and New Covenant, D629-631; priest typified Jesus when presenting merit of sacrifice to God, E449:3; Sarah, Abraham, Isaac, were, A85:T.

Sacrifices: All point to Jesus, A157:2; blood of bulls and goats, E442:2; foreshadowed God's love, E451:1; gave typical justification, A229:1; show ransom paid to God via priest representing Jesus, E449:3.

Misc.: Antitypes fulfilled on larger scale than, B180:2-181; continually repeated until antitype appears, B174:1; human races, various, explained, F42:F; in Jubilees of Jewish law, B173:2-190:1; keeping of, not a fulfilling of them, B174:1; not every Bible character and incident a, B174:T; of fleshly and nominal spiritual Israel's trouble, D568:3; God will not coerce in use of, F174:2-175.

TYRE:

And Sidon, seaports of activity and wealth, C262:2; siege of by Alexander the Great, C26:5; strong ones of earth, Psa. 45:12-17, C193:T.

UNBELIEF:

In A God: Is because of the sophistries of Satan, E18:3.

Israel: Entered not into God's rest because of, F392:T.

GOD: Hath concluded them all in, Rom. 11:32, F178:1; 355:1; willing

and able to graft in again if continue not in, A299:1.

Natural branches cut off because of, A292:3; not obtain what they sought because of, A298:1; ten tribes strayed from two, a sign of infidelity and, C251:T.

Nominal Church: After its fall from favor and being mouthpiece, will settle into, C167:2.

Misc.: Spirit of error leads to, E199:1; Tabernacle Court, linen curtain a wall of, T18:1.

UNBLEMISHED:

Jesus made a perfect man, undefiled, spotless, A129:T; E97:3; 106:1; 118:2; 440:1.

UNCHANGABLE:

God is, A155:1.

UNCONSECRATED:

At Memorial, distinction between consecrated and, F473:T; "Holy" condition beyond sight of world and, T21:T; influence of consecrated parent offsets and overrules influence of, to child, F532:1; not to mate, child with one who is consecrated, F559:T; one parent consecrated and one, does not alter Divine arrangement in respect to headship, F533:T.

UNCTION:

From: Holy Spirit, E281-287:1; the Holy One, E280-282; F261:1.

Misc.: Evidence of anointing, F262:T; Greek word *chrisma*, significance, E281:3-282.

UNDEFILED ONE:

Jesus: Mediator of Atonement, E97-106; was different from other men, unblemished, and spotless, E107:2; 118:2; 440:1.

UNDER-PRIESTS:

Of Royal Priesthood: Apostle Paul felt spirit impel him to tell of ransom for all, E488:1; are by nature children of wrath, E487:3; like High Priest

Jesus, each must realize the leadings of holy Spirit in ministry of reconciliation, E488:T; must suffer for righteousness' sake because sin abounds, E489:3.

UNDERSTAND(-ING):

Brought by holy Spirit, E279:2-280:1; many cannot, how Jesus was separate from sinners, E95:2; meaning of redeem requires holy Spirit, E431:4; natural man cannot, New Creature, E202:1; only in light of *parousia* of Son of Man has the holy Spirit been understood, E165:1; ransom doctrine helps us, God's laws, E440:T.

UNDERTAKER:

Sign Of: Reveals wrath of God, E409:1.

UNEMPLOYMENT:

After World War, problem of nations, J2:2; caused by labor-saving machinery, A328:1-3; conditions universal, D381-384; effects of in U.S., D377-380; natural result in day of trouble, A314.

UNFAITHFUL(-NESS):

Ambassadors: New Covenant, E490:3.

Branches: Can be cut off, E231:T.

Nominal Church: Church of Rome in, alliance with earthly empire called a harlot, C42:F; to measure of truth retained, D159:1.

Servant(s): And hypocrites will scoff during second presence, B167:1; if wise servant, disposed of, put into outer darkness and replaced, D613:3; not aware of second presence until intense fire of trouble commenced, B165:T.

Virgins: After general call ceased, faithful virgins still being sealed and separated from, C220:3; second presence separates and proves faithful from, C192:2; though foolish, may

lose Divine nature, not mean eternal torment, F75:1.

Misc.: As one proves, their crowns are transferred to others, C222:1; begettal implies spirit birth unless one proves unworthy, C223:T; disloyalty of consecrated and of world at close of Millennium will mean Second Death, F130:1; God's judgments experienced by, systems, D158:T; Judas illustrates, class in harvest, C189:1; left in darkness, A21:1; no divorce and remarriage unless adulterous, of mate, F505:T; none of the wicked (to their covenant) shall understand, C166:T; probationary members of the Church can be, E231:T; Solomon's, barred his posterity from throne, E131:2; may lead to blotting name from Lamb's book of life and losing crown, F165:1; to earthly husband would imply, to Heavenly Bridegroom, F502:1; and negligence of two of five priests destroyed for picture of Second Death, T119:T-F.

UNFORGIVABLE:

Wilful sins, E272:1; 273:1-2; 461:T; 474:T.

UNGODLY:

A godly life reproves the, E294:T.

UNHAPPINESS:

A wrong principle is productive of discord and, A119:T; evil is that which produces, A117:1; God would not sustain an evil life because source of, to itself and others, A127:1.

UNHOLY:

Spirit: Family is anger, malice, hatred, jealousy, fear, etc., E198:1; holy Spirit in God's people reproves, and selfish spirit of world, E294:1; is spirit of Satan, E188:1; is spirit of world, E189:1; of Antichrist leads into all error, E296:T.

Misc.: Children of believers no

longer unholy, but tentatively justified, F684:2; holy and, influences at war, E187:2-193; made blood of covenant unholy (lit. common, ordinary) thing, E473:1.

UNION(S):

Church: Desired by Papal system, D259:1; of governments and churches for mutual welfare in coming storm, B262:T.

OF PROTESTANTS: And Catholics seems improbable but is approaching, B360:1; and heathen sought, D233:1; called Evangelical Alliance, J9:1 (1912).

Trade: Advice concerning, F581:2-582; beaten by capital, D350:2; controlled by selfishness and blindness, A332:1; cultivated feeling of selfish independence, D324:2; effect of, D505:7; Guilds, Trusts, etc., "dens" and caves, B139:1; July 1896 Congress resolution (London), D358:3; maintain wages, D284:T; 324:2; 326:3; would enforce Golden Rule and protect own rights, A331:1. See Church(es), Nominal; Church, Of Rome; Church, Union.

UNITARIANISM:

Reform work of, C113:1.

UNITED:

Misc.: Scriptures are, in testimony of fall and redemption, E405:2.

UNITED STATES:

Army: Cost of armed peace, D95:2; size of, in 1895, D134:1.

Economic: 1858 treaty with Japan, D219:1-220:T; became the wealthiest nation in one hundred years, D417:2; 431:2; "Chinese Exclusion Bill" a law, D329:1; Congress investigates Japanese competition, D343-349.

DANGER: Of wealth in, D146:2; threatening trade with Africa, D355:2.

Demonetization of silver, D401-408;

depression of 1893-1896, D284-285; change in, D456:1-2.

EFFECT OF: Japanese competition on American prosperity, D342:4-343; "middleman" on clothing trade, D374:4; tariff in, D328:3.

Increased pig-iron production in, D321:13; industrial competition with Japan, D343-344; law of supply and demand in, D328:1-2.

PROSPERITY OF: Delayed crises in Europe, D314:3; downward, D329:T.

Robbed by currency fluctuations, D118; shipped rum and whiskey to heathen, C173-174; treasury overspent, D118:T; trust system pushed in, D367:5.

WEALTH(Y): In 1830 and 1893, D281:5; men in, D274-283; men of, foresee trouble in and leave, D148:1-2; menacing effect of individual, in, D276-277; of Osage Indians in relation to, D419:1.

Wheat production in, D389-391.

Labor: Benefits of labor laws in, D437-440; machinery vs., in the, D319:1; 379:1.

Liberty: Abolished slavery in 1863, D370:2; through Washington and Lincoln, D144:1; restraint of, D146-147; 265:2.

Political: Criticism of government by Macaulay, D441:5; danger of strong government replacing republic, B263:2; Nationalism failed in, D491:1-2; republic replaced by strong government, B263:2; repudiated divine right of kings, D264:5.

Religious: Church and state union in, B361:T; church seeking state union in, D266:3; danger of common standard of, belief, B263:2; danger of Romanism in, D146:2-147:T; effect of, education in, D443-448; "without God and without hope," D145:1.

Social: Anomalies in, life, D429:2-432:1; decadence of home ownership, D373:1-374; immigrant restrictions in, D329:1; D485:1; mistreatment of Japanese in, D221:1; no hereditary aristocracy in, D145:2; number of poor and millionaires in New York, D373:T; people crave better condition, D534:1; poverty conditions in, D286-291; regarding social revolution in, D147:2; 443:3; conditions intensify trouble, D380:1; equality less than century ago, D417:1; Socialism operative in, D482:4-483:1; starvation in, not necessary, D468:3; unemployment in, D377-380; universal suffrage no panacea for, evils, D417:4-418:2.

Truth In: Center of teachings on Lord's return and Kingdom, C84:2; Gospel Age and harvest work great in, D144:T; providence over, D143-145.

Time Of Trouble In: Dark day of May 19, 1780, D585-587; doomed to destruction, D147:2; 442:3; facing, D442:3; falling stars on Nov. 13, 1833, D588-590; Lincoln's fear of destruction, D58:3; revolution hundredfold worse than French Revolution, D380:1; 441:5-442:1; three perils of, D463:3-464:T; unique yet threatened with greater evils, D143-150; warnings of trouble, D58:2-60:1; 441:4-442.

Misc.: Effect of Ambassador in Japan (Commodore Perry), D219:1.

UNITY:

In Church: Generally and as individual *Ecclesia*, F273-275; Scriptural, F240:1-241; to be preserved unless principle involved, F299:T.

Of: Body of Christ, E215:2; F236:1; 239:1; 241:2; 259:3; force, Papal, F241:2.

PURPOSE: Between the Father, the

Son and the Church, E75:3-4; of the Father and the Son, E75:2-3. Spirit, F237:T-1.

Misc.: Not Trinity, taught by Bible, E59:1; on essentials, on non-essentials, charity, F327:2; Scriptural vs. outward or forced, F240:1-241:2.

See Oneness.

UNIVERSAL:

Salvation: Denies Scriptural testimony, E467:2; misapplies support for 1 Tim. 2:4, E467:1; not comprehensive enough, E467:2; the opposite extreme from eternal torture, E466:2; theory denies ransom, E466:1-467:2.

UNIVERSALISM:

Deserters of present truth turn to, F629:2; errors on permission of evil, A124-125; puts aside man's likeness to Creator, A125:T; reform work, C113:1.

UNJUST:

Division of land, D509:T; for God to pardon sinners with no ransom, E463:2; punished when Christ comes, A103:2; to try and condemn Adam if not capable of obedience, E408:T.

UNKNOWN:

Second Presence: As a thief, quiet, unobserved, B143:1; except to followers, as he left in like manner he comes again, B154; in end of age entirely, to world and unseen by them, B162:1.

Misc.: Candid search into, by what is known will guide to truth, A29:1; wheat, until separated in harvest, B236:1.

UNREST:

Conflicting currents of world, effect of, D452:5-6; industrial, result of blind struggle toward democracy of wealth, D421:4.

UNRIGHTEOUSNESS:

Of Fallen Man: Proved by need for

justification, E444:2.

Misc.: Reproving, part of holy Spirit's mission, E190:2-192.

UNRULY:

Elders to admonish, to point serious enough to bring before Church, F300:1-301:T; the tongue an, member, F586:1; "warn them that are," F297:2-299.

UNSTABLE:

Double-minded man unacceptable to Lord, F599:1; foolish virgins are, C221:1; impossible to overcome without strong faith, F691:2.

UNWILFUL:

Sin: Counted as coming from original sin, E461:T; mercy of God through Jesus extended to Church for, E461:T.

UNWILLINGNESS:

To transgress Divine Law a witness of holy Spirit, E235:1.

UNWORTHY:

Of Favor: Those, will die the Second Death, E31:1.

UPLIFT:

Of Mankind: By process of restitution at second advent, E137:2.

Social: Temptation to Church from Satan, E115:1.

URIM AND THUMMIN:

High Priest: Received answers through, A49:1; went into Most Holy when inquiring for Israel's welfare using the, T91:2.

USHER:

Accepted 33 A.D. as Lord's crucifixion date, B61:T; adopted 4 B.C. as Jesus' birth date, B61:T; difference between chronology of SCRIPTURE STUDIES and, B51:3-54:1; errors in chronology, B52:1-3; 53:2; followed Josephus' chronology, B52:4.

USURY:

When interest is and is not, F567:2-568.

UZZAH:

Violated sanctity of Lord's command, F174:T.

VACANCIES:

How know when all filled, C225:1.

VAILIAN THEORY:

See Canopy Theory.

VALLEY:

Of Blessing: How formed, D652:1; portrayed in Psa. 84, 85, D652-654:1.

Of Dry Bones: Ezek. 37, A108:1.

VANDALS:

Invading Rome were impressed by Pope Leo, B295:1.

VARIETY:

Of creation in perfection, pleasant, A182:1; 204:T.

VATICAN:

Picture of St. Bartholomew's Day Massacre hung in, B340:2.

VEIL(-ED):

Second Presence: Christ's glory, from human sight, B166.

Special Work: As important for feet on this side of, as glorified members beyond, C235:2; 303:1; 306:1; feet members will pass immediately from activities of service on this side to other side, F725:T.

Tabernacle:

FIRST VEIL: Called the "Door," T13:1; death of human will, T22:3; "Door," is passing, of human mindedness, T22:2.

GATE: Enter, by passing, of unbelief and sin, T22-23; "Gate," "Door" and "Veil" of same material and colors, T14:2.

SECOND VEIL: Actual death, T90:T; by faith look through the rent, T21:2; called the "Veil," T13:1; death of human body, T22:3; garments of glory worn after gone beyond, T74:2; if sacrifice imperfect, High Priest would have died

passing under, and the antitype of, T87:2-88:1; means to Body what it meant to Head, T66:2-3; divided Tabernacle into two compartments, T13:1.

Misc.: Great Pyramid corresponding to first and second, where, C355:3-356:2; Moses', type of Christ's glory, B134:1; D630:1-632:T; not all blessings of New Creation are future beyond the, F659:1; parents will have better opportunity to protect and guide children from beyond the, F555:2.

VENGEANCE:

Day Of: D11-20; Began 1874 for period of 40 years, D546:2; Jehovah, A308:1; trouble, same as, D11:2; 518:1; Zech. 14:6-7, confounded with, D655:3.

Ends: Gentile dominion, D12-13; in anarchy, D634:3.

Is: Judgment, nationally and socially, D11-12; special wrath of God, E410:1; Time of Trouble such as was not, E410:1.

Symbols Of: Clouds and thick darkness, great trumpet, black darkness, great earthquake, D630:1; 655:3; slaughter (Isa. 34:6), D17:1; used to describe, D527-529; two types of, 70 A.D. and French Revolution, D529-539.

Misc.: Leveling of society in, D634:3; makes mankind ready for New Covenant, D630:1; necessity and justice of, D47-73; overthrow of present order, D14:2; 36:2; preparatory to Kingdom, D14:2; 518:1; prophecies of rapidly culminating, D547:1; related to Divine permission, D14:2; warning of, for household of faith, D13:2-14:1.

See Judgment, Jehovah, Preparation.

VERY ELECT:

Satan: Continually brings forward

new deceptions to deceive, F617:1; powers peculiarly exercised in last days to deceive, F657:2; suggests physical sickness is a mark of disfavor to deceive, F631:1.

Misc.: Difference between the elect and the, F165:1; Great Company fails to be of, F169:T; guarded against Evolution Theory, E22:T; if possible to deceive the, B165:1; D572:1; 580; 582:1; E116:1; not because of superior mental ability and self control, F192:1.

See Elect, Very.

VESSEL(S):

Golden: Antitypical, restored, C96:T; 120:3; 146:2; Lord's, truths, doctrines, C187:1; Temple typical of Divine truths, B208:2-209:T.

Misc.: All beings are, holding a measure of life, A210:2; unto less honor, Foolish Virgins, C93:1.

VIALS:

Of wrath, seven last plagues, A336:1.

VICEGERENT:

Christ As: Is in charge of the Millennial Kingdom, D643:T; 644:3.

Pope: Claim of Bishop of Rome, B294:1-2.

VICTORIES:

Of The Spirit: Majority of nominal Christians know little about, E193:2. See Spirit, Victories.

VICTORY:

Of Jesus: Gained by opposing self-will, E112:1.

Of Truth: Will ultimately prevail, E65:T.

Over Sin: Against spirit of evil, E193:1; each individual saint must be victorious, E193:1; Royal Priesthood must be victorious over sin, E478:1.

VINDICATION:

Of God's Wisdom: By Divine Plan when it is complete, E485:T.

VINE:

False: Fruitage of is selfishness, F207:T.

Of The Earth: A nominal church, F206:1; compared to chaff, B234:T; mystic Babylon, D18:2; 51:1; F207:T.

Pruning: And fruitage, F169:1-2; 198:T-1; only by Father, F169; 197:1; varies with nature of child of God, E233:1; witness of Spirit, E230:2-232.

True: Church, F169; 206:1; fruitage is love, F206:1; Lord represents himself and Church as grape, F169:1-2; must bear fruit, F169.

Misc.: Undeveloped branch cut off, E206:1; 230:2; young, should soon put forth leaves and buds, E240.

VINE AND BRANCHES:

Original: Adam and his race represented by, E140:1; Jesus as new branch grafted into, E140:1.

True: Church became branches in, E140:1; unfaithful branches can be cut off of, E231:T.

VINEYARD:

At end, enter, show love and zeal, leave rewarding to Master's generosity, C224:2; desire to work in, evidence of spirit begettal, C222:2; go ye also into, is call to service, E274:2; laborers at any time in Gospel Age represent all laborers, C223:2.

VIOLENCE:

Feet members end earthly career with, C231:1; 232:T; Kingdom of heaven must suffer, A288:T; C164:1; D620:2; 516:1; marauders who fill their master's houses with, A315:2; Papacy's final destruction will be, D37:1; 39:1; severity of judgments more, on rich, D305:1.

VIRGIN(S):

Esposed: True Church, A98:1; C209:2.

Misc.: Apostate lost her purity, D25:3; Papacy's incompatibility of title "Mother" and, D29:T; Protestant sects born as, from reformers, D29:3-30:T; testing completed, door shut, C195; 225:1; true Church symbolized as pure, D25:2-3; 29:T; true Church to end of Age, B277:1.

VIRTUE(S):

And weaknesses of Biblical writers recorded, A41:1; operation of primary and secondary, D503:3-4.

VISION(S):

And Revelations: Granted Paul, why, A27:1; F215:1-3; in Millennium, B136:3; to Paul valuable to Church, F215:1-3.

Of: Elijah and Moses on Mt. of Transfiguration, B20; 255:2; F675:3-677:2; Nebuchadnezzar's, A252-257; B76:1; Revelation probably not understood by John, A27:2.

Misc.: Daniel's, of four earthly governments, beasts, A256:1-259:3; Hab. 2:2, C89:2; of God's plan plain in Time of End, B15:1; sealed up, but now understood, B15:1.

VISITATION:

Chart of parallels, B249; disease in nominal Zion rapidly worse from time of rejection and, C158:1; knew not because overcharged and lukewarm, B241:T; knew not time of (Lk. 19:44), A79:2; B26:2; 237:1; 254:T.

VITALITY:

If: Limited, tested to prove submission, patience and zeal, F654:T; robust health and vigor, tested if used for Lord or self, F654:T.

Jesus: Expended, in sense of the weakness and suffering he relieved, F645:T; gave of his when healing, E124:3-125:1; never prayed for deliverance from loss or sacrifice of his, F636:1; was continually going out of him, E127:1.

Misc.: Church has little, to give, but is touched with feeling of infirmities of man, F645:T; laying down life for brethren will cost physical, and pain, F633:1; life from father, E104:3.

VOICE:

Behind thee (Isa. 30:21), F410:T; of an archangel, B145:1; 147:1; 149:1-2.

VOLTAIRE:

France became infidel under influence of, C52:3; dwelt on human rights, D533:2; scorned Isaac Newton, C533:2.

VOLUNTARY(-ILY):

Sacrifice Is: Not demanded, F152:T; surrender of what is right, lawful and proper, F158:1.

Misc.: Brethren, supplied Paul's needs, F288:1; 346:1; consecration must always be a, presentation of one's powers, T94:3; Great Company not, overcomers, T70:2; Jesus, shared human weaknesses and diseases, E161:T; *Logos* made flesh not out of compulsion, but, E84:4; sufferings which count are willing and, for Lord, E121:T; worship of God by man, E468:T.

VOMIT:

Class like dog returning to, principally amongst teachers in Church at end of Age, F166:1.

VOTING:

And politics, advice concerning, F593:1-5; in *Ecclesia*, majorities not sufficient, F282:1-2; New Creature's attitude on, F593-594:1.

Vow(s):

Church: Consecration touches every act of life, F595:1; faithful until sacrifice terminates in death, A196:1; power enabling, to live up to consecration, is holy Spirit, E242:1; question is, How much are you giving? A346:2; to strive, grasp and run for

higher heavenly prize, A339:2.

Great Company: Earthborn clouds due to neglect of consecration, F144:2; neglects consecration, because of prejudice or overcharged, B20:T.

Water Baptism: Only after making consecration, F450:3; symbol of consecration, F448:T.

Misc.: Meaning of marriage, according to Scriptures, F498:T; Paul's, of purification to humiliate himself before Lord and people, F228:2; peace offering is a, or covenant based on sin offering, T81:4; people's peace offering in fulfillment of, T98:1.

WAGES:

And: Charity, one view, D502:3-504:2; prices controlled by trusts, D369:T; prices increase, D315:2; 501:3-4.

Of Sin: If eternal torment, Jesus would have experienced, E480:2; is death, E464:2; 468:2.

Misc.: Advance through increase of knowledge, D313-314; 509:1; as related to competition and land distribution, D508:3-510:2; effect of supply and demand on, D447:2; industrial system fails to pay adequate, D421:3; "iron law of," D506:2; 509:T; laws protect, D393:T; natural law of, D506:2; soon controlled by trusts, D369:T; starvation in clothing trade, D375-376; why low, D460:1; 473:1.

See Labor.

WALDENSES:

Condemned by Council of Oxford 1160 A.D., B334:1; resisted the Papal system, B334:3; 335:1.

WALK:

After God's Laws: Solomon's failure to, E131:3-5.

In Narrow Way: One of the chief battles in, is against self-will, E112:1.

In Paths Of Righteousness: Ministry of reconciliation now to exhort all to, E488:1.

Misc.: Must, in the light to make progress, A25:2.

WALKING:

Circumspectly: Redeeming the time, E431:1.

Disorderly: Not overcoming, F149-150:1; remedy, F148:2-149.

WAR(S):

Caused By: Greed and selfishness, D358:4.

Christian Attitude: New Creature's, on, F594.

Cost Of: D119:2; Military, in Europe, D93-96.

Effect Of: Charles Dickens' observation on horrors of, D94:1; destructive effects of weapons, D119:3.

Europe: Relieve pressure of labor-competition in, D314:4; threat of, D115-123.

World: 142 by five nations since 1880, D119:1; universal (might be), D122:T.

Misc.: Extravagant preparations for, D133-134; fought for liberty, D429:2; less popular because of increase of knowledge, A170:1; modern implements of, D134-143; peace guaranteed by fear of, D116:1; probability increased by preparedness, D122:1; 152-156; since human race began, D467:1.

WASHING:

By Spirit of truth, E244:T; of Priesthood, T45:T; with water of Word, E243:2; 445; F494:3.

WATCH(-ING):

Elders: To first, themselves, E283:T; overseers to, for souls to give account to Lord, E245:2.

Saints: At end of 1335 days, sent to announce Lord's presence, C123:2; Blessed servants whom Lord finds,

(Lk. 12:37), B171:T; instructed to, B18-22; 144:2-3; D605:1-2; 611; 612; Lord's second presence secret known only to, B153:2; 165:1; 168:2; 189:1; "Oh the blessedness of him that waiteth" (attitude), C126:1; when it is time, will know (Mk. 13:32-33), B18:1-2; C198:T; Watchmen see clearly as one man (Isa. 52:7), C236:1-237:2.

Misc.: Bible like a, composed of many harmonious parts, A60:2; spirit of fear is watchdog of heart, E197:2; "Watcher and Holy One" (Dan. 4), B93:2.

WATCH TOWER:

Zion's, began in 1878, C92:3.

WATER:

Baptism: Definitions, F453-453; false view, F421:2; 427:1; symbol of baptism into Christ's death, F434-442; 445-453.

Misc.: Bible's testimony like Orinoco River, A63:1; brackish, healed in Kingdom, B266:1-2; pure fountain not give forth bitter, A42:T; saints' bread and, sure, A338:2; symbolizes truth, A12:1; 303:T; C65:1; E386:2.

WAY(S):

Broad, To Destruction: A205:4-206:2; ends in destruction, A205; escape from, in Gospel Age, A206; 212:T; reign of sin and death, A206:1; who are walking, A212:T; why so named, A205:4.

Highway Of Holiness: A215:1-218; No lions on, A217; non-existent in Gospel Age, A216:1; not way of sacrifice, A215:1; perfection of, actual, A216:1; righteousness rewarded, evil punished, A217.

Narrow, To Life: A207:1-214.

CLOSED: By Time of Trouble, C208:2; with end of Gospel Age, A213:T.

Contrasted with Highway, A215:1;

Gospel Age call, E401:3; greatest privilege ever offered, C207:1; how and why made difficult, C206:2.

LEADS TO: Fellowship in Lord's glory, C206:2-207:1; immortality, A207:2; 210:1; 212:1; reward of Divine nature, A210:1-2.

One of the chief battles is against self-will, E112:1; way of sacrifice, A215:1; 217:T; C210:1; F152-153.

Of The Cross: Nominal church tempted by Satan to abandon, E114:3.

Misc.: Jesus mentioned but two, why, A218:T.

See Broad, Way.

WEAKNESS(ES):

Of Mankind: 1,000 years of restitution to overcome, E473:T; 477:1; imply need for Royal Priesthood, E476:3; in Millennial Age the only deviations from God's law will be allowance for ignorance and, E474:2; Satan used to enslave, E448:1.

Misc.: Of Biblical writers impartially recorded, A41:1; Satan takes advantage of man's, A250:2; sickness and infirmity born for us by Jesus, E127:T.

WEALTH(Y):

Accumulation: D58:2-3; 101:4; 274-278; 280-283; 294:3-297:2; 449:2; more, in past 50 yrs. than 19 centuries, D274:1-4.

And: Extravagance precursors of revolution, D101:2-3.

POVERTY: Causes, D499:1-2; 508:3-510; contrasted, D100; 274-291; 292-296; 373:T; 415-419; 431:4-432:1; 434-435; 467:4-468:2; 497-499; hatred of poor to, D98:3; in U.S., D430-432; increasing danger in Christendom, D98:3-99; paradox of civilization, D431:2; struggle in Day of Jehovah, A311; 325-337.

Power overthrown in Time of

Trouble, A315:2.

Aristocracy Of: A310-311; Dangerous to U.S., D58:2; 146:2; 276-278; 417.

Of: Fifty U.S. men could create panic and control industry, D101:6; men in U.S., D274-281; men in U.S. foresee trouble, D148; millionaires gained without education, D448:3-449; world greatly multiplied recently, D448:2.

Of Consecrated: How to be used, D521:3; stewardship, D302:1; F573:3-577.

View Of: Erroneous, of Labor as to creation of, D418:4-419:3; 497:1-3; Methodist Episcopal Bishop, D425-427; ministers are defenders of, D297:4-298; struggle for, D414:2-421; wealthy as to rights, A325:2; D497-499.

Misc.: Abuse of power of, D464; benefits to society concentrated, D419; brings evils and blessings, A311:2-312; controlled by selfishness in Time of Trouble, A170:2; 325:1-2; controllers of, can paralyze country, D101:6; danger of in U.S., D146:2; disadvantages of, D305:T; 516:2; drawn closer to governments, A312:2; emigrating from U.S., D148:2; European armies organized to increase, D89:1; evidences of last days, D274:1; in New York, D99-100; in opposition to labor class, A312:2; 313:2; in past in hands of rulers, A311:1; labor conditions, improvement in, D504:3-505; menacing effect in individual, D276-277; money and machinery creators of, D299:2-300:T; 376:3; demonetization of silver affecting U.S., D395:1; 402-411; not able to alter social trend, D437:1; on one side with arrogance and pride, A325:1; Patriarchs' vs. modern, D427:2; precursor of French

Revolution, D101:2; redistribution of, in Israel, D427:2; redistribution of, no solution for social crisis, D419:1; 437:1; regulation under Mosaic Law, D416:1; society powerless in limiting, D419:3; struggle toward democracy of, D421:4; tares in congregations mostly of, D62:1; taxation of, violation of property rights, D499:5; Time of Trouble will destroy, as a class, A315:2; 316:1; will not save in Time of Trouble, A316:1.

See Silver, Gold, Rich.

WEAPONS:

Make war probable, D122:1; modern implements of war, D119:3; 134-143.

WEDDING:

Garment: Imputed righteousness of Christ, A195:1.

Supper: Great Company called to, A241:T.

WEEK(S):

Creative: Length and work, F18:1-19:2; 24:2; 29:3-52:4

Seventieth: Began at Lord's baptism, B214:T; Gentiles could be accepted at end of, E213:2; Israel rejected as a nation in, B70-71; 213:2; Judaism rejected as system before end of, C169:3-170; 217:2; Messiah cut off in midst of, A223:3; B61:T; 69:2; C108:1; 170; remnant of Israel favored, B70-71; 213:2; C170-171; 217:2; special individual favor ended with end of, B234:2; trouble upon Israel followed end of, B71:3; 233:2; 234:2; typical, C171-172; 216:3-218.

Seventy: Began with decree to rebuild Jerusalem, B66:2-67; favor upon Israel, B70-71; 213:2; C169:3.

FULFILLED: Aids in understanding second advent prophecies, B64:2; key unlocking other time prophecies, B64-65; on scale of day for year, B65:3; upon Daniel's people,

B69-70.

Of Daniel explained, B63-72; only prophecy indicating Lord's first advent, B64:2.

Sixty-Nine: Messiah promised at end of, B65:2; reached to Jesus' anointing, not birth, B66:1; 214:T.

WESLEYS:

And Whitfield, religious revival, D174:2; organized Methodism, C113:1; reform work, C113:1.

WHEAT:

And Tares: Contrasted, C146-148; F656:T; defined, C137:T; in nominal church, A237:1

SEPARATED: By present truth, C139; 183:1; from unripe, A239:T; not by creeds, C137-142; work of harvest, A237-239; B236:1; C136:2-138; 155:T; 183; D30:1; 578:2; 616:4; F431:T.

Demonetization Of Silver: Disadvantage of, to, growers, D393:3; 407:1; grain before and after, D391:2-400:4; law of supply and demand on, D399:2.

Few In Number: Comparatively, B205:1; D515:4.

Misc.: Choked by tares, C146:2-148; D159:1; Christadelphians and Mormons claim to have all, C138; Christendom favored until 1878 because of, C155:T; developed by truth, C146:2; 154:2; garnered in harvest, D578:2; nourished in and called out of nominal church, F656:T; of Jewish Harvest, Israelites indeed, B233:2; F197:1; midst tares, D157:2; 159:1; two classes of, saved in harvest, D578:3; world production of, D389-392:T.

See Harvest(s).

WHIRLWIND:

Symbol Of: Day of Vengeance, D528:4; trouble, B260:1.

Misc.: Ascent of Elijah, typical,

B260:1; 264:T; C225:1; intense and complicated trouble, D13:T; loosing of "four winds," C225:1.

WHISPERINGS:

Witness of holy Spirit is not through, E228:1.

WICKED:

Wilfully: Destruction of, under terms of New Covenant, E419:3.

Misc.: Those disobedient after receiving knowledge of truth, E387:3; turned into hell, E361:5-6.

WICKEDNESS:

All, uncovered in world revolution, D541:1.

WIDOW(S):

Treatment of, under Law, A52:3.

WIFE:

Duties: And responsibilities, F497:3-498; of believing, F533:T.

Misc.: As helpmate, F495:1; should reverence husband, but not a slavish way, F497:2-498:2.

WILDERNESS:

Church in, B329:1; C37:2; 65:T; 122:2-123; D27:T; 584:2; condition of separation from world, D27:T; temptations to Jesus in, E110-117.

WILFUL:

Sinner: Adam was, E408:T; destroyed under New Covenant, E419:3; no redemption for, E477:2; who will not hear Prophet after 100 years will die Second Death, E20:1; 218:1; 387:3; 471:1; 473:1; 478:1-2; will be cut off in next Age, E240:T.

Sins: After receive knowledge of truth leave no more sacrifice for, E474:T; in Millennial Age, E461:T; 474:T; unforgivable, E272:1; 273:1-2.

WILL:

Divine:

ACCEPTANCE OF: Evidenced by holy Spirit, E275:2-3; instead of our own, E435:1; needed for reconcili-

ation, E217:2; .

FOR ALL TO BE SAVED FROM: Ignorance, blindness, degradation, E469:T; Satan's blinding influences, E470:T.

He who has seal of sonship delights to do, E248:T; new mind prompts us to search God's Word to know, E201:1; Redeemer reigns for the carrying out of, E470:T; Satan supposed he was frustrating, E485:T; Spirit of God defined as, E182:1.

Human: Buried into will of Christ, F436:1; limits Satan's power, A263:T; sacrificed in consecration, A199:T.

New: Controls sacrificed body, E199:2; F136:1; 375:1; 485-489:1; dead to sin, F367:2-3; duties of, F488:2; new nature, only the, F675:2; quickens New Creature bodies, F486:2; temptations to Jesus in wilderness were according to, E110:1-2.

Of World: Shall progress toward perfection in proportion as it wills so to do, E478:2.

Misc.: And bent of mind changed in New Creatures, A201:3-202:1; and sentiments represent individuality, A202:1; human, is sacrificed, A199:T; man originally endowed with free, A120:3; 126:1; no cross-grained, of our own, A83:2; not coerced in making types, F174:2-175:2; of God, must submit to, A203:1; transformation of, A202:1.

WILLING:

And obedient to be regenerated, E140:2; of redeemed race to be brought back into full fellowship with God, E217:1.

WILLINGNESS:

Of Jesus: To die as man's ransom tested by crucifixion, E443:2.

WIND:

Illustration of those born of Spirit in resurrection, A280:1.

WINE:

Mass: Claimed to be actual blood of Christ, C99:1; if drop of, spilled, C100:T; priest's power to turn, into blood, F471:T.

Of: Antichrist, mixed doctrine false and true, B348:2.

BABYLON: D267:1; spirit, influence of her fornication, C164:1.

Parable: New wine in old wine-skins, C160-161.

Misc.: As medicine, F653; fruit of vine not limited to fermented, F476:T, F.

WINEPRESS:

Treading Alone: Divine Power, D18:3; last feature of harvest work, D18:2; typical significance, D18.

Misc.: Figure of Day of Lord, A324:2; harvest of vine of earth in, B171:T.

WINTER:

Flee before, D578-579.

WISDOM:

Christ: Made unto us, how, why, E435:1; F96:2-100:3.

Of God: A32:2-33:1; Allowed man's suffering for 6,000 years, E451:1; chose death sentence for man, E413:T-1; chose sentence of restraint for angels, E413:T-1; dictated plan for ransom the best method for redemption, E450:3; 483:2-486:1; displayed in law of Moses, A53:1; exhibited by His plan, A220:1; foreknew fall of man, E450:3; fully vindicated when plan complete, E485:T; is perfect, E34:1; makes provision for priesthood, E490:2; now permits love to operate upon Little Flock, E452:2; power of God withheld from helping man until directed by, E451:1; waited 2,000 years to

begin restitution work, E452:2.

Misc.: And grace of Jesus, E153:3; Bible contains superhuman, A163:1; earthly vs. heavenly, F98:T; education lacks elementary, D639:2; heavenly order in operation of, F98-100:3; *Logos* personified as, E92:3-93:1; Millennial King as personification of, D637:1; of world vs., from above, F515:1; 605:1; prayer for, proper, F686; spirit of error assumes to be wiser than Word of God, E198:3. See God's, Attributes.

WISE:

Servant: Made ruler over goods, B163:3.

Misc.: Of world see problems but no remedies, D413-468.

WITNESS(-ING):

Effect Of: To convince world of sin, righteousness and judgment, E192:T-1.

To World: Already given to every nation, A91:2; D568:2; amongst all nations, E191:3; holy Spirit sent to, E191:1-4.

GOSPEL: By Bible Societies in every language, A91:2; main object in present Age, what is, A92:1; preached for a, not world conversion, A91:2; D169:1; 568:1; secondary object in this Age is not, A92:1; world-wide, D567-569.

Misc.: Church's responsibility to, A95:T; power to know times and seasons for, supplied to entire Church, B120:2; 121.

See Gospel, Witness; World, Conversion.

WITNESSES:

Of Holy Spirit: Adversity, E232; being consecrated, E229:4-5; being drawn to Christ, E229:2-3; being evilly spoken of, especially by so-called Christians, E236:T; being not ashamed of Lord and his brethren,

E237:1; cause for rejoicing, E241:1; chastenings are not necessarily, of faults, E234:1; differs for each individual, E240:1; first, is acceptance with Lord and desire to grow, E240:2; gives joy, peace, light, comfort, strength, E228:3.

GROWTH IN: Fruits of the spirit, E239:2; justification and sanctification, E242:T; knowledge, E238:2-239:2; needed to have peace of God, E226:2.

NOT: Just feelings, E226:3; through "whisperings," E228:1.

Only to sons, E226:2; 233:1; prunings, E231:T; 234:3; 235:T; questions to ask when seeking, E229:1-241:1; repeated self-examination needed to see, E234:2; seal of sonship is one of the most advanced, E226:2; 247:5-248:1.

SEEKING TO: Know things to come, E238:2; understand "strong meat," E238:2.

Specific steps to be probationary members of true Church, E230:1; subject greatly misunderstood, E226:3; 227:2-3; 228:2; suffering for speaking the truth in love, E236:2; those lacking a particular point should develop it, E241:1; unwillingness to transgress Divine Law, E235:1; with our spirits through the Bible, E229:T; 230:1-2.

WORLD: In next Age in similar manner but dissimilar in facts, E239:3; desire to witness to, E237:1; lack of harmony with, E235:2; 236:2; 237:2; overcoming, E237:2-238:1.

Two: Correspond to typical and real Kingdoms, D652:T; faithfully borne testimony to every nation, D258:1; of Rev. 11:3, the Bible, D258:1; Old Testament and New Testament, C122:2; D652:T.

Misc.: False, E226:3-228:2; disci-

ples, of Jesus' resurrection, B124:T. See Greek and Hebrew Word Index; Scriptures; Spirit, Witnesses Of.

WOLFF:

Adventist movement in Europe, B240:2.

WOMAN/WOMEN:

Rev. 12: 15-16: The early Church, C66-67; D590:5.

Seed Of: Jesus was seed of Adam through Eve, E152:T; to bruise serpent's head, A77:2.

Misc.: "Covered" when participating in prayer, testimony and Berean meetings, F271:1-272:3; first to witness and report Jesus' resurrection, B111:2; 112:1; represents nominal church, B262:T; rights in Church at Corinth, F268:2-269:1; silent as teachers, though helpers in ministry, F264:2-271:2; 272:3; symbol used for Church alone separate from its Head, B255:1; 277:1; F265:T; 270:2; the weaker, deceived, A123:T; unsuitable for public service, why, F266-267.

WOOD:

In Tabernacle: Base of metals, reckoned not actual justification, T18; T113; boards of acacia, T13; Brazen Altar, covered with copper, T15; Incense Altar, covered with gold, T17; posts of, T14; sprig of cedar, used in burning of red heifer, T109.

Misc.: Hay, stubble, symbolic significance of, A240; 320:3-321:T.

WORD:

Logos: As it occurs in Jn. 1:1 means "a word," E85:2; title (*Logos* of God) very fitting for work or office of our Master, E85:3.

Milk Of: Adulterated by nominal church, D576:3-577; for babes in Christ, A24:2.

Of God: Accomplishes what he sends it to do, E485:T; will not return

void, A95:2.

BIBLE: Absorbing theme of saints, A347:1; already published to every nation, D568:2; deep things of, E201; deeper than heathen philosophies, E404:4; enables us to know God's mind or spirit, E229:1; Evolution practically destroyed reverence for, D388:1; fountain of life, light and truth, A12:1; E188:1; gradually unfolded, C116:1; 118-123; D610-612; holy Spirit's witness is through the, E225; 229-230; 233:1; is sufficient to make wise unto salvation, A21:2; 25:1; its good influence has been recognized by statesmen, A37:1; knowledge of, without any of its spirit, is possible, E205:2; is unalterable, E229:6; knowledge of, is not the same as Spirit of truth, E205:2; Lord reveals himself through, B190:2; must be earnestly searched in order to be filled with the Spirit, E205:1; 245:2; new mind prompts us to search, to know Divine will, E201:1; no longer guide to life, D111:1; only for meek, E91:T; our battle cry is, "It is written," F658:2; privilege of the child of God is to understand, A66:1; reformers called attention to, A23:1; D160:1; restrains and protects, E259:2; reveals God, E91:1; sanctifying power of holy Spirit, E243:2-3; 245:1-246:1; 256:1; standard for test of true and false teachers, E295:2; storehouse of food, milk and meat, A24:2; E225; Sword of Spirit, F658:2; teaches things to come and strong meat, E238:2; the foundation of faith, A10:3.

MISREPRESENTED, NEGLECTED AND REJECTED: By human traditions, A24:2-25:1; for "systematic theol-

ogy," D161:1; 388:1; much of, made of none effect by teaching of Trinity, E166:T; neglected by Papacy, A22:2-23:1; replaced by human philosophies in ecclesiasticism, D111:1; spirit of error assumes to be wiser than, E198:3; systematic theology substituted in nominal church for, D161:1.

Of Reconciliation: Royal Priesthood must suffer for proclaiming, E489:3; while administering, each must offer himself a living sacrifice, E490:1-2.

Of Truth: If neglected, it is useless to pray for holy Spirit, E225:2; rightly dividing the, A74:2-3; 216:1; saints begotten by, A196:2; spirit, comes through God's Word, E204:3; 242:1.

Misc.: Jesus and Father are one in, E85:1.

WORK(S):

Law Covenant: Israel not justified by, E417:1; perfect, required by, E417:1.

Of Atonement: 1,000 year Kingdom most favorable for, E470:T; completed when full reconciliation is realized, E20:2; Mediator has entire Millennial Age to complete, E29:1-30:2; of the Father and through the Son, E223:T; reconciliation of man to Divine Law by the Redeemer, E27:T; redemption accomplished by close of Millennial Age, E441:T; to restore into fellowship with God by, E217:1.

Of God: Follows 6,000 years of preparation, A88:T; is perfect, E406:1; is to set up Christ's Kingdom, A308:T; misunderstood because unfinished, A65:1.

Of Jesus: First, in Millennial reign is binding of Satan, E20:T; 470:T; enabled him to become Lord of all and David's Lord, E134:2; of salvation as representative of God, E35:1; of life-giving to world deferred until

body of Life-giver has been completed, E144:2.

Misc.: Cannot secure justification, plane "N," on Chart, A232:T; 233:1; every man's, revealed by fire, A320:3-321:1; Jesus and Father one in, E85:1; in Millennial Age is regeneration, E138:1; obedience produces cleansing, E445:2; of Church continues, labor ceases, with change, C238:T; of flesh and devil violate law of love, F404-406; of restitution needed to bring about full reconciliation with God, E456:T; salvation not of, A103:T; some nominal Christians are consecrated to a, E194:T; to bring forth acceptable fruit, A233:1; we cannot be justified by, E444:2-3; wonderful, of devil (Mat. 7:22-23), F638-641; world to be judged by, F106:3; F112-113.

See *Logos*, Work Of.

WORLD(S):

Condemnation Of: In Adam, A140:1-2; only those who have escaped, are Lord's brethren, E108:2; with or without law, A101:2.

Conversion: Christ comes before, A91:1; disciples expected Lord's cause to conquer, D564:1; impossible before exaltation of Church, D242:2; nominal church's failure acknowledged, D167-173; 184:2; 217:1-223:2; 243-255; is not attempted by God in Gospel Age, proofs, A72:1; 94:3-95; D169:1; 68:1; not Church's mission now, A14:1; 90; 94:3-95; 266:2; social uplift substituted for, D171:2-172:1; through glorified Church, A95:1; tithing a requirement for, claimed by nominal church, D244:2; work of Millennium, D242:2; 243:T.

Enemy Of Church: F604:1-608:2; Does not understand or appreciate New Creation, F487:2; 727:3; friend-

ship of, is enmity with God, A214:T; Jesus, Apostles, Church separate from, A266:1-2; "knoweth us not," F487:2; 727:3; saints "in but not of," D522-525; vs. Spirit of God, E186:2; 202:1; 264:2; 291:2-292:1.

Holy Spirit:

is: Battleground between, and evil spirit, E189:1; reproved by righteousness and judgment of, E192:T-1; 292:2-294:2; sent to witness to, E191:1-4.

IN MILLENNIAL AGE WILL:

BE: Same as on Church now, but with different results, E220:1; channel of at-one-ment in the future, E208:2; in three ways, E218:T; poured upon, E219:2.

Bring back into harmony with God, E164:1; have to avail itself of its privileges, E218:1.

WITNESS OF: Desire to witness to, is a, E237:1; lack of harmony with, is a, E235:2; 236:2; 237:2; overcoming, a, E237:2-238:1; separation from, a, E235:2-3; will have in next Age, E239:3.

In Time Of Trouble: Battle of Great Day, world-wide, D541:2; crisis brought on by prosperity, D314-315; deliverance of the Church, harbinger of deliverance of, C227:2; dread of, not felt by saints, A338:2; humble of, will suffer less than others, A334:T; involved in doom of Babylon, D186:2; soon controlled by trusts, D369:T.

Judgment Of: Given to Jesus in Millennial Age, E471:1; knowledge given to world before trial for life, E479:1; Millennium, Day of, E469:1; 479:2; 479:3-480; saints shall judge, A146:T; shown in parable of sheep and goats, E479:3; worthiness or unworthiness of eternal life in hands of Jesus, E408:1; 457:2; 470:1-471:T.

Justification Of: Will be actual in Millennium, E241:3.

Kingdoms Of: Lord's brethren must stand separate from, E115:T; Protestants sought protection from, E115:T.

Life-Giver To: Can receive everlasting life only from Christ, E105:3; 143:T; Jesus will be, E105:3; 143:T-144:3; 458:2; life-giving deferred until body of, completed, E144:2.

Redemption Of: By sacrifice of himself, Christ bought blessings for, E221:2; gift of Jesus' life constituted redemption price for, E210:1; house of sons unknown until, E177:1; Jesus' sacrifice opened up way of return to harmony with God, E446:2; Jesus sold all he had to purchase, E440:1; no outward evidence of, E460:2.

Spirit Of: Displaces Spirit of holiness in careless New Creatures, E205:1; ignores Jesus as Redeemer, E187:1; in Babylon, D111:2; 159:1; 162:T; 173:2; 179-180; 267:1; 552:1; in Church precluded persecution, D567:1; in Great Company, A240; influenced by Satan, E186:2; 220:2; loves its governments, despite oppression, A256:2; many consecrated overcome by, A213:3-214:1; new mind can be displaced by, E205:1; not in harmony with Christ's, D183:5; overcame Reformation, D160:1; servants of sin, E188:1; spirit of Antichrist, E186:2-187:1; unrest evident, D452:5.

Three: Earth the basis of all, A69:1; God's plan covers, A66:1; in Scriptures called dispensations, A219:2; last two, contrasted, A67:4-5; outline of the, A66:2-67:5; 219:2; subdivided into ages, A70:2-73:1.

"THAT WAS" – FIRST WORLD: "A" on Chart called "The World That

Was," A219:2; from man's creation to Flood, A66:2; 219:2; manifested disastrous effects of sin, A71:T; under ministration of angels, A67:3; 220:1.

"THAT NOW IS" – SECOND WORLD: Ends in Time of Trouble, A221:1; ends with Gospel Age, A73:1; period from Flood to present time, A221:1; "Present Evil World," A67:1; reprov'd for sin, righteousness and coming judgment, A267:1; E191:3-192:1; 291-294; ruled by Satan, A68:T-2; 220:1; seven last plagues poured out upon, A238:2; three ages of, A71:3-73:1; 221:1-2.

"TO COME" – THIRD WORLD: Clear knowledge of truth will help men make best possible use of trial, E470:T; conditions in, A219:2; future trial, judgment of, more favorable, A142:1-144:1; gets back old nature freed of blemishes, E456:2; in resurrection will come to Christ as their father, F698:1-700:1; judgment trial as a parent would test a child, F711:1-712:1; knowledge to be given before trial, E479:1; life cannot be given to, until Church complete, E144:2; lifted up to perfection step by step by the Redeemer, E478:2; mankind to be enlightened in, A129:2; merit of Mediator will cover imperfection while learning, E478:3-479:1; Millennial first age of, A73:2; not under angels, A220; an outline of, A219:1-220:1; Paul given glimpse of, A70:1.

Restored To: That which was lost, E456:2; life by Great Physician, E473:T.

Will: Be blessed under New Covenant, E456:1; be born again from the dead, E142:T; 393:4; be enlightened

and restored by Jesus with Church, E217:4; 457:1; 471:T; 473:1; be fully back in favor at close of Millennial Age, E30:6-31:2; be influenced by Christ, E220:2; be under the supervision of the Royal Priesthood, E478:1; come to at-one-ment through spiritual temple, E231:2; progress toward perfection in proportion as it wills to, E478:2.

Misc.: Blessing to, through Israel communication in Kingdom between Church and, D618:3-619; darkness of, a mystery to the church, A18:2; darkness of, to be dispelled, A21:3; denouncing, unwise, F607:1-608:2; God's message to and present responsibility of, A145:1; 309:1; Gospel witness world-wide, D567-569; imperfectly recognized sin, righteousness and judgment, E192:1; in prison of death, F701:1-2; Israel represents, in justified condition, A313:1; Lord permitted own course of, in past 6000 years, D548:3; lost for lack of knowledge, unbiblical, A103:3-107; nearly two-thirds of, are heathen, A15:1; D250:1; not conquered by wealth and education, D516:2; overcoming, by faith, E238:1; philosophy of, of everlasting life, E387:2-3; 399:2; reaction to Kingdom, D631:2; saints an example to, A266:2; 341:1; Savior of, was to come through Abraham's posterity, E23:T; Scriptures supply only cure for diseases of, D383:4; 468:4; second advent glad day for, A345:2; temptations of, not like those to Jesus and Church, E110:1; 117:1; without end, ages of blessedness, A67:2; 73:1; 219:2; yet uncreated to benefit from object lesson of sin, E416:1; 485:1; F70:1.

See Judgment, Of World.

WORLDLY (-INESS):

If desire to attract, objective of meeting is lost, F311:1; quenches the holy Spirit, E264:1; shows unsoundness of mind, E256:T-259; spirit of, cannot beget wheat, F654:1; Temple church cleansed from all, B239; those blinded by, cannot discern truth, B28:2; yielding to spirit of, will result in going completely over to, or losing the prize, F606:T.

WORSHIP:

Heathen: Mariolatry from, E63:3.

Of False God: Refused by Jesus, E74:2-3.

Of God: By man must be voluntary, E468:T; in spirit and in truth, A126:1.

Of Jesus: Does not mean he is God, E72:1; proper, E72-74.

Misc.: Homage to Antichrist, sinful, E74:2; of images introduced in church in 4th century, B286:1; with reference to images or rival gods, significance of First Commandment, E73:9.

WRATH:

Children Of: All mankind not in Christ, D242:1; E108:2; under-priests are by nature, E487:3.

Day Of: Began October 1874, D604:2; Lord, A316:1; E219:2; not Divine malice, but reaping mankind's course, A308:1; 316:1; Peter's prophecy of, A318:2; two phases of, and their beginnings, D604:2.

Day Of God: Present dying time is, E346:4; revealed against all unrighteousness, A140:2; E412-413:2; saints escape special, but not general, E410:1; to close with Day of Vengeance, E410:1.

Of God: Day of Vengeance is special, E410:1; for 6,000 years, E410:1; no one escapes, E409:1; not revealed in hell of torment, but in undertaker's sign, E409:1; revealed in every funer-

al procession, A140:2.

Misc.: Fiercest against nations of Christendom, D44:1; of man and evil spirits caused to praise God, A250:1; E448:2; pouring out of "seven last plagues," A238:2; ransom delivers from, E419:1.

WRITER(S):

Of Bible: Harmonious, A56:1-59:2; hold forth resurrection as in opposition to heathen religions, A60:1; motives and character, A42:T; 54:1; 56:1.

Of New Testament: Claim Divine anointing, A59:1; trace entire plan, A58:1.

WRITING(S):

Of Apostles addressed to Church, not to world, B203:1; of Apostles and Prophets inspired, A26:1; of Moses only credible history of creation, A44:1.

WRONG:

Thought: Doctrine of Trinity has led to, on holy Spirit, E165:1.

Misc.: Adventists like Jews erred by looking for the, thing at the right time, B31:2; definition of, principle, A118:2; for every right principle, there is a corresponding, A118:2; French Revolution was a partial redress of a great, C53:2; Second Death when New Creature wilfully persists in clearly recognized, F166:T-167:1; wisdom from above cannot exercise full mercy to wilful wrongdoers because first pure, F99:2.

WYCLIFFE:

And Tyndale's translations of Bible condemned by Pope Gregory, B319:3; followers resisted Papacy, B334:3-335:1; his translation of Scripture condemned by Pope, B319:3; Reformation began about 1400 A.D. in writings of, B356:3.

YEAR(S):

100: All must have, before cut off in Millennium, A144:1; 242:T; D643:1; E473:1; 478:2.

Symbolic: Day for, in prophecy proofs, B65:3; 91; reckoned on basis of lunar, B89:1; "time" in Bible means, B89:1.

Misc.: Acceptable, of Lord is Gospel Age, E488:T; F94:1; 444:1; Bible chronology takes account only of complete, B48:F; first thousand, of Third World for blotting out evil, A67:4; fractional, in Bible balance themselves, B48:F; Jubilee, type and antitype, B175-197; Millennium signifies, A73:2; race has pursued Broad Way for six thousand, A206:1. See Thousand, Years.

YOKED:

Unequally, F496:T; 504:1.

YOM KIPPUR:

Observance of, C255:T-256:1.

ZEAL:

Of Church: Conforms to conditions, F186:T; not passive, but active energetic, C207:T.

Of Consecrated: And natural qualities determine holy Spirit's operation, E180:T; brings closeness to Lord, F135; persecution, should move to greater, B264:1; receive God's Spirit in proportion to consecration and, E191:2.

Of Great Company: Lack, to sacrifice, F93:1; 96:T; 119:T; 127:T; 133:T; 169:T; T40:1.

Of Jesus: Fat of bullock represents loving, T57:2; 61:2.

Misc.: Closed door indicated when, is no longer opposed, C207:2; door open if, and loyalty at earthly cost, C208:2; no time as favorable for activity and, B258:T; object of time prophecies to activity and, B365:T-1; of Peter, James and John, F135.

ZEDEKIAH:

Diadem and crown removed from, B75:2-76:T; E132:4-5; 133:4-134:T; length of reign, B48:F; not allowed to remain on throne of Lord's Kingdom, E132:1; removal of crown marks beginning of Gentile Times, B79:2-3; 88:3; 97:3; typical Kingdom of God was overthrown in days of, A248:2.

ZION:

Nominal: "Come out of," C158:1; controversy in, D19:1-20; spiritual and, fleshly, D23:T.

True: "Out of, shall go forth Law," D620:1; 628:3; 632:2; represents true Church, D158:T; symbol of spiritual Kingdom, D620:1; 628:3; Church are mourners in nominal, D30:1.

ZIONIST:

Movement: First secular, then religious, I2:2; growth and object of, D604:1.

ZWINGLI:

Political and religious zeal of, C110:2.

Tischendorf

INTRODUCTION by CONSTANTINE TISCHENDORF

To place the glorious works which adorn the literature of England and America within reach of the readers of other countries, was the aim of the noble originator of the "Tauchnitz Collection." And in selecting the Word of God as recorded by the Apostles for the thousandth volume of the series, he has chosen the most appropriate crown for such a structure of human genius.

As early as the reign of Elizabeth, the English nation possessed an authorized translation, executed by the Bishops under the guidance of Archbishop Parker; and this, half a century later, in the year 1611, was revised at the command of James the First by a body of learned divines, and became the present "*Authorized Version*." It is the New Testament portion of this version which forms the thousandth volume of the "Tauchnitz Collection." Founded as it was on the Greek text at that time accepted by Protestant theologians, and translated with scholarship and conscientious care, this version of the New Testament has deservedly become an object of great reverence, and a truly national treasure to the English Church. The German Church alone possesses in Luther's New Testament a treasure of similar value.

But the Greek text of the apostolic writings, since its origin in the first century, has suffered many a mischance at the hands of those who have used and studied it; the mere process of constant copying and recopying alone having given rise to many alterations. The *Authorized Version*, like Luther's, was made from a Greek text which Erasmus in 1516, and Robert Stephens in 1550, had formed from manuscripts of later date than the tenth century. Whether those manuscripts were thoroughly trustworthy — in other words, whether they exhibited the apostolic original as perfectly as possible — has long been matter of diligent and learned investigation. Since the sixteenth century Greek manuscripts have been discovered of far greater antiquity than those of Erasmus and Stephens; as well as others in *Latin, Syriac, Coptic, and Gothic*, into which languages the sacred text was translated between the second and fourth centuries; while in the works of the Fathers from the second century downward, many quotations from the New Testament have been found and compared. And the result

has been, that while on the one hand scholars have become aware that the text of Erasmus and Stephens was in use in the Byzantine Church long before the tenth century, on the other hand, they have discovered thousands of readings which had escaped the notice of those editors. The question then arose, which reading in each case most correctly represented what the apostles had written? By no means an easy question, since the variations in the documents are very ancient. Jerome notices them, and many were in existence even as early as the fourth century. Scholars are much divided as to the readings which most exactly convey the Word of God, but one thing is agreed upon by the majority of those who understand the subject, namely, that the oldest copies approach the original text more nearly than the later ones.

Providence has ordained for the New Testament more sources of the greatest antiquity than are possessed by all the old Greek literature put together. And of these, two manuscripts have for long been especially esteemed by Christian scholars, since, in addition to their great antiquity, they contain very nearly the whole of both the Old and New Testaments. Of these two, one is deposited in the Vatican, and the other in the British Museum. Within the last ten years a third has been added to the number, which was found at Mount Sinai, and is now at St. Petersburg.

These three manuscripts undoubtedly stand at the head of all the ancient copies of the New Testament, and it is by their standard that both the early editions of the Greek text and the modern versions are to be compared and corrected. Indeed, it is not too much to hope that by their means a Greek text of the New Testament may sooner or later be settled, which shall serve as the basis of translation for all Christian communities. But before this can come about, it is of the greatest interest to all Christians who value the sacred Scriptures, to understand the relation which the ordinary Bibles of Europe and America bear to the very ancient documents of which we have been speaking. And it thus occurred to Baron Tauchnitz and myself that it would be to the interests of both piety and learning if we took the occasion of the thousandth volume of the "Tauchnitz Collection" to issue an edition of the *English Authorized Version* of the New Testament, which should exhibit the various departures of that Version from the three oldest and most important manuscripts.

The effect of thus comparing the common English text with the most ancient authorities will be as often to disclose agreement as disagreement. True, the three great Manuscripts alluded to differ from each other both in age and authority, and no one of them can be said to stand so high that its sole verdict is sufficient to silence all contradiction. But to treat such ancient authorities with neglect would be either unwarrantable arrogance or culpable negligence; and it would be indeed

a misunderstanding of the dealings of Providence if, after these documents had been preserved through all the dangers of fourteen or fifteen centuries, and delivered safe into our hands, we were not to receive them with thankfulness as most valuable instruments for the elucidation of truth.

It may be urged that our undertaking is opposed to true reverence; and that by thus exposing the inaccuracies of the English Version, we shall bring discredit upon a work which has been for centuries the object of love and veneration both in public and private. But those who would stigmatize the process of scientific criticism and test, which we propose, as irreverent, are greatly mistaken. To us the most reverential course appears to be, to accept nothing as the word of God which is not proved to be so by the evidence of the oldest, and therefore the most certain, witnesses that He has put into our hands. With this view, and with this intention, the writer of the present Introduction has occupied himself, for thirty years past, in searching not only the libraries of Europe, but the obscurest convents of the East, both in Africa and Asia, for the most ancient manuscripts of the Bible; and has done all in his power to collect the most important of such documents, to arrange them, and to publish them for the benefit both of the present age and of posterity, so as to settle the original text of the sacred writers on the basis of the most careful investigation. And it is the same conviction that has led him to undertake the more popular task of preparing the present edition of the English New Testament. In no country have his labors and happy discoveries been so warmly received and so thoroughly appreciated as in England, since his first visit to Oxford, Cambridge, and London, more than a quarter of a century ago; and he has therefore good ground for hope that the present work will meet with interest and success in the same quarters.

Before proceeding to speak more particularly of the present edition it will be advisable to say something in detail about the three great manuscripts so often already referred to.

The first which came into the possession of Europe was the *Vatican Codex*. Whence it was acquired by the Vatican Library is not known; but it appears in the first catalogue of that collection, which dates from the year 1475.

The manuscript embraces both the Old and New Testaments. Of the latter, it contains the four Gospels, the Acts, the seven Catholic Epistles, nine of the Pauline Epistles, and the Epistle to the Hebrews as far as IX. 14, from which verse to the end of the New Testament it is deficient; so that not only the last chapters of the Hebrews, but the Epistles to Timothy, Titus, and Philemon, as well as the Revelation, are missing. It is in three columns to a page. The peculiarities of the writing, the arrangement of the manuscript, and the character of the text—especially certain very remarkable readings—all combine to place the

execution of the Codex in the fourth century, possibly about the middle of it. Owing to the regulations of the Papal library it was for a long time very difficult to make use of the manuscript. But in the year 1828 an edition of it was undertaken by Angelo Mai, afterwards Cardinal, at the instance of Pope Leo XII. The work did not, however, appear until 1857, three years after Mai's death, and is extremely inaccurate. Many hundreds of its errors are corrected by the present writer in his *Novum Testamentum Vaticanum*, 1867; and further corrections were supplied by the facsimile edition of Vercellone and Cozza, 1868, which are included in the *Appendix Novi Testamenti Vaticani*, 1869.

The *Alexandrine Codex* was presented to King Charles the First in 1628 by Cyril Lucar, Patriarch of Constantinople, who had himself brought it from Alexandria, of which place he was formerly Patriarch, and whence it derives its name. It is written in pages of two columns, and contains both the Old and New Testaments. Of the New, the following passages are wanting: Matt. I. I to XXV. 6; John VI. 50 to VIII. 52; 2 Cor. IV. 13 to XII. 6. In addition to the Bible the manuscript contains the *Epistle of Clemens Romanus* (the only known copy), a letter of Athanasius, and a treatise of Eusebius upon the Psalms. On palaeographic and other grounds, it would appear to have been written about the middle of the fifth century. The New Testament was published in quasi-facsimile in 1786 by C. G. Woide, and has been recently re-edited, with corrections, in a smaller shape, by B. Harris Cowper.

The *Sinaitic Codex* I was myself so happy to discover in 1844 and 1859, at the convent of St. Catherine, on Mount Sinai, in the latter of which years I brought it to Russia to the Emperor Alexander the Second, at whose instance my second journey to the East was undertaken. It is written in four columns to a page, and contains both Old and New Testaments—the latter perfect, without the loss of a single leaf. In addition, it contains the entire *Epistle of Barnabas*, and a portion of the "*Shepherd*" of *Hermas*, two books which down to the beginning of the fourth century were looked upon by many as Scripture. All the considerations which tend to fix the date of manuscripts lead to the conclusion that the *Sinaitic Codex* belongs to the middle of the fourth century. Indeed, the evidence is clearer in this case than in that of the *Vatican Codex*; and it is not improbable (which cannot be the case with the *Vatican MS.*) that it is one of the fifty copies of the Scriptures which the Emperor Constantine in the year 331 directed to be made for Byzantium, under the care of Eusebius of Caesarea. In this case it is a natural inference that it was sent from Byzantium to the monks of St. Catherine by the Emperor Justinian, the founder of the convent. The entire Codex was published by its discoverer, under the orders of the Emperor of Russia, in 1862, with the most scrupulous exactness, and in a truly magnificent shape, and the New Testament portion was issued in a portable form in 1863 and 1865.

These considerations seem to show that the first place among the three great Manuscripts, both for age and extent, is held by the *Sinaitic Codex*, the second by the *Vatican*, and the third by the *Alexandrine*. And this order is completely confirmed by the text they exhibit, which is not merely that which was accepted in the East at the time they were copied; but, having been written by the Alexandrine copyists who knew but little of Greek, and therefore had no temptation to make alterations, they remain in a high degree faithful to the text which was accepted through a large part of Christendom in the third and second centuries. The proof of this is their agreement with the most ancient translations—namely, the so-called *Italic*, made in the second century in proconsular Africa; the *Syriac Gospels* of the same date, now transferred from the convents of the Nitrian desert to the same British Museum; and the *Coptic* version of the third century. It is confirmed also by their agreement with the oldest of the Fathers, such as Irenaeus, Tertullian, Clement, and Origen.

These remarks apply to the *Sinaitic Codex*—which is remarkably close in its agreement to the “*Italic*” version—more than they do to the *Vatican MS.*, and still more so than to the *Alexandrine*, which, however, is of far more value in the Acts, Epistles, and Apocalypse than it is in the Gospels.

A few readings, as remarkable for the correspondence which they disclose in the date of the manuscripts, as for the testimony which they bear to their authority, I propose now to bring before my readers.

1. The ordinary conclusion to the Gospel of St. Mark, namely XVI. 9-20, is found in more than five hundred Greek manuscripts, in the whole of the *Syriac* and *Coptic*, and most of the *Latin* manuscripts, and even in the *Gothic* version. But by Eusebius and Jerome (the former of whom died in the year 340) it is stated expressly that in nearly all the trustworthy copies of their time the Gospel ended with the 8th verse; and with this, of all existing known Greek manuscripts, only the *Vatican* and the *Sinaitic* now agree.

2. The opening of the Epistle to the Ephesians in our Bibles contains the words, “to the saints which are at Ephesus.” The words “at Ephesus” were not in the copies used either by Marcion (A.D. 130-140) or Origen (185-254); Basil the Great (who died in 379) also states that they were wanting in the old manuscripts of his time; and the omission agrees well with the encyclical character of the Epistle. At the present day the words are found in many ancient Greek manuscripts, and in all the ancient versions; and even to Jerome no copy was known which did not contain them. Now, however, the *Sinaitic* and *Vatican* manuscripts alone agree with Basil, Origen and Marcion.

3. Origen states—and the statement is confirmed by various quotations before his time—that in John 1. 4 some copies contained “in Him is life,” instead of “in Him was life.” Whereas that reading is now found only in the *Sinaitic* manuscript, and in the famous Cambridge copy of the Gospels known as the “*Codex Bezae*”; although it is shown in most copies of the *Italic* version, in the old *Syriac*, and the oldest *Coptic* version.

4. Jerome mentions, in reference to Matt. XIII. 35, that Porphyry, the opponent of Christianity in the third century, accused the Evangelist of having said “which was spoken by the prophet Isaiah,” a reading which is exhibited also by an authority of the second century. To which Jerome adds that well-informed people had long before removed the name of Isaiah from the passage. Now, of all our manuscripts of a thousand years old, not one exhibits the name of Isaiah except the *Sinaitic*, with which a few of later date agree.

5. The passage John XIII. 10 is cited six times by Origen; but the *Sinaitic MS.* alone (with a few copies of the old *Italic* version) gives it as Origen does, namely, “He that is washed needeth not to wash, but is clean every whit.”

6. In John VI. 51—where the passage is very difficult to settle—the *Sinaitic Codex* alone among all Greek manuscripts has the undoubtedly right reading, namely, “If any man eat of My bread he shall live for ever. The bread which I will give for the life of the world is My flesh,” which is confirmed by Tertullian, at the end of the second century.

Many other examples of the kind might be given.

In the facsimile steel engraving which forms the frontispiece to the volume, my readers may examine for themselves the style in which each of the three great manuscripts so often mentioned is written. Initial letters are found in the *Alexandrine Codex* only, and in not having them the other two agree with the Herculanean rolls of the first century.

I have only further to speak of the method pursued in the printing of this edition.

The text is that of the English “*Authorized Version*,” exactly reproduced; and in the notes are given the variations from that text in the three manuscripts above named:—

- S denotes the *Sinaitic MS.*
- V " the *Vatican*; and
- A " the *Alexandrine*.

S*, V*, and A* denote that the words so accompanied are the original reading of the respective MSS., though altered by a later hand; while the later readings themselves are denoted by S², V², or A² respectively. But my readers will bear in mind that, as a rule, I give only the original readings, and very rarely the ancient corrections.

The sign “*om.*” denotes that the words to which it is prefixed are omitted; “*adds*” or “*add*” that they are added. For instance: “SV *om.* ever” signifies that the *Sinaitic* and *Vatican MSS.* the word “ever,” given in the English text, is omitted: while “A *adds* saying” signifies that the *Alexandrine MS.* adds that word to the passage referred to in the English text.

Notes belonging to the same words in the text are divided by a comma; those belonging to a fresh passage by a semicolon. When words from the text are quoted in the notes they are followed by a colon, and then by the correction of the manuscript. Thus, “suffered he their manners: A bore he as a nurse”—which denotes that the last five words are given in the *Alex. MS.* instead of the first four which stand in the English.

Many obvious blunders which are found in the manuscripts are passed over in silence. But others, evidently wrong, are so denoted by the words “*an error*” or “*a mere error.*” I have no doubt that very shortly after the books of the New Testament were written, and before they were protected by the authority of the Church, many arbitrary alterations and additions were made in them. On the other hand, many variations are obviously only matters of pronunciation, and of little importance; others again arise only from the Greek idiom, and therefore need not be noticed.

Inaccurate or insufficient renderings I have denoted by the words “*translate*” or “*all MSS.*” Thus “*translate* by the well” denotes that that is a more accurate rendering than the “on the well” of the English Bible. Scholars like Trench, Scrivener, and Alford, whom I have usually followed in such cases, will know how to add to these latter corrections, but the plan of my work did not allow me to give more than I have actually given.

Lastly, I have to acknowledge the kind assistance that I have received in this work from my learned friend Mr. B. Harris Cowper.

No single work of ancient Greek classical literature can command three such original witnesses as the *Sinaitic*, *Vatican*, and *Alexandrine Manuscripts*, to the integrity and accuracy of its text. That they are available in the case of a book which is at once the most sacred and the most important in the world is surely matter for the deepest thankfulness to God.

Constantine Tischendorf.
Leipzig, Christmas, 1868.

MATTHEW

Title: SV After Matthew

1

- 3 V Zare
- 5 SV Boes; SV Iobed
- 6 SV and David (*om.* the king) begat
- 7 SV Asaph
- 8 SV Asaph
- 10 SV Amos
- 12 V Selathiel
- 14 S* Sadoch
- 25 SV had brought forth a son

2

- 3 SV the king Herod
- 6 S *om.* for
- 18 SV *om.* lamentation and
- 21 SV and entered into

3

- 2 SV *om.* and
- 6 S* *om.* of him; SV in the river of Jordan
- 7 S*V to the baptism
- 8 SV fruit
- 10 SV *om.* also
- 11 S For I indeed
- 14 SV But he forbad him
- 16 S*V *om.* unto him; SV *om.* and *before* lighting

4

- 1 V into the wilderness by the spirit
- 3 S came, he said unto him
- 5 SV and set him
- 12 SV when he had heard
- 13 SV Capharnaum
- 18 SV he saw (*om.* Jesus)
- 22 S* left their ship
- 23 V And he went; S* about Galilee; S* teaching them
- 24 V *om.* and *after* torments

5

- 1 V *om.* unto him
- 4 S² that mourn now
- 16 your good works: V* your good things
- 22 SV *om.* without a cause
- 25 SV with him in the way; SV and the judge to the (*om.* deliver thee)
- 27 SV *om.* by them of old time
- 28 S* *om.* after her
- 30 and not: S* rather than
- 32 SV whosoever putteth away; V and whosoever marrieth her
- 39 S on the right cheek
- 44 SV *om.* bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you; SV *om.* despitefully use you and
- 45 S* *om.* and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust
- 46 do not even *etc.*: S* the publicans also do the same
- 47 SV do not even the heathen the same?
- 48 SV your heavenly Father is perfect

6

- 1 S but take heed; SV your righteousness
- 2 S* verily, verily
- 4 SV in secret, shall reward thee (*om.* openly)
- 5 SV and when ye pray, ye shall not be
- 6 SV *om.* openly
- 7 V as the hypocrites *do*
- 8 S*V for God your Father
- 12 S* V as we have forgiven
- 13 SV *om.* for thine is the kingdom—Amen.
- 15 S *om.* their trespasses; S the Father forgive you your trespass.

16 S* as hypocrites; S* their face; S* for verily

18 S* and the Father; SV *om.* openly

20 S and steal

21 SV thy treasure; SV thine heart; V *om.* also

22 V of the body is thine eye; S *om.* therefore

25 S *om.* or what ye shall drink; S* for the body

27 *translate* add to his life one span (*literally* one cubit)

32 S* for God your Father

33 S his kingdom and righteousness, V his righteousness and kingdom

34 SV shall take thought for itself

7

2 SV *om.* again

4 S* or how sayest thou; S to thy brother, Brother, let

5 S cast out of thine own eye the beam

8 V it is opened

9 SV of whom his son shall ask

10 SV or shall ask

12 S* *om.* therefore

13 S* for wide and broad is the way

14 S²V² how strait

22 S* cast out many devils

24 SV shall be likened

29 SV as their scribes

8

3 SV And he put forth; S* *om.* immediately

4 S* said

5 SV when he was; SV Capharnaum

6 S* *om.* Lord

7 V *om.* And; SV he saith; S* follow me, I will come

8 SV but the centurion

9 SV a man set under authority

10 V with no man in Israel

12 S* shall come out into

13 SV way, as thou; SV and the servant; S* in the selfsame hour. And the centurion returning to his house in that same hour found the servant whole.

15 S*V unto him

16 All MSS. with a word

18 S* saw multitudes, V saw a multitude

21 SV of the disciples

22 S but he saith, V but Jesus saith

23 S into the ship

25 SV and they came to him; SV save: we perish

26 S* the wind

28 S* when they were come; S* of the Gazarenes, V of the Gadarenes

29 SV *om.* Jesus; S* to destroy us

31 SV out, send us forth into the herd

32 SV into the swine; SV the whole herd (*om.* of swine) ran

9

2 SV *om.* thee

5 SV *om.* thee; S* *om.* and

8 SV they were afraid

9 S* *om.* from thence; S* of custom: he saith

10 S* And as they sat at meat; S* *om.* came and

12 S when he heard; SV *om.* unto them; S do not need physicians

13 SV *om.* to repentance

14 S*V *om.* oft

17 S but new wine must be put

21 S* *om.* but

22 S* But he turned

24 SV *om.* unto them; S* to scorn, knowing that she was dead

26 S her fame

27 V *om.* him

28 S* was entered; S* the two blind men; S* to do this unto you

31 S* *om.* all

32 S *om.* man

35 S* *om.* and *before* preaching; V *om.* among the people; S* people, and they followed him

36 SV because they were harassed

10

2 SV and James

3 S *om.* and Lebbaeus, whose surname was, V *om.* Lebbaeus, whose surname was

4 All MSS. the Cananite

5 S* *om.* saying

8 SV raise the dead, cleanse the lepers; S² *om.* raise the dead

10 SV nor yet a staff

11 S enquire in it who is

12 S* salute it, saying, Peace to this house.

13 SV return upon you

14 S house or city or town

15 S and the land of Gomorrhah

16 S* as the serpent

25 SV Belzebul

40 and he: S* but he

11

2 SV he sent by his disciples

5 S and the dead

8 S* why went ye out? to see a man; SV *om.* raiment

9 S*V why went ye out? to see a prophet?

10 SV *om.* for

15 V *om.* to hear

16 SV calling to others

17 SV *om.* unto you *after* mourned

19 of her children: SV* of her works

21 S sitting in sackcloth

23 SV Capharnaum, shalt thou be exalted unto heaven? thou shalt be

27 S* unto me of the Father

29 S* *om.* of me

12

4 SV and they did eat the shewbread; V a thing which it was not

6 SV that something greater than the temple is here

8 SV *om.* even

13 S *om.* like as the other

14 SV and took counsel

15 SV and many followed him

22 V they brought; S that the dumb spake and

24 SV Belzebul

25 SV And he knew

27 SV Belzebul

30 S scattereth me abroad

31 V shall be forgiven unto you men; SV shalt not be forgiven (*om.* unto men)

35 SV *om.* of the heart

37 S and by words

38 V *om.* and of the Pharisees; SV answered him

44 S* *om.* when he is come; S and swept

46 S* *om.* desiring to speak with him

47 S*V *om.* *this whole verse*; S² then said one of his disciples, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee

49 S* the hand

13

9 S*V *om.* to hear

11 S *om.* unto them

14 SV and by them

17 S *om.* for

22 S*V of the world

27 S* hath it the tares

28 the servants: V they; SV say unto him

29 SV saith

33 S spake he unto them, saying

34 not: SV nothing

35 S* Esaias the prophet; S*V *om.* of the world

- 36 SV Then he sent; S and entered into
 37 SV *om.* unto them
 40 SV of the world
 41 S the angels
 42 S* and they cast them
 43 S*V *om.* to hear
 44 SV *om.* again; V *om.* all
 45 S*V *om.* man
 46 SV but when he
 50 S and they cast them
 51 SV *om.* Jesus saith unto them; SV
om. Lord
 55 Joses: S John, V Joseph
 57 S but he said; V in his country

14

- 3 V For Herod had then
 4 S *om.* unto him
 12 S* his body, and buried him
 14 SV and he went forth
 15 SV the disciples; S send therefore
 16 S* but he said
 22 S And he constrained the disciples, V
 And straightw. he constr. his disciples; S
 into the ship
 23 S* *om.* when he had sent the multi-
 tudes away
 24 V was now many furlongs distant
 from the land
 25 SV he came
 26 S* but when they saw him, S²V but
 when the disciples saw him
 27 S* he spake
 28 S If it be thou, Lord
 29 to go to Jesus: V and came to Jesus,
 S* to come. Therefore he came to Jesus
 30 S*V* *om.* boisterous
 33 SV *om.* came and
 34 SV they came to land unto
 Gennesaret
 35 S of the place

15

- 1 SV then came to Jesus from

- Jerusalem Pharisees and scribes
 2 SV the hands
 3 S* *om.* also
 4 V for God said; SV Honour father
 5 S* by me, it is nothing
 6 and honour not: SV he shall not at
 all honour; SV *om.* or his mother; V the
 word of God
 8 SV *om.* draweth nigh unto me with
 their mouth, and
 12 SV the disciples; V and say
 14 S*V *om.* of the blind
 15 SV the parable
 16 SV and he said
 17 V *om.* yet
 22 SV *om.* unto him
 30 S blind, maimed, dumb, V maimed,
 blind, dumb; SV at his feet
 31 V the dumb to hear; S *om.* the
 maimed to be whole; S and the lame
 32 S the disciples; S² said to them; V
om. now
 33 SV the disciples
 36 S* and the two fishes; SV and gave
 to the disciples
 38 S beside children and women
 39 All MSS. took the ship; SV of
 Magadan

16

- 2-3 SV *om.* When it is evening—the
 signs of the times
 4 SV the sign of Jonas
 5 V the disciples
 6 S *om.* unto them
 8 SV *om.* unto them; SV ye have no
 bread
 11 SV concerning bread? but beware of
 12 S* not beware of the leaven of the
 Pharisees and of the Sadducees, but
 13 SV that the Son of man is?
 17 SV but Jesus answered
 19 SV *om.* And *before* I will give

20 SV the disciples; S*V that he was the Christ

21 S*V* Jesus Christ

22 V and saith unto him rebuking

26 SV for what shall a man be profited

28 SV that there be

17

4 SV let me make

8 SV save Jesus himself only

10 S the disciples

11 SV and he answered; V *om.* unto them; SV *om.* first

15 S *om.* Lord; SV and is sick

17 S* but he answered and said unto them

18 S and he was cured

20 SV and he saith unto them; SV of your little faith

21 S*V *om. this verse*

24 SV Capharnaum

25 S he was entering

26 V now when he said, Of strangers, Jesus said unto him, S now he said, Of strangers. Now when he said, Of strangers, Jesus said unto him

27 a piece of money: all MSS. a stater

18

1 V Now at the same

2 SV and he called

8 SV cut it off and cast it; SV maimed or halt

11 SV *om. this verse*

12 S* *om.* into the mountains

15 SV *om.* against thee; SV go, tell him

19 V again verily I say

21 S* came Peter and said, V came Peter and said unto him

24 S* many talents

25 SV the lord; SV and wife and children

26 V *om.* Lord

27 V of the servant

28 V *om.* same; SV *om.* me

29 SV *om.* at his feet; S* V *om.* all

30 S* and went

31 S now they came

35 SV *om.* their trespasses

19

3 V *om.* The; SV *om.* unto him; SV *om.* for a man

4 SV *om.* unto them; V he who created *them*

8 S Jesus saith unto them

9 V *om.* and shall marry another; V causeth her to commit adultery; S *om.* and whoso marieth—adultery

10 SV the disciples say; S* *om.* unto him

12 S* *om.* for

14 S said unto them

16 SV one came to him and said, Master, what; S may inherit

17 SV Why askest thou me concerning what is good? He who is good is One

18 S *om.* unto him

19 SV Honour father and mother

20 S*V *om.* from my youth up

21 V saith; S* become perfect

22 S *om.* that saying; V great riches

24 S that it is

25 SV the disciples

29 S* *om.* houses or, S² *adds* or houses *after* or lands; V *om.* or wife; V receive manifold

30 S last shalt be first, and first last

20

4 S into my vineyard

6 SV *om.* hour; SV *om.* idle

7 S* *om.* us; SV *om.* and whatsoever—ye receive

8 S and give the hire

9 V but when

10 V and when

16 SV *om.* for many be called, but few chosen

17 V but when Jesus was about to go up to Jerusalem, he took; SV apart, and in the way he said unto them

18 V *om.* to death

21 V but she said, Grant,

22 SV *om.* and to be baptized with baptism that I am baptized with

23 SV *om.* And; SV *om.* and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with; V or on my left

24 S they began to be much displeased with

26 SV *om.* but; V it is not so

29 S* *om.* him

30 S Have mercy on us, Jesus, thou son, V O Lord, have mercy on us, thou son

31 SV O Lord, have mercy on us, thou son

34 SV immediately they received

21

3 S hath need of it

4 S but this

7 S*V the clothes; V and he sat thereon

9 SV went before him

11 SV is the prophet Jesus of

12 SV *om.* of God

13 SV but ye make it

17 S* *om.* of the city

19 S* and nothing *was* thereon—and he said

27 S Jesus said unto them

28 S* two sons. He came; S in the vineyard

29 V said, I *go* sir, and went not; S* *om.* but

30 S* to the other; V said, I will not: afterward he repented, and went

31 SV *om.* unto him; V The last

32 V neither repented afterward

33 SV There was a householder

36 S* And again he sent

45 S But when

22

7 SV But the king was wroth

10 SV* the bridechamber

11 S* *om.* there

13 SV *om.* and take him away; SV and cast him

15 S* *om.* in *his* talk

21 SV *om.* unto him

23 S* And the same day came Sadducees

27 SV *om.* also

29 S And Jesus answered

30 V *om.* of God

32 SV He is not the God

35 SV *om.* and saying

37 SV But he said

38 SV the great and first

39 S*V *om.* And; V the second *is* likewise, Thou

40 S* *om.* all

44 SV till I put thine enemies under thy feet

23

3 SV *om.* observe *after* bid you; that observe and do: S* that do, S²V that do and observe

4 SV But they bind; S great heavy burdens, and lay them; SV but they themselves will not

5 SV for they make; SV *om.* of their garments

7 SV Rabbi *instead of* Rabbi, Rabbi

8 SV *om.* *even* Christ

9 SV your heavenly Father

10 V because your master is one

13 S* *om.* But

14 SV *om.* *this verse*

- 19 S Ye blind (*without* fools and)
 23 V but these ought ye
 26 V* the outside of it
 27 S* indeed they appear
 32 V* And ye shall fill up the measure
 34 SV scribes; *some* of them
 35 S* *om.* son of Barachias
 38 V *om.* desolate

24

- 1 SV went out from the temple and departed
 2 SV But he answered and said unto them
 6 SV for it must come
 7 S shall be earthquakes and famines in; V shall be famines and earthquakes in
 9 S* of the nations
 10 S and shall deliver up one another to tribulation; S *om.* and shall hate one another
 17 SV to take the things out of
 18 SV his garment
 22 S* were shortened *instead of* shall be shortened
 24 S that, if it were possible, even the elect would be deceived
 26 S* *om.* wherefore
 27 SV *om.* also
 28 SV *om.* for
 30 S* and all the tribes of the earth shall mourn
 31 S with a great trumpet; S and he shall gather together
 35 S* *om.* *this verse*
 36 SV *add* nor the Son *after* not the angels of heaven
 37 V For as the days
 38 V in those days that were
 39 V *om.* also
 42 SV what day
 45 SV the lord; S shall make ruler

- 48 S if the evil servant; SV *om.* his coming; SV and eateth and drinketh

25

- 2 SV were foolish, and five *were* wise
 4 SV in the vessels
 6 SV *om.* cometh; SV *om.* him
 8 A oil of your oil
 9 S* for you and us; SV *om.* but *before* go ye
 13 SVA *om.* wherein the Son of man cometh
 16 VA² and gained other; V *om.* talents
 17 SV *om.* And; SV *om.* he also
 18 A one talent; SV digged the earth
 20 A but he that; S received the five, came; SV *om.* besides them
 22 A the two came and; S *om.* Lord; SV *om.* beside them
 31 SV *om.* holy
 33 SA on the right hand; S on his left
 40 V* unto one of these least, ye
 42 V* and I am thirsty
 44 S* *om.* also; SVA *om.* him

26

- 3 SV A *om.* and the scribes; V* *om.* of the people
 4 V* *om.* and kill him
 8 S the disciples
 9 SVA for this might
 17 SV *om.* unto him
 20 SA with the twelve disciples
 21 S he saith
 22 SV *om.* of them
 25 S Jesus saith unto him
 26 A the bread, and gave thanks and brake *it*
 28 SV *om.* new
 33 SVA unto him, If (S* *om.* If) all; SVA because of thee, I will never
 36 SVA Gethsemani; SA unto his disciples; S *om.* here

- 42 V *om.* saying; SVA *om.* cup; SV *om.* from me
 43 SV and he came again and found them asleep
 44 A *om.* the third time; S the same words again
 45 SVA to the disciples; V for behold the hour
 50 S But he said unto him
 51 V which were with him
 53 SV *om.* now; S* presently give me here
 55 SV *om.* with you
 56 V all his disciples
 59 SV *om.* and elders
 60 SV but found none, though many false witnesses came. At the; SV *om.* false witnesses *after* came two, A* *om.* false
 62-63 S* *om.* Answerest thou—and said unto him
 63 S²V *om.* answered and
 65 S* saying, Behold he hath spoken; S heard the blasphemy
 70 A before them all
 75 SV *om.* unto him

27

- 2 SV *om.* him *after* delivered; SV *om.* Pontius
 4 All MSS. *om.* the; V² betrayed just blood
 9 S* And that was fulfilled which; S And I took
 10 S and I gave
 11 SV *om.* unto him
 15 S* they asked
 22 SVA *om.* unto him
 23 SV And he said
 24 V *om.* just; S* but you will see
 28 VS² And they clothed him
 33 S unto the place Golgotha
 34 SV wine to drink

- 35 SVA *om.* that it might be—did they cast lots
 40 SA save thyself, if thou be the Son of God, and come down
 41 SA *om.* also; S with the elders and scribes
 42 SV save. He is the King
 43 A *om.* now; SV let him now, if he will, deliver him
 45 S* *om.* over all the land
 46 SV Eloi, Eloi; SV lema, A lima
 48 S *om.* of them
 49 SV *after* to save him *add* but another took a spear and pierced his side, and there came out water and blood
 52 S* *om.* And the graves were opened
 53 SV *om.* and went
 55 S were also there
 56 S* Among whom was Mary the *mother* of James and the Mary of Joseph and the Mary of the sons of Zebedee; Jos: S² Joseph
 58 SV commanded *it* to be delivered
 64 SVA *om.* by night

28

- 2 SV *om.* from the door
 5 S* *om.* unto the women
 6 SV where he lay
 9 SV *om.* as they went to tell his disciples
 10 S* go tell the brethren
 12 S* with the elders, they took counsel and took large money and gave it unto
 14 SV *om.* him
 17 SV *om.* him
 18 S* *om.* unto them
 19 SA *om.* therefore
 20 SVA* *om.* Amen

MARK

Title: SV After Mark: A The Gospel
after *or* according to Mark.

1

- 1 S* *om.* the Son of God
 2 SV in Esaias the prophet; S I will send; SV *om.* before thee
 4 S* And John; SV John the Baptist was in the wilderness; V preaching *instead of* and preach
 5 S* and they of Jerusalem were all baptized
 8 SV *om.* indeed; S* *om.* you *after* shall baptize
 9 V *om.* And *before* it came to pass; SV in Jordan of John
 10 S descending and remaining on him
 11 S* a voice (*om.* came); SV in thee I am well pleased
 13 SVA *om.* there; A and angels
 14 V And after; SV the gospel of God
 15 S* *om.* and saying, S²A *om.* *only* and
 16 SV And as he passed along by the sea; SV and Andrew the brother of Simon; SV casting *nets* here and there into the sea, A casting a net here and there into the sea
 18 SV the nets
 19 S* *om.* a little, V *om.* thence
 21 SV Capharnaum; S on the sabb. day he taught in the synagogue
 23 SV And straightway there was
 24 S*V *om.* Let us alone; S we know thee
 25 S*A* *om.* saying
 27 S *om.* among themselves; SV What is this? A new doctrine with authority! He commandeth even the unclean spirits
 28 S* *om.* immediately; S²V spread abroad every where throughout; S* Judea *instead of* Galilee
 29 V when he was come out of the syn-

agogue, he entered

- 31 SV *om.* immediately
 34 S* *om.* of divers diseases; S²V because they knew that he was Christ
 35 V *om.* and departed
 37 SV And they found him, and say
 38 SV Let us go elsewhere into the next towns
 39 S* And he came to preach, S²V And he came preaching
 40 V *om.* and kneeling down to him and, S *om.* to him; V Lord, if thou wilt
 41 SV And he moved; S *om.* unto him
 42 SV *om.* as soon as he had spoken
 44 SA *om.* nothing

2

- 1 SV And when he entered again into Capharnaum after some days, it was noised
 2 SV *om.* straightway
 3 SV they come bringing unto him one sick
 4 SV not bring *him* unto him
 5 S* My son; SV *om.* thee
 7 SV Why doth this *man* thus speak? He blasphemeth.
 8 V *om.* so; SV he saith; V *om.* unto them
 9 SV *om.* thee
 11 SV Arise, I say unto thee, take up
 12 SV And he arose, and immediately took up; V *om.* saying; S* saying, It was never so seen in Israel
 13 S* And they went forth again to the sea; S* resorted unto them
 15 SV And it cometh to pass, that he sitteth at meat in his house, and many; A came also and sat together
 15-16 S and there followed him also scribes of the Pharisees, and when they saw that he was eating
 16 V And when the scribes of the

Pharisees saw that he eateth with sinners and publicans; S that your master eateth; SV *om.* and drinketh

17 SVA *om.* to repentance

18 SVA and the Pharisees; used to fast: *translate* were fasting; SV and the disciples of the Pharisees, A *om.* and of the Pharisees

20 SVA shall they fast in that day

22 SV else the wine shall burst *them*; and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: V and the wine perisheth and the bottles; S*V but new wine *must be put* into new bottles

24 A why do they that which is now lawful on the sabbath day

25 S saith

26 V *om.* How

27 A for man, not man

3

1 SV into a synagogue

2 S whether he healeth him

5 SVA *om.* whole as the other

7 SV Jesus with his disciples withdrew to the sea; S from Galilee and from Judaea followed him

8 S* *om.* and from Idumaea; S* from beyond Jordan, *they* about Tyre; SV hearing

10 A also as many as had plagues

13 S but they came

14 SV twelve, whom also he names apostles

15 SV *om.* to heal sicknesses and

16 SV And he ordained the twelve, and Simon he surnamed

18 All MSS. the Cananite

19 S* And he went

22 S Beelzebul, V Beezebul

25 S that house will not be able to stand

26 S* rise up against himself, he is

divided and cannot stand

27 SV But no man

28 SVA and the blasphemies

29 S but shall be in danger; SV of eternal sin

31 S and his mother cometh, and his brethren, V and his mother and his brethren come; calling him: A seeking for him

32 SV and they say unto him; A and thy brethren and thy sisters

33 SV and my brethren

34 V *om.* And *before* he looked

35 V *om.* For; SVA my brother and sister

4

1 SV and there gathereth unto him a very great multitude

4 SVA *om.* of the air

8 SV and did yield fruit, in that it sprang up and increased (*literally* springing up and increasing)

9 SVA *om.* unto them

10 SV the parables

11 SVA Unto you is given the mystery

12 SV and it should be forgiven them (*om.* their sins)

15 SV that was sown in them, A that was sown out of their hearts

18 SV And there are others who are; SV these are such as have heard

19 SV of the world; S* and the dec. of riches choke the word, and the lusts of other things entering in, and it

24 SV and more shall be given unto you (*om.* that hear)

28 SVA *om.* For

32 SV And when it

34 V And without

36 SVA other ships

37 S²V so that the ship was now full, S* *om.* so that it was now full

40 SV Why are ye fearful? have ye not yet faith?

5

1 S*V of the Gerasenes, S² of the Gergesenes

2 V *om.* immediately

3 S and no man could any more bind him even with chains, V and no man could any more bind him even with a chain

4 tame him: A bind him

5 SVA he was in the tombs and in the mountains

6 SV And when he

7 SVA and saith; A Son of the living God?

8 S And he said

9 SVA And he saith unto him, My name

10 A And they besought; S send him away

11 SVA unto the mountain

12 SV And they besought him

13 SV And he gave them leave; A* *om.* unclean; SV into the sea, about two thousand, and

14 SV they that fed them fled; S²VA And they went to see

15 S And they came; SV sitting, clothed

18 SVA And when he cometh

19 SVA And he suffered him not

22 SV *om.* behold; SVA he falleth

23 S and beseecheth him

25 SVA And a woman

27 SV had heard the things concerning Jesus

28 V *om.* but; S but his garment

33 S* and knowing

36 SV But Jesus having casually heard the word

38 SVA And they come—and he seeth

40 SV in where the damsel was (*om.*

lying)

42 S for she was about twelve years old; SV and they were straightway astonished

6

1 SV and cometh

2 S all these things; that even etc.: SV and such mighty works which are wrought

3 S of James and Joseph

4 S* *om.* and among his own kin

6 S And Jesus went

8 SV no bread, no scrip

10 A And he saith

11 S And whatsoever place shall not receive you; SV *om.* verily I say unto you—than for that city

12 S and preached unto them

14 V and they said

15 SVA But others said; S And others, That it is; SVA *om.* or

16 V he said, John, whom I beheaded, he is risen, S he said, He whom I beheaded, this John is risen

17 A Had sent forth and put John into prison, and bound him for Herodias' sake

20 V knowing that he was a just man and an holy, he kept him; observed: *translate* kept; SV and when he heard him, he hesitated much

22 SV came and danced, she pleased Herod, and them that sat with him. Now the king said

23 S *om.* of me

25 came in: S came

27 SV and commanded *him* to bring his head

29 S and laid him in a tomb

30 S* all things, what they had done and taught

33 SVA And they saw them departing; S and many knew them; SV *om.* and came together unto him

- 34 SV And when he came out, he saw
 35 S* came and said
 36 V and buy themselves something to eat (*om.* for they *etc.*), S and buy themselves victuals, something to eat (*om.* for they *etc.*)
 38 And when they knew, they say: S And they come and say, A they say unto him
 41 SV gave *them* to the disciples
 43 S and of the two fishes
 44 S *om.* of the loaves; VA *om.* about
 45 S into a ship
 51 SV *om.* beyond measure and wondered
 54 A straightway the men of that place knew him
 56 SV or into cities or into country

7

- 2 SVA *om.* they found fault
 4 SV *om.* and of tables (*translate* of beds or couches)
 5 Then: SV And; SV with defiled hands
 6 SV *om.* answered and
 8 SV *om.* For; SV *om.* as the washing of pots and cups: and many other (A *om.* other) such like things ye do
 12 SV *om.* And
 14 SV And when he had called the people again unto him; V he saith; S Hearken and understand (*om.* unto me every one of you)
 15 SV which come out of the man
 16 SV *om.* *this verse*
 17 SV asked of him the parable
 18 S Do ye not yet perceive; S from without entereth, it defileth not the man
 21 SV proceed evil thoughts, fornications, thefts, murders

- 22 thefts: SV adulteries
 23 S and they defile the man
 24 SV into the coasts of
 25 SV But straightway a woman; S and came in and
 27 SV And he said unto her
 28 S yet the dogs eat under the table of the
 30 SV she found her daughter laid upon the bed and the devil gone out
 31 SV from the coasts of Tyre he came through Sidon unto the sea
 32 S* his hands
 35 SV *om.* straightway; S and straightway the string of his tongue
 37 V as he maketh

8

- 1 SV being again great; SVA he called his (S the) disciples unto him
 3 SV and divers of them; V are from far
 4 S And his disciples answered and said, From
 6 SV And he commandeth
 7 A and he blessed them; S* and he blessed and set them before *them*
 8 S And all did eat, V and they did eat
 9 S And they were four thousand, V And they were about four thousand
 10 S* And straightway Jesus entered; SV into the ship; V Dalmanuntha
 11 S seeking of him to see a sign
 12 V *om.* unto you
 13 S *om.* into the ship, A into a ship
 16 SV *om.* saying; V they have no bread
 17 V And when he knew *it*; SV have ye your heart hardened?
 18 S* *om.* and *before* having ears
 19 S and how many
 20 S And when the seven loaves; V *om.* and *before* when; S And they say, V

And they say unto him

21 S unto them, Do ye not yet understand? A unto them, How is it that ye do not yet understand?

22 S^{2V} And they come

23 A and put his hands upon *him*; V he asked him, Seest thou ought?

24 SVA I see men, because I see *them* as trees, walking

25 SV upon his eyes, and he saw and was restored, and saw every thing clearly

26 S* saying, Go not into the town, S^{2V} saying, Go not even into the town; SV *om.* nor tell it to any in the town

27 A he asked the disciples

28 SV And they told him saying

29 SV And he asked them; V *om.* And *before* Peter; S the Christ, the Son of God

33 A But when Jesus had turned about; SV and saith *instead of* saying

35 SVA *om.* the same

36 A For what shall it profit the man, SV For what profiteth it a man

37 SV For what giveth a man in exchange

9

2 S into an exceeding high mountain

3 SV *om.* as snow

6 SV what to answer

7 SV and there was a voice out of the cloud, This is

11 S Why say the Pharisees and the scribes

12 SV And he told them (*om.* answered and); A as it is written *instead of* and how it is wr.

14 SV And when they came to the disciples, they saw; S*(VA) questioning among themselves

16 SV And he asked them; SA(V) What question ye among yourselves

17 SV *om.* and said

19 SVA He answereth unto them

23 SV If thou canst (*om.* believe)

24 And straightway: S* *om.* straightway, S^{2V} *om.* And; SVA* *om.* with tears; SVA *om.* Lord

29 S*V *om.* and fasting

31 V *om.* unto them

33 SV And they came to Capharnaum; SV *om.* among yourselves

34 A *om.* by the way

37 S one of these children; S and whosoever receiveth me

38 And John ans. him saying: SV John said unto him; SV *om.* and he followeth not us; SV because he followed not us

40 A against you, is on your part

41 S^{2V} in the name, that ye belong to Christ

42 SV *om.* in me

43 to go: S* to enter

44 SV *om.* *this verse*

45 S to enter maimed or halt into life; SV *om.* into the fire that never shall be quenched

46 SV *om.* *this verse*

47 SV into hell (*om.* fire)

49 SV *om.* and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt

10

1 by the farther side: SV and the farther side

2 VA And Pharisees

5 SV And Jesus said

6 God made: SV he made

7 S and his mother; SV *om.* and cleave to his wife

10 SV the disciples; SVA of this matter

12 SV And if she shall put away her husband and marry another

13 SVA and the disciples; SV rebuked

them *instead of* rebuked those that brought them

14 V *om.* and *before* forbid

16 SV in his arms, and blessed them, and put his hands upon them

17 A into the way, behold, a certain rich man came running

19 S* *om.* Do not commit adultery, S² *reads* Do not kill, Do not commit adultery; V* *om.* Defraud not; S* and thy mother

20 S And he said unto him

21 A Then he beholding him; S Yet one thing; SV *om.* take up the cross

23 S and said

24 A But he answereth and; SV *om.* for them that trust in riches

25 to go; SVA to enter

26 SV saying unto him, Who

27 SV *om.* And *before* Jesus; S* said

28 SVA *om.* Then; S and have followed thee, what shall we have therefore?

29 And Jesus *etc.*: S Jesus said unto him, Verily, V Jesus said, Verily; V or mother, or father; SV *om.* or wife; S* for the gospel (*om.* my sake and)

30 S* *om.* houses and brethren and sisters and mothers (S²A *read* mother) and children and lands with persecutions

33 S* *om.* and unto the scribes

34 SV and shall spit upon him, and shall scourge him

35 V the two sons; S saying unto him; S²V whatsoever we shall ask of thee

35-37 S* Master, we would that we may sit one on the right (*om.* That thou shouldest—Grant unto us)

38 and be baptized: SV or be baptized

39 SV *om.* indeed

40 SV or on my left hand; S is prepared of my Father

41 A they were much displeased with

the two brethren

42 But Jesus: SV And Jesus; and their great ones: S and the kings

43 S But so it is not among you

44 of you: SV among you

46 SV Bartimaeus, the Son of Timaeus, blind and a beggar (V a blind beggar) sat by the highway side

49 SV and commanded, Call him

50 rose: SV sprang up

52 SVA and followed him in the way

11

1 A to Jerusalem and the Bethphage

2 S* *om.* over against you; SVA whereon never man yet sat

3 SVA he sendeth him again (A *om.* again) hither

4 V a colt tied by a door without; in a place where two ways met: *translate* in a cross road

6 SV as Jesus had said

7 SV And they bring; S and they set *him* upon him

8 SV and others *spread* branches, which they had cut out of the fields

9 SV *om.* saying

10 A And blessed *be*; SV *om.* in the name of the Lord

11 SV And he entered into Jerusalem into the temple

14 SVA And he answered

15 SV and he went; A that sold and bought therein, and

17 SV And he taught and said unto them (V *om.* unto them); shall be called of all nations the house of prayer: *translate* shall be called the house of prayer unto all nations

18 SVA the chief priests and the scribes

19 VA they went out

20 S* And in the morning he passed by, and they saw

22-23 S If you have faith in God, verily I say unto you; V *om.* For; SV he shall have it (*om.* whatsoever he saith)

24 SV What things soever ye pray and desire

26 SV *om.* *this verse*

28 SV and said unto him; SV or who gave thee

29 SV And Jesus said unto them

30 S The baptism of John whence was it? from heaven or of men?

32 SV But should we say, Of men; they feared; S* *om.* indeed

33 SVA and say unto Jesus; SV *om.* answering

12

2 SV of the fruits

4 S* *om.* servant; SV *om.* and at him they cast stones; SV and they wounded him in the head and entreated him shamefully

5 SV *om.* again

6 SV He had yet one wellbeloved son, he sent him last unto them

9 V *om.* therefore

15 knowing; S* seeing; S* bring me a penny hither

16 And they said: A they say

17 SV *om.* answering; V *om.* unto them

19 V and leave no child; SV should take the wife

20 SVA *om.* Now

21 neither left he any seed: SV and left not any seed

22 A And the seven had her likewise, and left no seed, SV And the seven left no seed

23 SV *om.* therefore; SV *om.* when they shall rise

24 And Jesus *etc.*: SV Jesus said unto them

25 S but are as angels in heaven

26 *translate* in the book of Moses, at the bush, how God

27 SVA but of the living (*om.* the God); SV *om.* therefore

28 perceiving; S* seeing

29 And Jesus *etc.*: SV Jesus answered, The first is, Hear, O Israel

30 A and with all thy mind, and with all thy soul; SV *om.* this is the first commandment

31 And the second *etc.*: SV the second is this; S but there is none

32 V *om.* And *before* the scribe; SVA for he is one, (*om.* God) and there

33 S with all thy heart; SV *om.* and with all the soul; S* and to love thy neighbor

36 SV *om.* for; thy footstool: V under thy feet

37 SV *om.* therefore; S* and how is he

38 SV *om.* unto them

41 SV And he sat

43 SVA and said

13

2 SV *om.* answering

5 SV And Jesus began to say unto them

6 SV *om.* For

7 S see that ye be not troubled; S*V *om.* for

8 SV *om.* and *after* kingdom and *after* places; SV *om.* and troubles; SV the beginning

9 S* *om.* to yourselves; V *om.* for *before* they

11 SV And when they; SV *om.* neither do ye premeditate

12 SV And the brother shall

14 SV *om.* spoken of by Daniel the prophet

15 SV *om.* into the house

18 S*V that *it* be not

22 S But false Christs; SV *om.* even

25 SVA And the stars shall fall from

heaven

27 S And then he sendeth; V the angels

32 VA of that day or hour; V no not an angel in heaven

33 V *om.* and pray

34 SV *om.* and *before* to every man

35 SV whether at even

14

2 SV For they said

3 SV *om.* and *before* she brake

4 SV *om.* and said

5 S For the ointment might have been sold, V For this ointment *etc.*

6 S for she hath

7 S²V ye may always do them good, S* ye may do good

9 SV But verily I say; SV the gospel

10 A *om.* one of the twelve

14 SV Where is my guest-chamber

15 A *om.* and prepared; SV and there make

16 SV And the disciples; S* went forth into the city

18 V which eat with me

19 SV *om.* And *before* they began; A one by one, Is it I, Master; SV *om.* and another *said*, Is it I?

20 SV And he said (*om.* answered and); A that dippeth his hand with me

22 S²V he took bread; SVA *om.* eat *after* Take

24 V *om.* unto them; SV *om.* new

25 S I will not drink of the fruit

27 SV *om.* because of me this night

30 S *om.* twice

32 SVA Gethsemani; A to the disciples; V* *om.* here

37 and saith: A he saith

38 SV lest ye come into temptation

40 SV And again he came and found them asleep, for

43 A Judas Iscariot; SV *om.* great

51 SV a young man (*om.* certain); SV and they laid hold on him

52 SV *om.* from them

53 S and *here* were assembled; A and the scribes and the elders

55 A for false witness

58 We heard him say: S He said; A I destroy

60 V Answerest thou nothing that these

61 SA But Jesus held his peace; of the Blessed: S* of God, A of God the Blessed

64 S Behold, now ye have heard

66 S a maid

68 SV I neither know, nor understand; SV *om.* and the cock crew

69 *translate*: And the maid seeing him again began to say; V and said to them

70 S* *om.* And *before* a little after; SV *om.* and thy speech agr. thereto

71 S* *om.* of whom ye speak

72 S *om.* the second time; S *om.* twice

15

2 SV saith

4 S* *om.* saying

8 crying aloud: SV coming up; SV as he was wont to do

10 S* he had known; V that they had delivered him

12 V What shall I do, say, to the King; A that I shall do to the King

14 S* *om.* unto them; S *adds* saying *after* exceedingly

18 S to salute him and to say

20 S *om.* him *after* to crucify

22 S* unto the Golgotha

23 SV *om.* to drink

24 V And they crucify him and part his garments; SA they part

27 V they crucified

28 SVA *om.* *this verse*

30 SV save thyself by coming down

- 34 *SV om.* saying; S lema, A lima; S* sabactani, A sibacthani, V zabaphthani; A being interpreted, God, my God, why, V being interpreted, My God, why
 35 A that stood there
 36 V And one ran, filled
 39 SV that he so gave up the ghost
 41 *SV om.* also
 43 which also waited: S* and himself waited
 46 *SV om.* and *before* took him down; S a great stone

16

- 2 at the rising of the sun: All MSS. when the sun was risen
 6 S* *om.* of Nazareth
 8 SVA *om.* quickly
 9-20 Now when *Jesus* was risen early— and confirming the word with signs following. Amen: *SV om. all these versus*
 14 A But afterward; A after he was risen from the dead
 20 A *om.* Amen.

LUKE

Title: SV After Luke, A The Gospel after *or* according to Luke

1

- 19 *translate* and I was sent
 27 S of the house and lineage of David
 28 V And he came in; A came unto her; *SV om.* blessed art thou among women
 29 *SV om.* when she saw him; *SV* at the saying
 41 S* the babe leaped in her womb for joy
 59 *translate* and they were calling him
 65 S* on all that dwelt round about them and in all the hill country of Judaea because of these sayings
 66 And the hand: S For the hand

- 74 *SV* of enemies
 75 all the days of our life: SVA all our days
 77 A our sins
 78 *SV* shall visit us

2

- 1 A *om.* And *before* it came
 3 S* And they went
 5 *SV* his espoused (*om.* wife), being
 9 *SV om.* lo; S* shone over them
 10 S* which is to all people
 12 V and lying, S *om.* lying
 14 S*V*A and on earth peace among men of good pleasure
 15 S the shepherds spake one to another, saying
 21 SVA for the circumcising of him
 22 SVA of their purification
 27 S* *om.* Jesus
 33 *SV* And his father and his mother
 35 S* that the bad thoughts
 37 S* of about seventy four years
 38 *SV* gave thanks likewise unto God; *SV* for the redemption of Jerusalem
 39 S* And when he had performed—he returned
 40 *SV om.* in spirit
 41 every year: S* according to custom
 42 S* and they went up
 43 S* *om.* Jesus; *SV* and his parents knew not *of it*
 44 S* *om.* and acquaintance
 45 *SV* And when they found *him* not
 47 V And all were astonished
 48 S* thy father and I seek thee
 49 S* that ye seek me; *translate* that I must be in my Father's house
 51 S*V all the sayings
- 3
- 4 *SV om.* saying
 11 S Now he answered and said

- 13 S* And he *said*, Exact no more
 14 S* accuse not any falsely
 17 S*V Whose fan is in his hand to
 purge thoroughly his floor and to gather
 the wheat
 19 SV his brother's wife; S* *om.* and
 22 SV *om.* which said
 23 SV And Jesus himself was, when he
 began, about thirty years of age
 24 SV of Janne
 26 SV of Semein; SV of Josech; SV of
 Joda
 27 S* of Jonan, S²VA of Joanan; A
 Zorombabel
 28 S* of Cosa; SV of Elmadam
 29 SV of Jesu; S* of Eliazer
 30 SV of Jonam, A of Joanan
 31 SV of Menna, A *om.* which was *the*
son of Menan; V Mettatha; S*V of
 Natham
 32 SV of Jobel, A of Jobed; of Booz: S*
 of Balls, S²VA of Boos; of Salmon; S*V
 of Sala
 33 of Aminadab: S* of Adam, V *om.*
 which was *the son* of Aminadab; which
 was *the son* of Aram: SV which was *the*
son of Admin, which was *the son* of Arni;
 V of Esron; A *om.* which was *the son* of
 Phares
 34 S* of Isac
 35 SVA of Seruch
 36 SV of Cainam
 37 SV of Jaret, A of Jareth; S* of
 Meleleel; S of Cainan
- 4
- 2 SV *om.* afterward
 3 And: SV Now
 4 SV *om.* saying; SV *om.* but by every
 word of God
 5 SV And he taking him up, shewed
 unto him
 6 I give it: S* I will give it
- 7 A it all shall
 8 SV *om.* Get thee behind me, Satan;
 SVA *om.* for
 9 SV Now he brought him
 10 S* *om.* For
 14 S *om.* round about
 18 SV *om.* to heal the brokenhearted
 23 SV in Capharnaum
 27 SVA Naiman
 34 SV *om.* Saying
 38 A Jesus arose
 39 S and the fever left her
 41 SV *om.* Christ
 43 S* preach the gospel of God; SV was
 I sent
 44 of Galilee: SV of Judaea
- 5
- 1 S* as the people was gathered
 together and heard the word of God; to
 hear: VA and heard
 2 S* *om.* two
 3 S And he sat down in the ship and
 taught the people
 5 SV *om.* unto him
 6 SV their nets; brake: *translate* were
 breaking
 7 S* And he beckoned
 8 S* *om.* O Lord
 9 S* For they were astonished
 13 S* his hands
 14 S* *om.* and shew thyself to the priest
 15 a fame abroad of him: S* his fame;
 SV *om.* by him
 17 SV *om.* them *after* to heal
 18 S men brought a man lying on a bed
 19 before Jesus: V before all
 20 SV *om.* unto him; S *om.* thee
 25 S before him
 26 A and were filled with fear, and glo-
 rified God, saying
 27 S and he saith
 29 S *om.* him; S* *om.* and of others

30 SV But the Pharisees and the (V their) scribes

32 S* but ungodly to repentance

33 V unto him, The disciples of John fast often

34 SV And Jesus said; S* Can the children of the br. fast

35-36 S and then shall they fast. In those days he spake a parable unto them

36 SV No man rendeth a piece of a new garment and putteth it upon an old; A *om.* the piece; SV will make a rent; SVA will not agree with the old

38 S* But they put new wine; SV *om.* and both are preserved

39 SV *om.* straightway; SV The old is good

6

1 SV on the sabbath, that he went through corn fields; S plucked ears of corn

2 SV *om.* unto them; V *om.* to do

4 How he went: V He went; S *om.* and did take

5 SV unto them, The Son of man is Lord of the sabbath

6 SV *om.* also

7 A *om.* him *after* watched; SA whether he healeth

9 SV Now Jesus said; SV I ask you whether it is lawful; A to kill *for* to destroy

10 A he said to him; S And he stretched *it forth for* And he did so; A *om.* whole, SV *om.* whole as the other

11 A *adds* saying *after* one another

14 SV and James and John and Philip

15 SV And Matthew; S and James

16 SV *om.* also

17 SV and a great company of his disciples; S* *om.* of people; S* *adds* and Peraea *after* and Jerusalem

18 SVA And they that were vexed with unclean spirits were healed

21 S Blessed *are* they which hunger now: for they shall be filled

23 S* for in this manner

25 SV that are full now

26 SVA Woe when all; V for likewise they did to the false prophets

28 SVA *om.* and *before* pray

29 S* on the right cheek

31 V *om.* also

33 S*VFor if ye do good; SV sinners also

34 SV sinners also

35 hoping for nothing again: S causing no one to despair; S²A shall be great in heaven

36 SV *om.* therefore: SV *om.* also

37 SV and condemn not; A that ye be not judged

38 SV pressed down, shaken together, running over; SV For with what measure ye mete, it shall be; V* *om.* again

39 SV Now he spake also a parable

40 SV above the master; VA but every one shall be perfected as his master, S but let him be perfected as his master

42 Either how: S And how, V How

43 SV neither again

45 SV and the evil out of the evil bringeth forth

48 SV and could not shake it, because it was well built

7

1 S* *om.* all; SV into Capharnaum

2 S* was ready to die (*om.* sick and)

4 A saying unto him

6 SV sent friends, saying (V unto him) Lord

10 SV *om.* that had been sick

11 S* into the city of Nain; SV and his disciples

- 12 A there was *a man* carried out
 17 S* *om.* of him
 19 V sent *them* to the Lord
 20 S* When they were come
 21 And in that same hour: S²V In that hour, S* In that day; S* and of unclean spirits
 22 SV Then he answering; SV seen and heard: the blind see; SV and the deaf hear; S and to the poor
 28 SV *om.* For: S Verily I say; SV there is none greater than John: but
 30 S *om.* against themselves
 31 SVA *om.* And the Lord said; S Now whereunto shall I
 32 SV *om.* to you
 33 SV not eating bread
 35 S of all her works
 37 SV a woman which was in the city a sinner, and knowing
 38 A at the feet of Jesus, behind
 39 V* if he were the prophet
 42 Tell me therefore, which of them: SVA Which of them therefore
 44 SVA wiped them with her hairs
 47 S I said unto thee; V *the same* also

8

- 2 S of unclean spirits
 3 V unto them
 8 SVA into *for* on
 9 SV asked him, what this parable might be
 10 S and hearing, they might hear and not understand
 12 SVA are they that have heard
 13 S* the word of God with joy; these have no root
 16 V *om.* that they which enter in, may see the light
 20 SV And it was told him, Thy mother
 21 S *om.* of God
 24 S and it ceased

- 25 SV Where *is* your faith? S *om.* one to another
 26 S of the Gergesenes, V of the Gerasenes
 27 SV which had devils, and long time ware no clothes
 29 S* *om.* and *before* he brake
 30 S And he asked him
 32 S* and he suffered (*om.* them)
 33 S into the sea
 34 SVA *om.* and went
 36 SV *om.* also; S told them saying
 37 S of the Gergesenes, V of the Gerasenes; SV into a ship
 38 SV but he sent him away
 40 waiting for him: S* waiting for God
 43 V which could not be healed of any (*om.* had spent all her living upon physicians)
 45 V *om.* and they that were with him; SV *om.* and sayest thou, Who touched me
 47 SVA *om.* unto him
 48 S *om.* unto her
 49 SV *om.* to him; SV trouble no more
 50 S he said to him, Fear not, S²V he answered him, Fear not
 52 SV for she is not dead
 54 SV And he took her (*om.* put them all out, and)
 55 S* *om.* and she arose straightway

9

- 1 VA he called the twelve together, S he called the twelve apostles together
 2 V *om.* the sick
 3 SV neither staff
 5 SV whoever receive you not
 7 S* *om.* the tetrarch; SV *om.* by him
 9 SV But Herod said
 10 S *om.* all; A *adds* and that they had taught *after* done; S²V privately into the city called Bethsaida, S* *om.* belonging

to a city called Bethsaida

12 V And when the day already began to wear away

14 S Now they were; SV by about fifties

17 S *om.* to them

18 S and Jesus asked them; the people: A the men

22 A and rise again

34 SV and it was overshadowing them

35 SV my chosen Son

39 S *om.* lo; S and it dasheth and teareth him

43 SVA which he (A Jesus) was doing

47 SV And Jesus knowing the thought

48 S and whosoever receiveth me; SV the same is great

50 SV But Jesus said; SVA against you; V is for you

52 S* into a city

54 SV And when the disciples; SV *om.* even as Elias did

55 SVA *om.* and said, Ye know not what manner spirit ye are of

56 SVA *om.* For the Son of man—but to save them

57 SV And as they went in the way; SV* *om.* Lord

60 SV He said

62 V *om.* unto him

10

1 V seventy two, V *om.* also

2 SV And he said

3 A as sheep

4 S* *om.* and *before* salute

6 VA a son of peace

11 SVA on us on our feet; SV *om.* unto you

12 VA *om.* But

15 SV Capharnaum; SV shalt thou be exalted to heaven? thou shalt be thrust (V come *instead of* be thrust) down to hell

17 V the seventy two

19 SV I have given

20 SVA *om.* rather

21 SV he rejoiced in the Holy Spirit, and said

22 A And he turned him unto his disciples and said, All things are

24 V and to hear of me those things

30 S*V *om.* And *before* Jesus

32 SV when he came to the place and looked on him, passed by

35 SV *om.* when he departed

36 SV *om.* now

37 SV Now Jesus said unto him

38 SV Now as they went, he entered; V *om.* into her house

39 SV² at the Lord's feet

41 SV* And the Lord answered

42 SV but there is need of few things or of one; SV for Mary hath chosen

11

1 S* *om.* also

2 SV say, Father, Hallowed be thy name; V *om.* Thy will be done as in heaven, so in earth

4 SV *om.* but deliver us from evil

7 S and I cannot

10 V it is opened

14 SV he was casting out a dumb devil

15 SV Bezebul, A Beelzebul; A *adds* (*after* of the devils) He answered and said, How can Satan cast out Satan?

18 S* Why say ye that I cast out devils through Bezebul? SV Bezebul, A Beelzebul

23 S scattereth me

24 S²V and finding none, then he saith

25 S²V he findeth it empty, swept and

26 S and taketh with himself seven other sp.

28 S* that hear the word of God, and keep the word of God

29 SA This generation is an evil genera-

tion; SV *om.* the prophet

30 S *om.* for

34 SVA the light of the body is thine eye

37 SV beseecheth him

42 V* *om.* of God

44 SV *om.* scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites

48 SV *om.* their sepulchres

49 A *om.* and *after* apostles

53 SV And as he went thence, the scribes

54 SV laying wait for him (S *om.* for him), to catch; A *om.* and *before* seeking; SV *om.* that they might accuse him

12

2 For: VA But, S *om.*

5 S *om.* But

7 V *om.* therefore

8 before the angels of God: S* before God

15 SVA of all covetousness

18 all my fruits: V all my wheat; S *om.* and my goods

20 A the Lord said

23 SV For the life

25 *translate* can add to his life one span (*literally* one cubit)

29 SV and what ye shall drink

31 the kingdom of God: SV his kingdom

38 SV And if he shall come in the second or (*literally* and if) in the third watch; SV blessed are they

39 S* he would not have suffered

40 SV *om.* therefore

42 steward: S* servant; S* whom his lord made

47 neither: SV or

53 S and the mother against; S* against the daughter in law; S*V against the mother in law

54 S in the west

55 S* There cometh heat

56 SV that ye can not discern this time

13

2 S And he answered and said unto them; *translate* because they have suffered; SV these things

7 V* why cumbereth it the place?

9 SV and if it bear fruit after that, *well*; but if not, thou shalt

15 SV But the Lord answered him; SVA Ye hypocrites

19 SV *om.* great

24 SV at the strait door

25 SV saying, Lord, open unto us

27 S And he shall say to you, I know you not, V and he shall speak saying unto you, I know you not

28 A in his kingdom

31 SVA The same hour

35 SVA *om.* desolate; SVA And (S *om.*) I say unto you; SV ye shall not see me, till ye shall say

14

3 SV *add* or not *after* on the sabbath day

5 V and he said unto them; VA a son or an ox

7 *translate* how they were choosing out

10 SVA in the presence of all that sit

14 S* but thou shalt be

15 S And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard it, he said, Blessed

17 S for it is now ready (*literally* for things are now ready)

21 SVA So the servant came; SV and the blind and the halt, A *om.* and the halt

22 SV what thou hast commanded is done

27 S *om.* And *before* whosoever; V Whosoever therefore

- 31 S shall not sit down first and consult
 34 SV Therefore salt is good: but if even
 the salt

15

- 2 A the scribes and Pharisees; S say-
 ing, He receiveth
 12 S* *om.* Father *before* give me
 16 SV And he was desiring to be fed
 with the husks
 17 SV and I perish here with hunger
 18 S But I will arise
 19 SVA I am no more (*om.* And)
 21 SVA in thy sight, I am no more; SV
add make me as one of thy hired servants
after thy son
 22 SV Bring forth quickly
 24 V *om.* again; S* *om.* And *before* they
 began
 28 SVA but his father came out
 32 S*V *om.* again; S he was lost
 (*instead of* and was lost)

16

- 1 SV unto the disciples; *translate* that
 he wasted
 2 S *om.* unto him; A of the stewardship
 3 V and to beg I am ashamed
 6 S said unto him, An
 7 S of wheat. But he said, V of wheat.
 He said
 9 V²A when it faileth
 14 SV *om.* also
 16 S* *om.* and every man presseth into it
 18 V and he who marrieth
 20 SV And a certain beggar named
 Lazarus, was laid
 21 SV with that which falleth
 23 S* *om.* And *before* in hell
 25 SVA but now here he is comforted
 29 SVA But Abraham saith; SV *om.*
 unto him
 30 S but if one rose from the dead *and*

went unto them

17

- 1 SVA unto his disciples
 3 SVA *om.* against thee
 4 SV *om.* in a day *before* turn; A and if
 seven times in a day he shall turn (SV
also he shall turn *for* turn)
 6 S unto the sycamine tree
 8 S Make ready for me wherewith
 9 S²VA the servant, S* *om.* that ser-
 vant; SVA *om.* him
 10 S* *om.* all, A all these things
 12 S* *om.* which stood afar off
 19 V *om.* thy faith hath made thee whole
 21 SV Lo here, or there; *translate* is
 among you
 22 A unto his disciples
 23 SV See there and (V or) see here; V
om. go not after *them*, V do not follow
them
 24 SVA *om.* also; V *om.* in his day
 27 S and took them all away
 28 SV *om.* also
 29 A brimstone and fire
 31 S and his stuff in his house
 36 SVA *om.* *this* *verse*
 37 SV thither also will

18

- 1 SVA that they ought always
 11 S* *om.* with himself
 12 *translate* of all that I acquire
 13 SV But the publican; S* *om.* God
 20 VA and mother
 22 SV Now when Jesus heard *it*; S*
 Thou lackest one thing (*om.* Yet)
 23 S when he heard all these things
 24 SV And when Jesus saw him (*om.*
 that he was very sorrowful); V How
 hardly do they that have riches enter
 29 SV house, or wife, or brethren, or

parents, or children

37 S* *om.* him

38 A *om.* Jesus

39 A which went by; S Jesus thou son of David

40 A And he stood

41 SV *om.* Saying

19

2 S and was rich

5 SV *om.* and saw him

9 A in this house

15 SV how much they had gained

22 SV *om.* And *before* he saith

26 SV *om.* For; S* *om.* unto you, S*V *om.* from him *after* away

29 SV two of the disciples

31 SV *om.* unto him

38 S* Blessed *be* the King in the name, V Blessed *be* he who cometh King in the name

40 SV *om.* unto them

42 SV even thou in this day the things *which belong* unto peace; A in this day

45 SV them that sold (*om.* therein, and them that bought)

46 V It is written, And my house shall be; *translate* a house of prayer

20

1 SV on one of the days; A the priests

2 SV and spake saying unto him; S* *om.* Tell us

5 SV *om.* then

8 S* And he answered and said

9 SV A man (*om.* certain); V* for a time

13 V* *om.* What shall I do; SV *om.* when they see him

14 A *om.* come

19 VA And the scribes and the chief priests; S* the people, because he had

spoken

23 SV *om.* Why tempt ye me

24 S Shew me a penny. And they shewed unto him a *penny*. And he said: Whose image; SV And they said

27 SV which say that there is no resurrection

28 SV and he be without children

30-31 SV And the second and the third took her, and in like manner also the seven left no children and died

31 A and the third took her in like manner, and in like manner

32 At last the woman died also

33 S (**om.* Therefore) In the resurrection whose wife (S² *adds* of them) shall she be?

34 SV *om.* answering

40 SV For after that

41 A how say some

42 SV For David himself

45 V unto the disciples

21

2 SV *om.* also

4 SV *om.* of God

6 SV *add* here *after* upon another

8 SV *om.* therefore

11 SV shall be, and in diverse places famines and pestilences (V pestilences and famines)

13 S*V *om.* And *before* it shall

14 S* *om.* therefore

15 SV to resist nor gainsay

19 *translate* acquire ye *instead* of possess ye, V ye shall acquire

23 V *om.* But; S* in those days, for there shall be in those days great distress

25 S *adds* and *after* nations; SVA with perplexity on account of the noise of the sea and the waves

34 S *om.* And *before* take heed

34-35 SV come upon you unawares as

a snare; for it shall come on all

36 SV But watch ye and pray always,
that ye may be able to escape

22

6 S* And he sought opportunity (*om.*
promised and)

9 V that we prepare for thee to eat the
passover?

10 S* *om.* of water

11 S saying, The Master saith; S Where
is my guestchamber

12 S and there make ready

14 S*V and the apostles

16 SVA I will not eat it (A thereof)

17 S* Take and divide *it* among you

18 SV I will not drink henceforth

19 A saying, Take, this is

22 SV For truly (S* *om.* truly) the Son
of man

24 S *om.* also

25 S* and their rulers exercise authority
over them and are called

29 A And I appoint unto you a covenant,
as my Father hath appointed unto me a
kingdom

31 V *om.* And the Lord said; S said
Simon, behold

34 SV until thou shalt

36 SV But he said unto them

37 SVA *om.* yet; SV for that which con-
cerneth me hath an end

38 S* *om.* Lord

39 V* *om.* also *before* followed; SVA
and the disciples

43-44 S²VA *om.* *these two verses*

45 SVA to the disciples

47 SVA *om.* And *before* while

48 S* *om.* Judas

49 SV *om.* unto him

51 A *om.* And *before* Jesus; SV the ear

53 S* but this is the hour and

57 SV And he denied, saying; SV I

know him not, woman

60 SVA a cock crew

61 SV *add* to day *after* crow

62 SV And he went out

63 SV that held him

64 SV they asked him (*om.* struck him
on the face, and)

67 S* *om.* you *after* I tell

68 SV *om.* also; SV you will not answer
(*om.* me, nor let me go)

69 SVA But hereafter

23

2 SV perverting our nation; SV and
saying, that he himself

3 S and saith

5 S* *om.* teaching; S and beginning

6 SV When Pilate heard *it* (*om.* of
Galilee)

7 S* at the same time

8 S* When Herod (*om.* And); SV *om.*
many things

9 S *om.* Then; S not *for* nothing

11 S And Herod also; S* *om.* again

12 SV Herod and Pilate

15 SV for he sent him to us

17 VA *om.* *this verse*

19 S* was in prison

20 SVA But Pilate willing

23 SV and their voices prevailed

25 SVA *om.* unto them

27 VA *om.* also; S and of women: they
bewailed and lamented him

33 *translate* which is called A Skull

34 S²V *om.* Then said Jesus—what they
do; A *om.* Father

35 S *om.* also; SV *om.* with them

36 SA *om.* also

37 A and saying, Thou art the King

38 SV was over him (*om.* written); S* of
Greek, of Latin, of Hebrew, S²V *om.* in
letters of Greek and Latin and Hebrew;
SV The king of the Jews is this

- 39 V *om.* saying; SV Art thou not the Christ? Save thyself
 40 SV answering *and* rebuking him said
 42 S*V And he said, Jesus, remember me; SA when thou comest in thy kingdom
 43 SV And he said
 44 S* *om.* and *before* there was
 45 And the sun was darkened: SV the sun being eclipsed
 48 SV having beheld the things, A *om.* beholding the things which were done
 50 V a counsellor, a good man *and* just
 51 SV who waited (*om.* also himself)
 53 S and laid him in a sepulchre
 54 A *om.* and *before* the sabbath
 55 SVA *om.* also

24

- 1 SV *om.* and certain others with them
 4 SV in shining raiment
 10 A *om.* It was; S*VA *om.* which
 11 SV And these words
 12 S *om.* laid by themselves, V *om.* laid, A *om.* by themselves
 13 A that same hour; S about a hundred and threescore
 15 V* *om.* himself
 17 SVA* as ye walk? And they stood sad
 18 S these things
 19 S mighty in word and deed
 21 S we trust that it is he which shall redeem; SV and beside all this it is the third day
 27 S unto them, what in all the scriptures were the things
 29 SV is already far spent
 31 S* *om.* and they knew him
 32 V *om.* within us; SV *om.* and *before* while he opened
 34 SV Indeed the Lord is risen
 36 SV he himself

- 38 V in your heart
 39 S my feet and my hands
 41 A believed him not and wondered for joy
 42 SVA *om.* and of an honey comb
 43 A before all
 44 VA these are my words
 44 S *om.* and *after* Moses
 46 SV Thus it is written, that the Christ would suffer and rise
 47 SV repentance for the remission
 48 SV *om.* And
 49 S *om.* behold; SV *om.* of Jerusalem
 50 SV And he led them out unto Bethany
 51 S* *om.* and carried up into heaven
 52 V* *om.* great
 53 A* *om.* in the temple; SV *om.* praising and; S *om.* Amen.

JOHN

Title: SV After John, A The Gospel
after or according to John.

1

- 4 S In him is life
 10 S* was made because of him
 13 V*A which were made
 15 S *om.* saying; S* This was he who cometh after me, who is preferred before me
 16 SV Because of his fulness
 17 S *om.* Christ
 18 SV the only begotten God which is (*S om.* which is) in the
 19 VA unto him from Jerusalem
 20 S *om.* but confessed
 21 S And they asked again; S *om.* And *after* Elias; S Art thou a prophet?
 24 SVA* and they were sent of the Pharisees

- 25 S And they said unto him (*om.* asked him and)
 27 SV who cometh (*om.* he it is); SV *om.* is preferred before me
 28 SVA in Bethany; S beyond the river of Jordan
 29 SVA The next day he seeth
 32 S *om.* saying; S and abiding
 34 A that he is; S that this is the chosen of God
 37 S *om.* And *before* the two
 38 S *om.* Then; S *om.* unto them
 39 V Come and ye shall see; SVA They came therefore; SVA *om.* for; A the sixth hour
 40 A Now one of the two
 41 All MSS. *om.* the *before* Christ
 42 SV *om.* And *before* he brought; SVA *om.* And *before* when; SV the son of John
 43 SVA he would go; SVA and Jesus saith unto him
 44 S *om.* Now
 46 S *om.* And *before* Nathanael
 47 S and saith of Nathanael
 49 S and said, Rabbi; V *om.* and saith unto him; A thou art king
 51 SV *om.* Hereafter

2

- 3 S* And they had no wine, because the wine of the marriage was finished. Then saith the mother of Jesus unto him, There is no wine
 4 VA And Jesus saith
 6 S *om.* set
 7 S And Jesus
 10 S *om.* unto him; SV *om.* then; S but
 11 S *his* glory
 12 SV Capharnaum; S *om.* and his disciples; A and he continued
 14 S that sold sheep and oxen
 15 S He made a scourge of small cords and drove them

- 16 A and make not
 17 SV *om.* And *before* his disciples; SVA of thine house eateth me up
 21 S of the temple of the body
 22 SVA *om.* unto them

3

- 2 SVA the same came to him; S and no man
 3 S *om.* and said unto him
 5 S he cannot see the kingdom of heaven
 8 A or whither it goeth; S that is born of the water and of the Spirit
 10 *translate* the master of Israel
 13 SV *om.* which is in heaven
 15 A on him; SV should have eternal life (*om.* not perish but)
 16 SV the only begotten Son
 17 SV the Son
 18 SV *om.* but
 25 S²VA and a Jew
 28 S *om.* me
 31 S but he that is on the earth
 31-32 S he that cometh from heaven, testifieth what (S* whom) he hath seen and heard
 34 SV for he giveth not; V* *om.* the Spirit
 36 S *om.* and *before* he that believeth not

4

- 1 S When therefore Jesus knew
 3 AV* *om.* again
 6 *translate* by the well
 7 S a certain woman
 9 S The woman of Sam. saith unto him; S *om.* for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans.
 11 SV She saith unto him; S *om.* then
 12 S he drank also thereof himself

- 14 S *om.* him *before* shall be
 16 V He saith unto her
 17 V answered and said unto him, S *om.* and said
 19 S *om.* Sir
 29 S that it is in Jerusalem where
 21 SV Believe me, woman; A the hour cometh that ye shall
 24 S *om.* him *after* worship S in the spirit of truth
 25 S he telleth us
 27 S said unto him
 30 VA *om.* Then
 33 S The disciples say one to another (*om.* Therefore)
 35-36 SVA for they are white to harvest. Already (A *adds* also) he that reapeth
 36 V *om.* both
 39 S *om.* on him; SV *om.* ever
 40 V were come together unto him; S and he abode with them two days
 42 S of thy testimony; S we have heard him ourselves; SV *om.* the Christ
 43 SV he departed thence into Galilee
 46 S So they came again, V So he came again; S* where they made
 46-47 S Now there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Capharnaum (Capharnaum *also* V): he hearing that Jesus was come out of Jud. into Galilee, went therefore unto him
 47 SV *om.* him *after* besought
 49 A ere my son die
 50 SV *om.* And *before* the man; S the word of Jesus and went his way
 51 S the servants met him and told that his son liveth, V *om.* and told *him*, VA that his son liveth
 52 V the very hour wherein
 53 S in the which he said unto him

5

- 1 S was the feast
 2 by (S²A in) the sheep *market* a pool: S a sheep pool; S Bethzatha, V Bethsaida
 3 SV *om.* great; SVA* *om.* waiting for the moving of the water
 4 SV *om.* this verse; A an angel of the Lord washed at a certain season
 5 S And there was a certain man which had
 6 S *om.* now
 7 A saith unto him
 8 A Rise and take up
 9 S *om.* And immediately; S whole, and rose, and took up
 10 SVA and it is not lawful
 11 SVA But he answered; S told me to take up the bed and walk
 12 SV They asked him *for* Then *etc.*; S told thee to take up *the bed* and walk
 13 S being present
 14 S findeth him that had been healed in the temple, and saith
 15 A And the man; S departed, and said unto the Jews
 16 SV *om.* and sought to slay him; *translate* because he did
 17 SV But he answered
 18 SV *om.* Therefore; *translate* that God was his own Father
 19 S Then Jesus said unto them, Verily I say
 25 S* *om.* and now is; S* and when they hear, they shall live
 27 SA *om.* also
 30 S* *om.* and; SVA but the will of him that hath sent me
 32 S and ye know
 35 S *om.* and *before* ye
 37 SV And the Father, he which hath sent me
 41 A from man
 44 V that cometh from the only (*om.*

God)

45 V there is one that accuseth you to the Father

47 V how believe ye my words

6

2 SVA they saw the miracles

3 S and Jesus went into; S* *om.* there

6 S For this he said to prove him, but he himself

7 S Then Philip answereth, Two; S *om.* for them; SVA *om.* of them

10 S *om.* And; S* about three thousand

11 VA Therefore Jesus; S and gave thanks and gave to them that were set down; VA *om.* to the disciples, and the disciples

14 S the miracle that he did, V the miracles which he did

15 S and take him by force and appoint him king, he fleeth again

17 S and come over the sea; SV Capharnaum; S and the darkness overtook them, and Jesus was not yet come to them

20 S And he saith

21 S Then they came to receive him; S whither it went

22 S The day following the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that, whereinto the disciples of Jesus were entered, and that Jesus went not with them into the boat, but his disciples alone; A *om.* when; VA save one (*om.* whereinto *etc.*), and that

23-24 S when therefore the boats came from Tiberias, which was nigh unto where they did also eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks, and when they saw that—they took shipping and came to Capharnaum

23 V *om.* howbeit

24 VA *om.* also; V to Capharnaum

27 S but for that which; S which the Son of man giveth unto you

28 A They said unto him

30 S *om.* then

35 V *om.* And *before* Jesus, S Then Jesus

36 SA *om.* me

38 S For I came not down from heaven to do

39 SVA And this is the will of him which hath

40 SVA For this is; SV the will of my Father, that

42 S* whose father also we know; V how now saith he

43 V *om.* therefore; S answered them and said

44 A except he which

45 SV *om.* therefore; A and hath learned the truth of the Father

46 S save he which is of the Father, he hath seen God

47 SV *om.* on me

51 S eat of my bread; S *om.* and *after* for ever; S the bread that I will give for the life of the world, is my flesh; V *om.* which I will give *before* for the life

52 S How therefore can this man

53 S not everlasting life

55 V is true meat; V is true drink

58 S The bread which cometh down from heaven is not; SV not as the fathers did eat, and are dead

59 SV in Capharnaum

61 S Jesus therefore knew in himself — and he said

62 S *om.* and

63 S they are spirit and life

64 S For the Saviour knew; S that believed, and who it was which should betray him

65 S *om.* unto him; SV of the Father
 66 S From that *time* therefore many of the disciples
 68 SV *om.* Then
 69 SV that thou art the holy one of God
 70 S Jesus answered and said unto them; S and among you is a devil
 71 S of Judas *the son* of Simon, who was of Cariotus; S that should also betray him

7

6 S *om.* Then; S is not come
 7 S *om.* of it
 8 V unto the feast; S I go not up unto this feast
 9 S said these words, he himself abode
 10 S *om.* as it were
 15 SV Therefore the Jews
 16 SV Therefore Jesus
 18 S and he that seeketh
 20 SV *om.* and said
 22 S *om.* therefore; S but because *it is* of the fathers
 26 S Do the chief priests know; SV is the Christ (*om.* very)
 27 S *om.* but
 29 S I am with him
 31 S than *those* which this *man* doeth
 32 S Now the Pharisees
 33 SV *om.* unto them
 35 S *om.* among themselves
 37 S let him come and drink
 39 S *om.* Holy; V was not yet given
 40 S Some of the people; S these his sayings, V these sayings
 41 But some said: S Others said
 44 S some of them said they should take him
 45 S and they say
 46 S But the officers; S Never man spake thus as this many speaketh, V Never man spake thus

47 S The Pharisees answered them
 48 S Doth any of the rulers or of the Phar. believe on him?
 50 S But Nicodemus said unto them, being one of them
 51 S before it hear and know
 53 SV *om.* *this verse*

8

1-11 SV *om.* *all these verses*
 12 S but he hath
 14 S Jesus said unto them; S *om.* but; V whence I come or whither
 16 S but I and he who sent me
 19 S Jesus answered and said; S the Father also
 20 SV spake he in the; S *om.* as he taught in the temple
 21 S Then said he unto them
 23 S He said therefore
 24 S *om.* therefore; S if ye believe me not that
 25 S They said; S Then Jesus said unto them
 26 S but the Father that sent me; S heard with him
 27 S of the Father God
 28 S Then said Jesus again; V *om.* unto them; S as the Father; S so I speak
 29 S And he that sent me hath not left me alone: he is with me, for I do
 31 S *then* are ye disciples indeed
 35 S *om.* but the Son abideth ever
 38 V with the Father; S which ye have seen from your father, V which ye have heard from the father
 39 S Jesus answered them
 41 SV They said to him
 46 SV *om.* And
 48 SV The Jews answered
 49 S Jesus answered and said
 52 SV The Jews said: V he shall never see death

- 54 A of whom ye say, He is our God
 57 S and hath Abraham seen thee?
 58 *translate* Before Abraham was born,
 I am
 59 V *om.* but; SV *om.* going through the
 midst of them, and so passed by

9

- 4 SV We must work; S that sent us
 6 S and he anointed *his* eyes with his
 clay, V and he put his clay upon *his* eyes,
 A with his clay
 7 A Go to the pool of Siloam and wash
 8 blind: SVA beggar
 9 SV others said, No, but he is like him
 10 S How therefore were
 11 SV *om.* and said; SV Go to Siloam;
 SV I went therefore
 12 SV And they said, A They said
 15 A He said also unto them
 16 SV But others
 17 SVA They say therefore; S unto the
 formerly blind man
 19 S *om.* saying
 20 SV His parents therefore, A But his
 parents
 21 V ask him, he is of age, S *om.* ask
 him
 23 A and ask him
 25 SVA *om.* and said; S but one thing
 26 V Therefore they said to him, What,
 S They said to him, What
 28 A *om.* Then; SV And they reviled
 him
 31 SV *om.* Now; *translate* and do his
 will
 35 S And Jesus heard; SV *om.* unto him;
 SV on the Son of man?
 36 V *om.* answered and; A *om.* and said;
 S Lord, and who is he, V And who is he,
 Lord
 37 SV *om.* And *before* Jesus
 38 S* *om.* *this verse*

- 39 S* *om.* And Jesus said
 40 SV *om.* And *before* some; S heard it,
 and said
 41 SV *om.* therefore

10

- 4 S his own (*om.* sheep), V all his own
 (*om.* sheep)
 6 S and they understood not
 7 S *om.* unto them again
 8 *om.* before me
 10 S might have everlasting life
 12 V *om.* But; SV *om.* the sheep *after*
 scattereth
 13 SVA* *om.* The hireling fleeth
 14 SV and mine know me
 16 *translate* and there shall be one
 flock
 18 SV No man hath taken it
 19 SV *om.* therefore
 20 SV Therefore many
 21 S But others
 22 V It was then; SV *om.* and *before* it
 was winter
 25 S *om.* them
 26 SV *om.* as I said unto you
 29 S The Father; SV of the Father's hand
 31 SV *om.* Then
 32 SV from the Father
 33 SVA *om.* saying; S *om.* and *before*
 because
 34 S in the law
 38 V that ye may know and understand;
 SV and I in the Father
 39 S *om.* again
 40 S *om.* into the place; A He went away
 therefore again

11

- 1 A his sister
 7 A to his disciples; S *om.* again
 12 SV Then said the disciples unto him,
 A Then said they unto him

- 13 S of death
 17 A came to Bethany
 22 SV Even now I know
 25 S But Jesus said
 29 SV And as soon as
 30 SV but was still in that place
 31 SV thinking, She goeth
 35 S And Jesus
 41 A the stone where he was; SV *om.*
 from the place where the dead was laid
 45 S And many; VA what he had done
 48 S all men believe on him
 50 S *om.* for us, V for you
 54 SV with the disciples
 57 SVA *om.* both; SV had given com-
 mandments

12

- 1 SV *om.* which had been dead; SVA
 whom Jesus raised
 4 SV But saith; SV *om.* Simon's son
 6 SV and having the bag bare what
 7 SV Let her alone, that she may keep
 this against the day of my burying
 9 A whom Jesus had raised
 13 SA and cried saying; SV Blessed *is*
 he who cometh in the name of the Lord,
 and the King of Israel
 15 A the King cometh
 18 S For this cause much people
 22 SVA and again (VA *om.* and again)
 Andrew and Philip come and tell Jesus
 23 SV answereth
 25 shall lose: SV loseth
 26 A and if (*after* be)
 28 V glorify my name
 29 V *om.* therefore: S when they heard *it*
 30 S *om.* and said
 32 all *men*: S all *things*
 34 SV Therefore the people
 35 SV among you
 41 SVA because he saw
 46 V that he who believeth

- 47 SVA and keep *them* not

13

- 2 SV And during supper; SV into *his*
 heart that Judas Isc. Simon's son should
 betray him
 3 SV *om.* Jesus
 6 SV and (V *om.*) he saith unto him; S
om. Lord
 9 V Peter Simon; S *om.* Lord
 10 S needeth not to wash, but
 12 SA their feet, he took his garments
 and sat down again. He said
 18 SA for I know
 22 V *om.* Then
 23 V *om.* Now
 24 that he should ask *etc.*; V and saith
 unto him, Say who it is of whom he
 speaketh; he spake: S *adds* and saith
 unto him, Say who it is of whom he
 speaketh
 25 S he therefore lying, V He lying thus
 26 V Jesus therefore answereth, S Jesus
 answereth and saith—All MSS. give the
 sop; V he taketh and giveth *it*
 28 V *om.* Now
 30-31 A and it was night when he went
 out. Jesus
 32 SV And God shall glorify him in
 himself (*om.* If God be glorified in him)
 34 S as I have loved you, love ye also
 36 V *om.* him; SVA but thou shalt fol-
 low afterwards
 37 S *om.* Lord
 38 SVA Jesus answereth, Wilt thou
- 14
- 2 SVA for I go to prepare
 3 A And if I go, I will prepare
 4 SV And wh. I go, ye know the way
 5 V *om.* and; V how know we the way?
 7 A *om.* me; S If ye have known me, ye
 shall know; V *om.* and *before* from

- 9 SV *om.* and *before* how sayest
 10 V but the Father dwelling in me, doeth his works; S in me, doeth his works
 11 A *om.* and the Father in me; S or else believe the very works
 12 SVA unto the Father
 14 VA that will I do
 15 S *om.* me; V ye shall keep
 16 SV that he may be
 17 SV *om.* but; V and is in you
 18 *translate* orphans for comfotless
 22 S Lord and how is it
 27 S not as the world giveth unto you give I unto you
 28 SVA rejoice because I go; VA for the Father
 30 SVA of the world

15

- 6 S and men gather it and cast *it*
 7 ye shall ask; VA ask
 10 V the Father's commandments
 11 VA my joy might be in you
 14 S For ye are
 16 A bring forth much fruit; S *om.* that *before* whatsoever; S he shall give
 22 S *om.* but
 26 S *om.* But

16

- 2 S For they may; A doeth service to the Lord
 3 S they may do unto you, VA *om.* unto you
 4 VA when their time shall come; S that I spake of them
 6 A *om.* But
 8 *translate* he will convince the world
 10 SV to the Father
 12 S *om.* now
 13 S guide you into the truth
 14 S and sheweth *it* unto you

- 15 S said I unto you that he; SV that he taketh of mine and shall shew
 16 SV no longer see me; SV *om.* because I go to the Father
 18 S What is this little while; V what is this little while that he saith we cannot tell
 19 SV *om.* Now; S that they were going to ask him; A *om.* unto them
 20 SV *om.* and *after* rejoice
 22 A shall have sorrow
 23 SV ask the Father, he will give *it* you in my name
 26 S At that day ask ye
 27 V from the Father
 28 from the: V out of the
 29 S The disciples; V *om.* unto him
 32 SVA *om.* now; S yea the hour is come
 33 SVA in the world ye have

17

- 1 SV that the Son may glorify thee; A *om.* also
 4 SVA on the earth, having finished the work
 7 S Now I have known
 10 S And thou hast given them to me *instead of* And all mine are thine, and thine are mine
 11 SV but they are in the world; SVA keep them through thine own name which thou hast given me; V as we *are* also
 12 SV *om.* in the world; V in thy name, which thou gavest me, and guarded *them*, S in thy name and guarded *them*
 17 SVA through the truth; V thy word is the truth
 20 SVA which believe on me
 22 V even as we *are* one, S even as we:
 23 and that the world: S *om.* that, V *om.* and
 26 S wherewith thou hast loved them

18

- 3 S and from the Pharisees: S *om.* thither
 4 S But Jesus knowing; V and saith
 5 V He saith unto them, I am Jesus.
 6 A *om.* then; S *om.* unto them
 11 SVA Put up the sword
 13 SV and led *him* to Annas first
 18 S also stood there; SV and Peter also stood
 20 S and Jesus; SVA whither all the Jews resort
 23 S But Jesus said unto him
 25 A He denied *it*, and saith
 29 SV and saith
 31 A But Pilate said; S and judge according
 32 S *om.* which he spake
 34 VA *om.* him; S Hast thou said this thing
 35 S and the chief priest
 36 S then would also my
 37 A To this end also
 40 SV *om.* all

19

- 3 SV and came to him and said
 4 S Pilate went forth, VA And Pilate went forth; S *om.* in him
 6 S *om.* saying; SA Crucify, crucify him; S And Pilate
 7 S *om.* him; SV and by the law
 9 S *om.* again
 10 SA Pilate saith unto him (*om.* Then): SVA that I have power to release thee, and have power to crucify thee
 11 SV answered him; SA Thou hast no power
 12 S but the Jews said, If
 13 SVA these sayings; SA *om.* but
 14 SVA *om.* and *before* about
 15 S But they said, V Therefore they

cried out

- 17 SV And he bearing the cross by himself
 20 SV in Hebrew *and* Latin *and* Greek
 23 S which had crucified Jesus; S *om.* and also his coat
 24 SV *om.* which saith
 26 S Now when Jesus saw
 29 VA *om.* Now; S therefore they put a sponge full of vinegar upon hyssop
 33 S but when they came to Jesus, they found that he was dead already, and brake not
 35 SA that ye also might believe
 38 S they came therefore and took him; V took his body
 39 VA which at the first came to him by night
 40 A the body of God; S was to bury

20

- 1 S from the door of the sepulchre
 3 S *om.* and came to the sepulchre
 4 S And they ran both together, but *the other* did outrun Peter; A but the other
 6 SV Then cometh also Simon Peter
 9 S For as yet he knew not
 11 S But Mary stood in the sepulchre; A *om.* without
 12 S *om.* two
 13 S *om.* and *before* they say; V And she saith
 14 SVA *om.* And *before* when
 15 S Now she supposing
 16 S But she turned herself; SV and saith unto him in Hebrew
 17 SV to the Father; S but (A *om.*) go to the brethren; S Behold, I ascend
 19 SVA *om.* assembled; S *om.* unto them
 21 S Then said he; even so will I send you
 23 S it shall be remitted unto them
 24 S was not with them. When there-

fore Jesus came, the other disciples said unto him

25 S and put my finger into his hand, A and put my finger into the place of the nails

26 S the disciples

28 SV *om.* And *before* Thomas

29 S But Jesus said; SVA *om.* Thomas; S thou hast also believed; S that have not seen me; A *om.* and *before* yet

30 VA of the disciples

31 S *om.* and *after* God; S everlasting life

21

2 S and the sons of

3 S Therefore they went forth, A And they went forth; SV *om.* immediately

4 S *om.* now

6 S He (*om.* And) saith unto them; S And they cast, and were no longer able

11 SV Therefore Simon Peter

13 SV *om.* then

14 S And this is now; SVA to the disciples

15 V son of John, S *om.* son of Jonas

16 S *om.* the second time; SV son of John; S *om.* Yea

17 SV son of John; S Now Peter was grieved; S And lovest thou me? And he saith unto him; A He (*om.* And) saith unto him; V *om.* unto him; S that I love thee. And he saith

18 S they hand, and others shall gird thee and do to thee what thou wilt not

20 VA *om.* Then; S *om.* following; S and saith unto him

23 S *om.* what is that to thee

24 V which also testifieth

25 S* *om.* *this verse*; VA *om.* Amen.

ACTS

Title: S Acts, V Acts of Apostles.

1

6 S *om.* together

7 V *om.* And

8 SVA my witnesses

10 SVA in white garments

13 SVA and John and James

14 SVA *om.* and supplication; SA and his brethren

15 SVA in the midst of the brethren

16 SVA the scripture

17 SVA among us

18 A *om.* all

19 S which also was known; SV *om.* proper; SA Acheldamach, V Aceldamach

23 SVA Barsabbas

25 VA take the place; A to his just place

26 SVA And they gave lots unto them

2

1 SVA they were all (S *om.* all) together in one place

5 S *om.* Jews

7 V *om.* all *before* amazed; SVA *om.* one to another

9 S *om.* and Elamites

17 in the last days: V after these things

18 S and on my handmaidens and on my servants

19 A *om.* above

20 S *om.* and notable

21 S* *om.* *this verse*

22 SVA *om.* also

23 SVA ye have by *the* hand of *the* wicked crucified

25 S my Lord

30 SVA that of the fruit of his loins should sit on his throne

32 SVA that he was neither left in hell,

nor his flesh

33 SVA *om.* now; V both see and hear

37 S in their heart, saying unto Peter

38 SVA *om.* said; SA Repent, saith he, and be; SVA of your sins

39 A whom the Lord

40 SVA and exhort them

41 SVA *om.* gladly; SVA and in the same day

44 SVA *om.* and *after* fellowship

43 SA by the apostles in Jerusalem, and great fear was upon all

44 V *were* together *and* had

47 SVA added together daily such as were saved

3

1 SVA were going up into the temple

6 SV *om.* rise up and

7 SVA and lifted him up

11 SVA And as he held Peter

13 SA and the God of Isaac and the God of Jacob; SVA *om.* him *after* denied

18 SV of all the prophets; SV his Christ; A *om.* that Christ should suffer

20 SVA was appointed unto you

21 SVA of his holy prophets

22 SVA *om.* For; SVA *om.* unto the fathers; S the Lord our God, V the Lord God

25 VA of your fathers

26 SV *om.* Jesus; V from iniquities

4

1 V the chief priests

3 A and put them in hold

4 A *om.* the word; SA *om.* about

8 SVA *om.* of Israel

17 SVA *om.* straitly; A *om.* henceforth

18 SVA *om.* them *after* commanded

24 SVA thou which hast made

25 SVA by the mouth of our father thy servant David, by the Holy Ghost hast

said

27 together: SVA *add* in this city

28 VA* thy hand and counsel

30 VA the hand

33 SA of Jesus Christ the Lord

36 SVA Joseph

5

5 SVA on all them that heard

9 S How therefore it is; A at the doors

11 A and *upon* as many

15 SA even into the streets

16 SVA about Jerusalem

18 SVA laid hands

23 SVA *om.* truly; SVA *om.* without; SVA at the doors

24 SVA Now when the captain of the temple

25 SVA *om.* saying; S are in the temple teaching

28 SVA saying, We commanded you straitly

30 SA Now the God

32 SA And we are witnesses, V And we are in him witnesses; and so is also *etc.*: V And God hath given the Holy Ghost to them that obey him

33 VA and desired to slay them

34 SVA to put the men forth

36 A some great one

37 SVA* drew away people after him

38 S *om.* unto you

39 SVA ye cannot (SV ye will not be able to) overthrow them

40 SVA and let *them* go

41 SVA for the name

42 SVA Christ Jesus

6

3 SV But brethren, A Now brethren; S full of the spirit of wisdom

7 of the priests: S of the Jews

- 8 SVA full of grace and power
 9 SA of the synagogue of those who are called the Libertines; A *om.* and of Asia
 11 SV men, saying; S speak words of blasphemy against
 12 S *om.* and came upon him; A and brought him
 13 S witnesses, saying; SVA to speak words against the holy place
 15 S looking *at* him steadfastly

7

- 6 S Spake unto him, Thy seed shall—and they shall bring it—and entreat *it* evil
 8 S the seventh day
 10 SA and over all his house
 11 SVA over all Egypt
 13 SA and his kindred
 14 SVA and all *his* kindred
 15 V *om.* into Egypt
 16 SVA of Emmor in Sychem
 17 SVA which God had promised
 18 SVA arose over Egypt
 19 SV the fathers
 20 SVA in *his* father's house
 22 SVA in his words and deeds
 25 SV the brethren
 30 SVA *om.* of the Lord; A in a flaming fire
 31 A *om.* at the sight; SVA a voice from the Lord came (*om.* unto him)
 32 SVA and of Isaac and of Jacob
 35 S and a judge over us; S and a judge *instead of* and a deliverer; VA with the hand
 37 SA shall God raise; S of *your* brethren; SVA *om.* him shall ye hear
 38 S *with* your fathers; V who had chosen the; S unto you
 40 S Moses the man which brought us
 42 V* *om.* in the wilderness

- 43 S Romphan, V Rompha, A Rephan
 44 A Your fathers
 46 SV for the house of Jacob
 48 SVA dwelleth not in what is made with hands
 51 VA in hearts, S in your hearts
 54 S When they heard
 55 S full of faith and of the Holy Ghost
 58 A and cast him out
 60 S *om.* with a loud voice

8

- 1 S *om.* and *before* they
 4 S *om.* every where
 6 SVA Now the people
 8 SVA Now there was much joy
 10 SVA is the power of God which is called great
 12 SVA preaching of the kingdom; S kingdom of the Lord; A *om.* both
 14 S the word of Christ
 18 SV the Spirit was given
 22 SVA and pray the Lord
 25 A the word of God
 26 S unto the way called the going down
 27 SA of all her treasure, had come
 28 SA and was returning, V now he was returning; SVA the prophet Esaias
 30 SVA Esaias the prophet
 33 SVA in *his* humiliation; SVA *om.* and
 34 V* *om.* this
 37 SVA *om.* *this* verse
 39 A the holy Spirit of the Lord fell on the eunuch. But an angel of the Lord caught away Philip

9

- 1 S *om.* yet
 5 And the Lord said: S And he said, VA and he *said*; A I am Jesus of Nazareth; SVA *om.* it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks

- 6 SVA *om.* And he trembling—said unto him; SVA But arise
 8 SVA* he saw nothing
 12 SA *om.* in a vision; SA *his* hands
 15 SA before both the Gentiles
 17 S* *om.* as thou camest
 18 SVA *om.* forthwith
 19 SVA Then he was certain days
 20 SVA he preached Jesus
 24 SVA and they watched also the gates
 25 SVA his disciples took *him* by night and let him down
 26 SVA Now when he was come
 27 S *om.* and *before* how; A in the name of the Lord
 28-29 SVA at Jerusalem, speaking boldly; SVA *om.* Jesus
 30 A and sent *him* forth
 31 SVA Then had the church—and was edified—was multiplied
 34 A the Lord Jesus Christ
 37 SA *whom* when they had washed, they laid her, V *whom* when they had washed, they laid *her*
 38 SVA exhorting him, Delay not to come to us

10

- 4 S *om.* for a memorial
 6 SVA *om.* he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do
 7 SVA which spake unto him; SVA of the household servants
 11 SVA *om.* unto him; knit at the *etc.*: SVA let down by the four corners to the earth
 12 *translate* wherein were all the four-footed beasts; SVA fourfooted beasts and creeping things of the earth
 14 SVA that is common and unclean
 16 SVA was forthwith received up into heaven
 19 V *om.* unto him

- 21 SVA *om.* which were sent unto him from Cornelius
 23 SVA on the morrow he arose and went away
 30 SVA Four days ago until this hour I was at the ninth *hour* praying in my house
 32 SVA *om.* who when he cometh, shall speak unto thee
 33 SVA commanded thee of the Lord
 35 A shall be accepted
 36 VA *God* sent the word unto
 38 S how he went about
 39 SV And we *are*, A And *ye are*; SVA whom also the slew
 45 as many as: V which
 48 SVA in the name of Jesus Christ

11

- 2 SVA But when Peter
 3 V saying that he went—and did eat
 5 S *om.* praying
 7 SVA And I heard also
 8 SVA for common or unclean hath not at any time entered
 9 SV *om.* me
 11 SVA where we were
 13 SVA *om.* unto him; SVA *om.* men
 16 A Then remembered we
 20 SVA spake also unto; A unto the Greeks
 22 SVA they sent forth Barnabas unto Antioch
 24 V* *om.* unto the Lord
 25 SVA departed he to Tarsus; V to comfort Saul
 26 SVA when he had found *him* he brought *him*; SVA And it came to pass also
 28 SVA *om.* Caesar

12

- 1 S the king Herod
- 3 SVA Now because he saw
- 6 A at the door
- 9 SVA *om.* him; S by the angel: he thought he saw
- 11 A *om.* of the people
- 13 SVA And as he knocked; S came hearkening
- 17 A *om.* unto them *after* beckoning; SA *om.* unto them *after* declared
- 20 SVA And he was
- 22 S and not of men
- 24 V of the Lord
- 25 SV returned to Jersualem

13

- 1 SVA *om.* certain
- 6 SVA through all the isle; SVA a certain man, a sorcerer *and* false prophet
- 11 V (A*?) there fell *on him*
- 17 V of the people
- 18 suffered he their manners: A bore he them as a nurse
- 19-20 SVA he distributed their land to them for an inheritance, about four hundred and fifty years. And after that he gave *unto them* judges unto Sam. the prophet
- 22 V the *son* of Jesse after
- 23 raised: SVA brought
- 25 SVA What think ye
- 26 V *om.* and *after* Abraham; A among us; SVA to us is
- 31 SA who are now
- 33 SVA unto our children; A² raised him up from the dead
- 38 V that therefore is preached
- 39 SA *om.* And *before* by him
- 40 S *om.* upon you
- 42 SVA And when they were gone out, they besought
- 43 S was broken up by them
- 44 SA the word of the Lord

- 45 SVA *om.* contradicting and
- 46 SVA And Paul and Barnabas
- 50 VA the devout *and* honourable women; V out of the coasts
- 51 SVA the dust of *their* feet

14

- 1 S *om.* of the Jews *after* synagogue
- 8 SVA *om.* being
- 11 S they lifted up *their* voice
- 13 SVA before the city
- 15 *translate* men who suffer like things
- 17 SV and gave you, A *om.* us; SV your hearts
- 21 SA and to Antioch
- 25 SA the word of the Lord
- 28 SVA *om.* there

15

- 2 SV Now when Paul
- 4 S of the church, the
- 5 A certain men
- 7 SVA among you
- 8 SVA bare witness
- 11 SVA *om.* Christ
- 17-18 SV saith the Lord, who made these things known from the beginning; A *om.* all; A known unto the Lord *is* his work
- 22 A *om.* of their own company; SVA Barsabbas
- 23 SVA *om.* after this manner; SVA *om.* and *before* brethren
- 24 SV certain from us; SVA *om.* saying, Ye must be circumcised and keep the law
- 28 A than the things necessary
- 32 S *om.* and confirmed them
- 33 SVA unto those who had sent them
- 34 SVA *om.* *this* verse
- 36 SVA visit the brethren
- 37 SVA And Barn. would take with them also John

- 39 SVA But the contention
40 SVA unto the grace of the Lord

16

- 1 VA also to Derbe; SVA and to Lystra; SVA of a woman
6 SVA Now they went
7 SVA But after; SVA the Spirit of Jesus
10 SVA that God had called; S *om.* us
11 SA Now loosing from Troas
13 SVA out of the gate; SVA where we supposed there was a meeting for prayer; S which resorted with us thither
17 SV unto you
26 V *om.* immediately
31 SVA *om.* Christ
32 SVA with all that were
33 A he and all his family
38 SVA but they feared

17

- 4 A of the devout and of Greeks
5 SVA *om.* which believed not
10 A *om.* immediately; A *om.* by night
13 SVA and stirred up and troubled the people
14 SVA and Silas
15 SVA brought *him* unto Athens
16 S Now while he waited at Athens
18 SVA Then also certain
23 SVA* What therefore — that declare I
26 SVA of one (*om.* blood); SVA *om.* before
27 SVA seek God, if; A or fine him; A* of you
28 V of our own poets
32 SVA also again

18

- 1 SV he departed
2 V that *he* had commanded
5 SVA Paul was earnestly occupied with the word, testifying; A *om.* to the Jews
7 A into the house of a certain Justus; SV named Titus (V Titius) Justus
9 A *om.* in the night
15 SVA if it be questions; SVA *om.* for
17 SVA *om.* the Greeks
20 SVA *om.* with them
21 SV But bade *them* farewell and said, A But bidding *them* farewell and saying—if God will, he sailed; SVA *om.* I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Jerusalem; but
23 S and went also
24 S named Apelles
25 S and fervent in the spirit wherein he spake and taught; V and he spake; SVA the things of Jesus
26 SVA Priscilla and Aquila

19

- 1 S Apelles; SVA came to Ephesus and found
2 SVA and said unto; SVA And they *said* unto him
3 SA But he said; SVA *om.* unto them
4 SVA *om.* verily; SVA *om.* Christ
9 SVA of Tyrannus
10 SVA *om.* Jesus
12 SVA *om.* of them
13 SVA certain also of the; SVA I adjure you; S by the Lord Jesus
14 SVA And certain men, seven sons of Sceva (V of one Sceva), a Jew and chief of the priests, were doing this
15 SVA and said unto them
16 SVA prevailed against both
21 A purposed in the Spirit to pass through Mac. and Ach. *and* to go
24 V made shrines, S made a silver

shrine

26 A but also almost; S *om.* persuaded and; S that gods are not made with hands

27 S will be in danger; S *om.* but; A but also the temple—will be despised—will be destroyed

29 SVA *om.* whole

33 SVA And they thrust Alex.

34 V *repeats* Great is Diana of the Eph.

35 S Men *and* brethren; SVA who of men is there; S both of the great Diana; SVA *om.* goddess

37 SVA of our goddess

20

1 SVA and exhorted and embraced them

4 SV *om.* into Asia; SVA Sopater *the son* of Pyrrhus of Berea

5 SVA Now these

7 SVA when we came together

8 SVA where we were

11 V *om.* and *after* again

15 V and in the evening we arrived at Samos; SVA *om.* and tarried at Trogyllium

18 A when they were come to him and they were together, he said

19 SVA and with tears

21 V *om.* Christ

22 A that may befall me there

23 SVA witnesseth to me

24 SV But on no account do I hold my life dear unto myself, that I might finish my course (*om.* with joy); A neither hold I my life so precious to me as the finishing of my course and of the ministry

25 SVA *om.* of God; S shall not see my face (*om.* more)

26 SV that I am pure

28 SVA *om.* therefore; A the church of the Lord

29 for I know: SA I know, V because I know; SVA *om.* this

30 V of you shall men arise

32 SVA *om.* brethren; V I commend you to the Lord; SVA and to give an inheritance

34 SVA *om.* Yea

35 A *om.* Jesus

21

3 *translate* the ship unladed her burden

4 SVA But finding; there: A with them

5 A *om.* departed and; S *om.* till we were

5-6 SVA and when we had knelt down on the shore and prayed, we took our leave—and entered into the ship

8 SVA *om.* that were of Paul's company

10 S And as they tarried there

11 SV his own feet and hands

13 SA answered and said; S *om.* to weep and

16 V one Mnasus

19 S among the Gentiles of his ministry

20 SVA they glorified God; VA among the Jews, S *om.* of Jews

21 S *om.* And *before* they; A *om.* all

22 V What is it therefore? They will needs hear

24 A but also *that* thou

25 SVA *om.* that they observe no such thing, save only

28 A and the law, and this holy place

39 S to speak a word

40 A in *their* own tongue

22

3 SVA *om.* verily

5 V did bear

8 S answered and said

9 SVA *om.* and were afraid

- 11 V I could see nothing
 12 A a man according (*om.* devout)
 16 SVA calling on his name
 20 A *om.* Stephen; SVA *om.* unto his death
 26 SVA saying, What wilt thou do? for
 27 S Say, art thou
 28 A *om.* And; SV But the chief captain; S said, I was even
 30 SVA *om.* from his bands; SVA and all the council to come together

23

- 2 S that stood by to
 6 SVA the son of Pharisees
 7 S between the Sadducees and Pharisees
 9 SV and certain of the scribes; A and certain of the Phar. (*om.* the scribes) arose; S strove one with another saying; SVA *om.* let us not fight against God
 10 S *om.* from among them
 11 SVA *om.* Paul
 12 SVA the Jews *instead of* certain of the Jews
 15 SVA *om.* to morrow
 16 A into the Synagogue (*a mere error*)
 20 S as though it would enquire, VA as thou wouldest enquire
 27 having understood: *translate* perceiving
 28 A I brought *him*
 30 SA how that they laid wait, V how that wait was laid; SA *om.* straightway; V to speak before thee against him, SA to speak before thee (*om.* what they had against him); VA *om.* Farewell
 34 SVA And when he had read; S that he was of

24

- 1 A after certain days; SVA with cer-

- tain elders
 5 SVA of seditions
 6-8 SVA *om.* and would have judged—commanding his accusers to come unto thee
 8 A thou *for* thyself
 10 SVA I do cheerfully answer
 13 SVA can they prove to thee
 14 V believing the things
 15 SVA *om.* of the dead
 16 SVA Herein do I exercise also myself
 17 I came to bring: A I was about to bring
 20 SVA say, what evil they found, while
 22 SVA Now Felix having more perf. knowl. of that way, deferred them
 23 SVA to keep him; SVA *om.* or come
 24 VA his own wife; SV in Christ Jesus
 25 S of temperance and righteousness
 26 V *om.* him *after* given; SVA *om.* that he might loose him

25

- 2 SVA the chief priests
 5 *translate* which among you are in authority
 6 SVA not more than eight or ten days
 7 SVA stood round about him; SVA *om.* against Paul
 8 SVA While Paul answered
 9 A Festus therefore
 11 SVA Therefore if I be
 16 SVA *om.* to die
 18 SVA of such evils as I supp.
 19 A questions among them of
 22 SVA Then Agrippa *said*; SVA saith he
 25 V and that Paul himself

26

- 2 *translate* accused of Jews
 3 A in the customs; SVA wherefore I

beseech to hear me patiently

- 4 V all Jews
 7 SV *om.* Agrippa, A *om.* king Agrippa; SVA accused of Jews
 9 V *om.* verily
 10 V wherefore also I did *so* in Jer.
 12 SVA of the chief priests
 14 SVA a voice saying unto me in the Hebrew tongue
 15 SVA And the Lord said
 17 SVA *om.* now
 21 SV *om.* the *before* Jews
 24 SVA Festus saith
 25 SVA But Paul saith
 26 V *om.* also
 28 SVA Then Agr. *said* unto Paul
 29 SVA And Paul *said*
 30 SVA *om.* when he had thus spoken

27

- 2 SVA a ship of Adr., which was going to sail—of Asia, we launched
 3 A Julianus
 5 V we came to Myrra, SA we came to Lystra
 8 A the city of Alassa
 9 *translate* the time of the fast
 14 SVA called Eurquilon
 16 S²V called Cauda
 17 S help
 19 SVA they cast out with their own hands
 20 V *om.* then
 21 SVA And after
 34 V Wherefore also I pray; A for our health; SVA perish *for* fall
 37 V about *instead of* two hundred (*a mere error*); A and fifteen
 39 A they wished
 41 SVA was broken by the violence (*om.* of the waves)

28

- 1 SVA And when we were escaped, then we knew
 2 A *om.* every one
 3 A and Paul laid them
 5 S and felt nothing
 9 SVA But when; V *om.* also
 13 SV we removed and came
 16 SVA And when we entered into Rome, Paul was suffered
 17 SVA he called; S he spake unto them saying
 18 S would have let me go
 21 S out of Judaea against thee
 24 S And some therefore
 25 SVA unto your fathers
 27 S the heart of this people is over-charged; S *om.* and understand with their heart
 28 SVA this salvation of God
 29 SVA *om.* *this verse*
 30 SVA And he dwelt
 31 S *om.* Christ

ROMANS

Title: SVA To the Romans

1

- 1 V of Christ Jesus
 8 S *om.* V through Jesus Christ
 16 SVA *om.* of Christ; V *om.* first
 17 For: A But
 24 SVA *om.* also
 26 *translate* their females
 27 *translate* also the males—of the female—males with males
 28 SA he gave them over
 29 SVA *om.* fornication; SA maliciousness, covetousness; A debate, murder; A *om.* deceit
 31 SVA *om.* implacable

32 V not only doing the same, but having pleasure

2

- 2 S For we are sure
5 A of wrath and reward of the
8 SVA wrath and indignation
14 *translate* when Gentiles
16 SV by Christ Jesus
17 SVA But if thou art
20 A *om.* a teacher of babes

3

- 3 A did not obey
5 S his vengeance
7 SVA But if the truth
8 V *om.* and *after* reported
9 A may we be better? A both Jews first and Gentiles
12 V that doeth good, not one
22 V by faith of Christ, A by faith in Christ Jesus; SVA *om.* and upon all
25 A a propitiation in his blood
28 SA For we conclude

4

- 1 V What shall we say then of Abraham (*om.* hath found); SVA our forefather
11 A the circumcision as a sign; A that it might be imputed unto them for righteousness, SVA *om.* also
15 SVA but where no
19 SVA he considered his own body; V *om.* now
22 V *om.* And

5

- 1 SVA let us have peace
2 V *om.* by faith; A into this joy
6 SA For Christ, when we were yet

weak, in due time died for the ungodly; V If indeed Christ, when we were yet weak, in due time died for the ungodly; [*read verses 7 and 8 as in brackets and continue*] much more

8 V But he commendeth

11 V *om.* Christ

13 SA was not imputed as there was no law

15 V *om.* also; A therefore much more

17 A if by one offense; V of grace and of righteousness; V Christ Jesus

18 S of one man

21 V by Christ Jesus

6

3 V *om.* Jesus

6 V and knowing; A that he would destroy the body of sin

11 SVA yourselves *to be* dead indeed unto sin, but alive; VA *om.* our Lord

12 SV obey the lusts thereof

14 S shall no longer have

17 A from a pure heart

18 S Being therefore

19 A your members instruments of uncleanness; V *om.* unto iniquity

7

3 A the wife be married

6 SVA from the law, being dead to that wherein

14 A Now we know

18 SVA not to perform that which is good (*om.* I find)

22 V in the law of the mind

23 A warring against *it* and bringing *me* into captivity to the law of my mind, which

25 V Thanks be to God

8

1 SV *om.* who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit, A *om.* but after the Spirit

2 SV hath made thee

11 SA *add* Jesus *after* Christ; SA *om.* also; V because of his Spirit

18 A Now I reckon

22 A Now we know

24 V why doth he hope for, A why doth he yet expect *it*, S doth he also expect (*om.* why)

26 SVA our infirmity; SVA *om.* for us

28 VA that God causeth all things to work together for good

30 A Moreover whom he did foreknow

34 SA It is Christ Jesus; SA is risen again from the dead, who is at the

35 S love of God, V love of God, which is in Christ Jesus

38 SVA nor things present, nor things to come, nor powers

9

3 V from Christ, for my kinsmen

4 V and the covenant, A *om.* to whom pertaineth—and the promises (*a mere error*)

19 V Why therefore

23 V *om.* and

25 V to Osee

26 V *om.* unto them

28 SVA For the Lord will perform *his* word upon the earth, finishing *it* and cutting *it* short

31 SVA *om.* of righteousness *after* to the law

32 SVA by works (*om.* of the law); SVA *om.* for

33 SVA and he who believeth

10

1 SVA for them *is*

3 A But they; VA their own (*om.* righteousness)

5 SA For Moses writeth, that the man which doeth the righteousness which is of the law (A of the faith, *a mere error*), shall live in it; V in it *for* by them

9 V confess the word with they mouth, that Jesus *is* the Lord; A the Lord Jesus Christ

15 SVA the feet of them that bring glad tidings of good things

17 SV by the word of Christ

20 V found among them—made manifest among them

11

1 A his people, which he foreknew

2 *translate in the history of Elias* VA *om.* saying

3 SVA *om.* and *after* prophets

6 SA *om.* But if it be of works, then is it no more grace, otherwise work is no more work; V otherwise work is no more grace

12 A *om.* *this verse* (*a mere error*)

13 SVA Now I speak; SVA therefore inasmuch

16 SV But if the firstfruit

17 SV of the root, of the fatness

19 SVA Branches

21 SVA branches neither will he spare thee

22 SVA towards thee God's goodness

26 SVA he shall turn *for* and sh. turn

31 SV may now obtain mercy

12

2 VA of the mind

7 A or teaching, *let us wait*, on teaching

14 V which persecute (*om.* you)

15 SV *om.* and *before* weep

18 A (A² ?) in the sight of God and in the sight of all men

20 SVA But if thine enemy

13

1 SVA those that be

3 SVA to the good work, but to the evil

7 SVA *om.* therefore

9 VA *om.* Thou shalt not bear false witness; SA and if there be

10 A *om.* Love worketh no ill to his neighbour

12 S *om.* and, VA but let us put on; A the works of light

14 A the lust

14

3 A judge *for* despise

4 SVA for the Lord is able

5 SA For one man

6 SVA *om.* and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it; SVA And he that eateth; A he giveth thanks to the Lord

9 SVA Christ died and lived, that

10 SVA of God

13 V that no man put an occasion to fall

15 SVA For if thy brother

18 SVA in this thing

19 SVA We follow therefore after

21 S whereby thy brother is grieved; SA *om.* or is offended, or is made weak

22 SVA Have to thyself the faith which thou hast; S *om.* before God

23 (*After* is sin A *adds three verses: xvi, 25-27, Now to him—for ever. Amen.*)

15

2 S *om.* for his good

4 V were written, were all written for; SVA and through comfort; V might have hope of comfort

5 SA according to Jesus Christ

7 SVA received you

8 SVA for I say, that Christ was

11 V And again he saith; A and let all peoples laud him

13 V in believing in hope (*om.* that ye may abound)

15 SVA *om.* brethren

16 SVA of Christ Jesus; V *om.* to the Gentiles

18 V For I dare not to speak

19 A power of the Holy Ghost

23-24 SVA But now I have no more place in these parts, and have—unto you, whenever I journey into Spain; for I trust

28 V *om.* to them

29 SVA of the blessing of Christ

30 V *om.* brethren

31 SVA and *that* my service (V my ministration of alms)

32 SA that, when I come unto you with joy by the will of God (S of Jesus Christ), I may with you be refr.; V by the will of the Lord Jesus; V *om.* and may with you be refreshed

33 A *om.* Amen

16

1 A your sister; V which is also

3 SVA Prisca

5 SVA of Asia

6 SVA much labour on you

7 S among the apostles and were

8 SA Ampliatus; V the beloved

12 A *om.* Salute the beloved Persis—in the Lord

14 SVA Hermes, Patrobas, Hermas

16 SVA All the churches

18 SVA our Lord Christ

20 A the God of peace bruise; SVA *om.* Amen

21 V *om.* and *after* Lucius

24 SVA *om.* *this verse*

25 S the gospel of me and of the Lord Jesus Christ
 27 V through Christ Jesus; SA for ever and ever
Subscription: SVA To the Romans.

I CORINTHIANS

Title: SV(A)

The first to the Corinthians.

1

1 A *om.* called *to be*; V of Christ Jesus
 2 V to the church of God (the sanctified in Christ Jesus) which is at Corinth; A of Jesus our Lord
 4 SV *om.* my; A* *om.* of God
 8 V *om.* Christ
 14 A I thank my God, S* *om.* God
 15 SVA that ye were baptized in my name
 20 SVA wisdom of the world
 22 SVA require signs
 23 SVA and unto the Gentiles foolishn.
 25 SVA* *om.* is *before* stronger
 28 S* and weak things of the world; SA chosen, things which are not
 29 SVA in the presence of God
 30 V is made our wisdom

2

1 SA the mystery of God
 4 SV words of wisdom
 9 A *om.* But; VA what things soever
 10 V For God; SVA by the Spirit
 11 A For who knoweth
 13 SVA which the Spirit teacheth; V comparing spiritual things spiritually

3

2 SVA *om.* and; V neither now are ye able
 3 SVA *om.* and divisions

4 A I am of Paul, but *another* I am of Ap.; SVA are ye not men
 5 SVA What then is Apollos? and what is Paul? ministers
 12 SVA upon the foundation; V gold and silver
 22 SVA all *are* yours (V ours)

4

2 VA Moreover, here *on earth* it is; S Moreover, here *on earth* what require ye in stewards? That a man
 4 S for he that judgeth me
 6 S *om.* And *before* these; SVA that by us ye might learn not *to be* above those things which are written
 8 A *om.* ye have reigned as kings without us (*a mere error*)
 9 SVA For I think, God
 14 SA warning you
 15 V *om.* Jesus
 17 SA For this same cause; S which be in Christ Jesus

5

1 SVA as is not even among
 3 SVA verily absent
 4 SA in the name of the Lord; VA *om.* Christ *before* when; SVA *om.* Christ *before* to deliver
 5 V *om.* Jesus; A of our Lord Jesus Christ
 7 SVA *om.* therefore; SVA *om.* for us
 8 V not *for* neither
 10 SVA *om.* Yet; SVA and extortioners
 12 SVA *om.* also; S shall not ye judge
 13 SV will judge; SVA *om.* Therefore

6

2 SVA Or do ye not
 3-6 A *om.* *these verses*
 5 SV among you, that shall be

7 *S om.* therefore; *SVA* it is utterly a fault with you, *A om.* utterly

11 *V* of our Lord Jesus, *S* of the Lord Jesus Christ

14 *A* and also raiseth up us, *V* and hath also raised up us

15 *SA* our bodies

16 *A om.* saith he

20 *S om.* therefore; *SVA om.* and in your spirit, which are God's

7

1 *SV om.* unto me

3 *SVA her* duty *for* due benevolence

5 *SVA* yourselves to prayer, and be together again; *V* for incontinency

7 *SVA* But I would

8 *A* that *it is* good

13 *S* And if a woman hath; *SVA* leave *her* husband

14 *SVA* by the brother *for* by the husband

15 *SA* hath called you

17 *SVA* But as the Lord hath distributed; *SVA* as God hath called

22 *SVA om.* also

31 *SVA* that use the world

33-34 *SVA* how he may please *his* wife, and is divided. And the unmarried woman and the unmarried (*V om.* unmarried) virgin careth for the things; *A om.* both; *V om.* for the things of the world

36 *A* and need require this

37 *A and* hath power over; *SVA* decreed in his own heart; *SA* shall do well

38 *SVA* that giveth his virgin in marriage doeth (*V* shall do) well, and he—shall do better

39 *SVA om.* by the law; *SVA* but if the husband

40 *V* for I think also

8

2 *SVA om.* And; *SVA* he knoweth *it* not yet

3 *S* om.* of him

4 *SVA* no God but one

6 *V om.* but *before* to us; *S** there is *but* one, the Father

7 *SVA* some through usage of the idol

8 *SVA* But meat will not commend us (*S* you) to God; *SVA om.* for; *VA* neither if we eat not, are we the worse (*A*² the better); neither if we eat, are we the better (*A*² the worse)

10 *V* see him which hath

11 *SVA* for (*A* therefore) by thy (*V om.* thy) knowledge he that is weak perishes, the brother for whom

9

1 *SVA* Am I not free? and I not an apostle? *SVA* Jesus our Lord

2 *A om.* *this verse* (*a mere error*)

7 *SVA* eateth not the fruit

10 *SVA* and he that thresheth in hope of partaking

15 *SVA* But I have not used any of; *SV* than my glorying; no one should it make void.

16 *S* I have no *claim* to favour; *SVA* upon me; for woe

18 *SVA om.* of Christ

20 *SVA after* as under the law *add* not being myself under the law

21 *SVA* without law of God, but under the law of Chr.

22 *SVA* became I weak

23 *SVA* But all things I do

10

1 *SVA* For, brethren

3 *SA* and did all eat the (*S om.*) spiritual meat

- 4 A drink the spiritual drink
 9 SV tempt the Lord, A tempt God; S as some tempted; VA as some of them tempted
 10 S let us murmur; SVA *om.* also
 11 VA *om.* all, SVA by way of figure *instead of* for ensamples
 13 A that *ye* may be able
 19 SVA What say I then? that what is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing? (V *adds* or that the idol is any thing?)
 20 V which they (*for* the Gentiles) sacrifice
 23 SVA *om.* for me *in both cases*
 24 SVA *om.* every man
 28 SVA This is offered in sacrifice, eat not; SVA *om.* for the earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof
 30 SVA *om.* For *before* if

11

- 2 SVA *om.* brethren
 5 A And every
 6 V let her also be shorn or shaven
 11 SVA neither is the woman without the man, neither the man without the woman, in the Lord
 17 A Now I declare this *unto you*, praising *you* not
 19 V that also they
 21 A *om.* before *other*
 22 V praise I you *for* shall I praise you
 23 V *om.* Jesus
 24 SVA *om.* Take, eat; SVA which is for you (*om.* broken)
 26 A *om.* For; SVA and drink the cup
 27 SVA eat the bread and (SV or) drink the cup; S *after* unworthily *adds* of the Lord; A blood of the Christ
 29 SVA *om.* unworthily; SVA not discerning the body
 31 SVA Now if
 34 SVA *om.* And *before* if

12

- 2 SVA Ye know that when ye were Gentiles *ye were*
 3 SVA saith, Jesus *is* accursed; SVA can say, Jesus *is* Lord
 6 SA but *it is* the same God; V and the same God is working
 9 VA of healing, by one Spirit
 10 V *om.* to another the interpretation of tongues
 12 SVA all the members of the body
 13 A and are all one body *instead of* and have been all made to drink into one Spirit
 21 A *om.* And
 24 V having given something more abundant to that
 25 S schisms
 26 A whether a member; SVA or a member
 31 SVA the greater gifts

13

- 2 A And *though* I have *the gift*; A and *though* I have all faith; A it profiteth me nothing *for* I am nothing
 3 SVA my body that I may glory
 4 V envieth not, vaunteth not
 5 V seeketh not what *is* not her own
 8 V *be* prophecy, *it* shall fail
 10 SVA *om.* then
 11 SVA *om.* but

14

- 5 SVA now greater is
 6 S *om.* either; S or doctrine
 7 V a distinction of the sound
 8 A who prepareth himself
 10 SVA and none *is*
 12 A seek that ye may prophesy

- 14 V *om.* For
 18 SVA I thank God; SA I speak with *an unknown* tongue
 21 S In the law what is written? SA and in lips of others
 23 V *om.* or unbelievers
 25 SVA The secrets of his heart are made manifest (*om.* And thus)
 26 SVA *om.* of you; A *om.* hath a doctrine; SVA hath a revelation, hath a tongue
 34 SVA let the women; SVA but let them be under obedience (A *adds* to their husbands)
 35 SVA for it is (V *it is*) a shame for a woman
 37 SVA are the commandment of the Lord (A of God)
 38 SA* he is ignored *instead of* let him be ignorant
 39 SVA my brethren
 40 SVA But let

15

- 14 SA then is also our preaching; V and (SA *om.*) our faith
 15 S his Christ
 17 V you faith is vain; SA and ye are yet
 20 SVA *om. and* become
 25 A all his enemies
 26-27 S For he hath put all things under his feet. The last enemy *that* shall be destroyed, *is* death. But when
 28 V *om.* also
 29 SVA why are they then bapt. for them?
 31 A by our rejoicing; SVA brethren, which I have
 37 S* which thou sowest is not that body
 38 SVA to every seed a body of its own
 39 SVA one *kind of flesh* of men; SVA

- and another flesh of beasts and another (A *adds* flesh) of birds and another of fishes
 44 SVA If there is a natural body, there is also a spiritual (*om.* body)
 45 V The first Adam
 47 SV the second man *is* from heaven
 49 SA let us also bear
 51 SA* we shall all sleep, but we shall not all be changed, A² we shall not all sleep, but we shall not all be changed
 54 A So when this mortal shall have put on immortality, and this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, S So when this mortal shall have put on immortality (*om.* and this corruptible *etc.*)
 55 SV O death, where is thy victory? O death, where is thy sting?, A* *only* O death where is thy sting?
 56 A The sting of death is sin
 58 A and unmoveable

16

- 6 V that I will abide or winter
 7 SVA for I trust
 11 S *om.* but; V *om.* with the brethren
 12 S I manifest to you that I greatly desired him
 13 A and be strong
 19 A *om. this verse*; SV Aquila and Prisca
 22 SVA *om.* Jesus Christ
 23 SV The grace of the Lord Jesus be
 24 A Love be; V *om.* Amen:
Subscription: SVA The first to the Corinthians.

II CORINTHIANS

Title: SVA

The second to the Corinthians.

1

1 SV of Christ Jesus

6-7 SA *it is* for your consolation and salvation: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings, which we also suffer. And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing; V *it is* for your consolation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings, which we also suffer, and your (*an error for our*) hope of you is stedfast: or whether we be comforted, *it is* for your consolation and salvation, knowing

8 SVA *om.* to us

10 A *om.* and doth deliver, SV and will deliver

11 A we also helping together by prayer for you; V on your behalf

12 SVA in holiness *for* in simplicity; A and in godly sincerity; V and not with

13 V *om.* or acknowledge; SVA *om.* even

14 SV of our Lord Jesus

15 S *om.* before; S a second joy

17 A Now when I was; SVA was thus willing

18 SVA is not yea

19 SA Christ Jesus

20 SVA are yea, wherefore also by him *they are Amen*

22 SA and he hath sealed

2

1 V For I determined

2 SVA who *is* he then

3 A *om.* same; SVA *om.* unto you

7 VA *om.* rather

10 SVA for what I forgave, if I forgave anything, for your sakes

16 SVA to the one a savour *arising* from death and *tending* to death; and to the other a savour *arising* from life and *tending* to life

3

1 SVA epistles of commendation to you or from you?

2 S written in your hearts

3 V and written; SVA but in hearts, tables of flesh

4 A have I

5 V *om.* anything

9 SA For if to the ministr. of condemn. be glory

13 A look into the face of that

17 SVA of the Lord *is, there is* liberty

18 A *are* changed

4

4 SVA *om.* unto them

5 SA Jesus Christ the Lord; SA² your servants by Jesus

6 SVA who commanded, The Light shall shine; VA *om.* Jesus

10 SVA the dying of Jesus; S manifest in our bodies

13 S have I also spoken

14 V raised up Jesus; SV us also with Jesus

16 SV yet our inward *man*

17 V for the light affl.

5

5 SV who hath given

8 S But being confident, we are also willing

12 SV *om.* For; SV but give you (V us) occasion to glory on your behalf

14 SV that one died for all, consequently all were dead

17 SV behold, they are become new

18 SV *om.* Jesus

21 SV *om.* For

6

- 11 V your heart
- 14 SV or what communion
- 15 SV Beliar
- 16 SV for we are temples (V a temple)

7

- 3 V ye *are* in
- 8 V but though I did repent, I perceive
- 12 SV your care for us
- 13 SV Theref. we were comforted: but in addition to our comfort, we rejoiced very much more at the joy of Titus
- 14 S* *om.* to you; V your boasting before Titus, S our boasting before Titus
- 15 S *om.* all
- 16 SV *om.* therefore

8

- 4 SV with much intreaty beseeching of us the grace and the fellowship
- 7 V and in our love to you
- 9 V *om.* Christ
- 12 SV according to what it may have, not according to what it hath not
- 13 SV *and* you burdened
- 19 V to travel with us in this grace; V of the Lord; SV of our ready mind
- 21 SV For we provide; S but also of men
- 22 *translate* which *he hath* in you

9

- 4 SV in this same matter
- 5 S *om.* and *after* bounty
- 7 SV as he hath purposed
- 8 SV And God is able
- 10 SV seed to the sower and bread for eating, shall minister and multiply your seed sown, and will increase
- 11 V of God
- 12 V unto Christ

10

- 1 V am bold for you
- 7 V seemeth to trust in himself; SV let him with himself; SV *om.* Christ's *after are* we
- 8 SV *om.* us
- 12 S* *om.* themselves *after* measuring
- 14 V For we stretch ourselves (*om.* not); S *om.* for *after* you

11

- 3 SV *om.* so; SV from the simplicity and holiness
- 5 V But I suppose
- 6 SV but in every matter we made *things* manifest before all men among you
- 10 *translate* this boasting in me shall not be stopped in the regions
- 21 S* *om.* I speak
- 23 S in stripes more frequent, in prisons above measure, V in prisons more frequent, in stripes above measure
- 30 V which concern infirmity
- 31 SV Father of the Lord Jesus, which
- 32 V with a garrison to apprehend me

12

- 1 V It is needful to glory, it is not expedient indeed, but I will come also, S It is not expedient, indeed, to glory, but I will
- 3 V *om.* I cannot tell
- 5 V but in infirmities
- 6-7 SVA But now I forbear even the abundance of the revelations, lest any man—he heareth of me; for lest I should be exalted above measure, there was given
- 7 SVA *after* buffet me *om.* lest I should be exalted above measure

- 8 A And for this thing
 9 SVA for strength; V in infirmities
 10 S and necessities; A *om.* in persecutions; SV in persecutions and distresses
 11 SVA *om.* in glorying
 12 SVA in all patience and (A *om.*) signs
 14 SVA Behold this is the third time I am; SVA *om.* to you *after* burdensome
 15 V for you, if the more abundantly loving you, the less I be loved, SA for you. If I love you more abundantly, am I less beloved?
 19 SVA You have thought for some time that we excuse ourselves unto you.
 20 SV debate; SV envying

13

- 1 A Behold, this is the third time I am ready to come; S that in the mouth
 2 SVA I told before and now I foretell, as if I were present the second time, and being absent, to them which
 4 SV For he was crucified through weakness, but he liveth; SV weak with him; V *om.* toward you
 5 A *om.* prove your own selves; SA Christ Jesus; V *is* in you
 7 SVA Now we pray
 11 A *om.* be of one mind
 14 V *om.* Christ; SVA *om.* Amen.
Subscription: SVA The second to the Corinthians.

GALATIANS

Title: SVA To the Galatians.

1

- 3 SA our Father; SA from the Lord
 6 *translate* in the grace
 8 S *om.* unto you *before* than

- 9 S As I said
 10 SVA *om.* for *before* if
 11 V For I certify
 15 V it pleased *him* who
 17 V neither went I unto Jerusalem
 18 SVA to acquaint myself with Cephas

2

- 9 A *om.* Cephas
 11 SVA But when Cephas was come
 12 SV but when he was come
 13 S And all the other Jews
 14 SVA unto Cephas
 16 SV but knowing; VA faith of Christ Jesus, even; SA believed in Christ Jesus
 20 A *I live* by the faith; V by the faith of God and Christ, who

3

- 1 SVA *om.* that you should not obey the truth; SVA *om.* among you
 5 A received ye the Spirit by the works of the law
 12 SVA but, He who doeth them
 17 SVA *om.* in Christ
 21 V *om.* of God; V been in the law
 22 *translate* hath shut up all
 28 SA for ye are all Christ Jesus'
 29 V are ye of Abraham's seed; SVA *om.* and *before* heirs

4

- 6 V he hath sent forth; SVA into our hearts
 7 SVA then an heir through God
 14 SVA your temptation in my flesh
 15 SVA Where *is* then
 19 SV My children
 24 VA these are two covenants
 25 VA But this Agar; S For Sinai is a mountain, being in Arabia; SVA for she is in bondage
 26 SV which is our mother (*om.* all)

- 28 V Now you, brethren, as *Is. was*, are
 30 A this bondwoman
 31 SV Wherefore, brethren, A But, brethren

5

- 1 SVA *It is* for liberty *that* Christ hath made us free. Therefore stand fast, and be not
 2 S* Behold, I say
 10 V *om.* through the Lord
 11 A of the cross of Christ
 17 SV for these are
 19 SVA *om.* adultery
 20 V emulation
 21 SV *om.* murders; SV as I have told *you*; S *om.* in time past
 24 S that are the Lord Christ Jesus', VA that are Christ Jesus'

6

- 2 V and so shall you fulfil
 4 V But let *him* prove
 15 V *om.* in Christ Jesus; SVA neither circumcision is any thing
 17 S the marks of the Lord Jesus Christ, VA the marks of Jesus
 18 S of the Lord.
Subscription: SVA To the Galatians.

EPHESIANS

Title: SVA To the Ephesians.

1

- 1 V of Christ Jesus; S²A to all the saints; S*V* *om.* at Ephesus
 3 V the God of our Lord; S of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ; S* *om.* us
 6 SVA whereby he hath made us accepted

- 7 A to the riches of his goodness
 10 A according to the dispensation; SVA all things in Christ, which are
 11 SVA in whom also we are called, being
 15 S*VA *om.* love
 16 SVA making mention *of you* in my prayers
 18 SA the eyes of your heart, V the eyes of the heart; SVA *om.* and *before* what; S the riches of the inheritance of his glory
 20 SA and set him
 21 V above all power and principality

2

- 1 SA in your trespasses and sins, V in your trespass. and lusts
 5 V dead in sins and lusts
 10 S* For we are the workmanship of God
 15 SVA for to make in him
 17 SVA and peace to them
 19 SVA but ye are fellow-citizens
 20 VA Christ Jesus himself being, S Christ (*om.* Jesus *and* himself) being
 22 V habitation of Christ

3

- 1 S *om.* Jesus
 2 A of his grace, which
 3 SVA by revelation was made known unto me
 5 SVA to other ages; V unto his saints and prophets
 6 SVA of the promise in Christ Jesus
 8 SVA preach unto the Gentiles
 9 SA and to show what *is*; SVA what *is* the dispensation of the mystery; S hath been hid by God; SVA *om.* by Jesus Christ
 14 SVA *om.* of our Lord Jesus Christ
 18 V and height and depth
 20 A that worketh in you

21 SVA in the church and in Christ Jesus

4

1 S the prisoner in (*also* VA in *for* of) Christ

4 V *om.* even

6 SVA and through all and (V *om.* and) in all

7 V one of you

8 A When thou ascendedst up on high, thou ledest captivity captive, he gave; S *om.* and *before* gave

9 SA *om.* first

14 A craftiness *even* unto the wiles of the deceit of the devil

17 SVA as the Gentiles walk

24 S created in holiness and true righteousness

25 S truth to his neighbour

28 SA with his own hands

32 V on. and; V hath forgiven us

5

2 SVA hath loved you; V for you; S a sacrifice and an offering

5 SVA know this assuredly; S* *om.* For

9 SVA the fruit of the light

15 A See then, brethren; SV Look diligently therefore, how ye walk, not as

17 SVA but understand; V the will of our Lord, A the will of God, S the mind of the Lord

19 V *om.* spiritual; A singing with grace and making melody in your hearts

20 S of the Lord Jesus Christ, V of our Lord Christ Jesus

21 SVA in the fear of Christ

22 SA let the wives submit themselves unto their own husbands; V *om.* submit yourselves

23 SVA Christ *is* the head of the church *and* he *is* the saviour of the body

24 SV to their husbands

27 SVA that he might present to himself (S to him)

28 A So ought also men; S as their own children

29 SVA even as Christ the church

30 SVA *om.* of his flesh, and of his bones

6

5 A as unto the Lord

9 SVA knowing that both their Master and yours is

10 A Finally, brethren; SV *om.* brethren

12 SVA the rulers of this darkness, against spirit

16 SV In all *for* Above all

19 V *om.* of the gospel

21 S* *om.* minister

23 A and mercy *for* and love

24 SVA *om.* Amen.

Subscription: SVA To the Ephesians.

PHILIPPIANS

Title: SVA To the Philippians.

1

1 SV of Christ Jesus

6 V of Christ Jesus

8 SV God *is* my record; SVA of Christ Jesus

11 SVA with the fruit

14 SVA the word of God

16-17 SVA The one preach Christ of love, knowing that I am set for the defense of the gospel: But the other of contention, not sincerely, supposing to stir up affliction by my bonds.

19 V But I know

23 SVA Now I am

25 S and joy of your faith

27 S *om.* of Christ

28 SVA but of your salvation

29 A For unto us

2

- 2 SA of the same mind
 3 SVA nor through vainglory
 4 SVA but also (*om.* every man)
 5 SVA Let this mind be in every one of you
 10 S of Jesus Christ
 12 A my brethren; V not in my presence only
 13 A which worketh powers in you
 21 V the things of Christ Jesus
 24 SA come shortly to you
 26 SA For he was desiring greatly to see you all
 30 SA for the work of the Lord

3

- 3 SVA which worship in the Spirit of God
 7 SA *om.* But
 8 SV *om.* and *after* doubtless; A of Jesus Christ our Lord
 10 S* and the power of his knowledge
 12 V *om.* Jesus
 13 A I count not yet
 16 SVA let us walk by the same (*om.* rule, let us mind the same thing)
 21 SVA our vile body *that it may be* fashioned

4

- 3 SVA Yea, I intreat
 7 A the peace of Christ
 12 A *om.* both *after* hungry
 13 SVA through him who str. me
 15 A* *om.* only
 16 A and again my necessity
 18 A *om.* of Epaphroditus
 23 SVA of the Lord; SVA with your spirit; V *om.* Amen.
Subscription: SVA To the Philippians.

COLOSSIANS

Title: S To the Colossians,
 VA To the Colossians.

1

- 1 SVA of Christ Jesus
 2 A brethren in Christ Jesus; V *om.* and the Lord Jesus Christ
 4 SA in the Lord Jesus; SA of the love which ye have to all the saints
 6 SVA as in all the world it is bringing forth fruit and increasing
 7 SVA *om.* also; SVA who is for us
 9 V *om.* and to desire
 12 S giving thanks unto God the Father, V giving thanks withal unto the Father; S hath made you meet, V hath called *you* and made you meet
 14 V in whom we had; SVA *om.* through his blood
 16 SV all things created, in heaven and in earth
 20 V *om.* by him, *I say*,
 21 V yet now are ye reconciled
 22 SA through his death
 23 S I Paul am made a preacher and an apostle, A I Paul am made a preacher and an apostle and a minister
 24 SVA in sufferings
 25 SA I Paul am made
 28 SVA *om.* Jesus

2

- 1 S* *om.* in the flesh
 2 SA of God the Father of Christ, V of the God of Christ
 4 SVA *om.* And
 7 S* *om.* in him; SA abounding in thanksgiving
 10 S the head of all the principality of the church

- 11 SVA *om.* of the sins
 13 SVA he hath quickened you (V *us*);
 SVA having forgiven us
 16 V in meat and in drink
 18 SVA which he hath seen; S by their
 fleshly mind
 20 VA *om.* Wherefore
 23 V *and* neglecting

3

- 1 S* risen in Christ
 4 S who is you life; A *om.* with him
 5 SV the members
 6 V *om.* on the children of disobedience
 8 S *om.* ye also
 12 V holy *and* beloved
 13 S even as God, VA even as the Lord
 15 SVA the peace of Christ; V called in
 the body
 16 S the word of the Lord, A the word of
 God; SVA in psalms *and* hymns; SV
 hymns *and* spir. songs; SVA to God *for* to
 the Lord
 17 S of the Lord Jesus Christ, A of Jesus
 Christ; SVA to God the Father
 18 SVA *om.* own
 20 SVA in the Lord
 21 SA provoke not your children to
 wrath
 22 SVA fearing the Lord
 23 SVA *om.* and *before* whatsoever; A as
 serving the Lord and not men; V *om.* and
after Lord
 24 SVA *om.* for
 25 SVA For he that

4

- 2 S* and watch in thanksgiving
 3 A to speak boldly; V the mystery of
 God
 7 S Now all my state; S *om.* and fel-
 low-servant

- 8 A that ye might know our estate
 12 SVA of Christ Jesus
 13 SVA great labour
 15 SA in their house, V in her house
 18 SVA *om.* Amen.

Subscription: SV To the Colassians,
 A To the Colassians, from Rome.

I THESSALONIANS

Title: SVA

The first to the Thessalonians.

1

- 1 A *which is* in God our Father and *the*
 Father of the Lord; V *om.* from God our
 Father and the Lord Jesus Christ
 2 SVA *om.* of you
 3 A *om.* of hope
 5 S for the gospel of our God; SA we
 were to you
 6 A and of God; V with joy and the
 holy
 7 V ensample; SVA and in Achaia
 8 S* *om.* For; S the word of God; S
 and in Achaia: A *om.* For from you—and
 Achaia (*a mere error*); SVA but in every
 place
 9 V shew of you

2

- 2 SVA *om.* even
 6 A neither of ourselves nor *yet* of
 7 SV we were children among you
 9 SVA *om.* for *after* travail
 11 A *om.* and charged
 13 SVA And for this cause; S *om.* in
 truth
 15 SVA *om.* own
 19 SV of glorying; SVA *om.* Christ

3

2 V our brother and fellow-labourer; SA *om.* and our fellow-labourer; SVA to establish and to comfort you

7 SVA in all our (A your) distress and affliction

9 S render to the Lord; S before our Lord

11 SVA *om.* Christ

12 A And God make

13 A unblameable in righteousness; SVA *om.* Christ; SA with all his saints. Amen.

4

1 V *om.* then; SVA to please God, as ye also walk, *so* ye would

4 A Let everyone of you know; S and in honour

6 *translate* in the matter; A *om.* also

8 A who hath given, S who also giveth, V who giveth; SV unto you

9 V we needed not to write

10 V ye do it also; A all the brethren in, S all your brethren in; A we beseech you, beloved, that

11 V with your hands

13 SVA But we would not

14 S if we believed

15 V unto the coming of Jesus

17 V ever be in the Lord

5

3 SA *om.* For; V But when they

4 VA overtake you as thieves

5 SVA For ye are all

8 S *om.* and love

9 V *om.* Christ

13 S And be at peace

15 SA *om.* both

21 V and prove

22 *translate* from every kind of evil

24 A that calleth us

27 SV *om.* holy

28 V *om.* Amen.

Subscription: SV The first to the Thessalonians, A The first to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

II THESSALONIANS

Title: SVA

The second to the Thessalonians.

1

1 S* in God and our Father

2 V from God the Father

3 S of every one of all

8 V in a flame of fire; V *om.* Christ

10 SVA that have believed

12 SV of our Lord Jesus may be; A and we in him

2

1 V of the Lord

2 SVA the day of the Lord

3 SV that man of iniquity

4 SVA *om.* as God

8 SA the Lord Jesus; SVA shall kill *for* shall consume

10 SVA to them that perish

11 SVA God sendeth them

14 S he also called you, VA he called us (*a mere error*)

16 V Christ Jesus; SV and God our Father

17 SVA and stablish *them* in every good work and word

3

3 A But God is faithful; A who also shall

4 SA that ye do and will do, V that ye both have done and do and will do

6 SA which they received, V which ye received

- 10 *S om.* this
 12 SVA in the Lord Jesus Christ
 14 V your word; SVA *om.* and *after* man
 16 A* always in every place.
Subscription: S To the Thessalonians, V The second to the Thessalonians, A The second to the Thessalonians was written from Athens.

I TIMOTHY

Title: SA The first to Timothy.

1

- 1 S of Christ Jesus; A of God our Saviour and Christ Jesus
 2 SA from God the Father
 4 SA rather than God's dispensation which is in faith
 12 SA *om.* And
 16 A Christ Jesus
 17 SA the only God (*om.* wise)

2

- 3 SA *om.* For
 6 A *om.* to be testified, S and a testimony
 7 A Which was committed to my trust as a preacher; A *om.* in Christ; S in knowledge and verity, A in spirit and verity
 9 SA *om.* also; SA and gold

3

- 3 SA *om.* not greedy of filthy lucre
 9 S of the faith and of a pure conscience
 16 SA* of godliness, who was manifest

4

- 6 SA of Christ Jesus
 9 S *om.* all
 10 SA we labour and strive, because
 12 SA *om.* in spirit
 16 S *om.* thee

5

- 4 SA *om.* good and
 5 S trusteth in the Lord
 16 SA If any woman that believeth have widows, let her
 18 S worthy of his meat
 20 A But them
 21 SA before God and Christ Jesus
 23 SA for the stomach's sake
 25 A And likewise also; SA *are* manifest

6

- 2 S *om.* because they are brethren
 5 SA *om.* from such withdraw thyself
 7 SA into *this* world, because we can
 10 S with divers sorrows
 11 S *om.* godliness
 12 SA *om.* also
 13 S *om.* thee; S Jesus Christ
 14 S Christ Jesus
 17 S rich in the present time; SA but in God
 19 SA on life indeed
 21 SA with you; SA *om.* Amen.
Subscription: S The first to Timothy, A The first to Timothy was written from Laodicea.

II TIMOTHY

Title: SA The second to Timothy.

1

- 1 S of Christ Jesus
 2 S* and the Lord Jesus Christ, our

Lord

- 6 A the gift of Christ
- 8 S testimony of the Lord
- 10 SA Christ Jesus
- 11 SA *om.* of the Gentiles
- 12 S *om.* also
- 15 S Phygelus

2

- 3 SA Be thou a partaker of affliction, as a good soldier of Christ Jesus
- 5 A *om.* And
- 7 SA will give thee
- 12 SA if we shall deny him
- 14 S before God; A before the Lord. Strive not thou about words
- 15 A unto Christ
- 19 S the foundation of the Lord; S knoweth all them; SA the name of the Lord
- 21 SA *om.* and *after* sanctified
- 22 A with all them that love the Lord
- 25 A repentance to come to the acknowl.

3

- 3 S *om.* without natural affection
- 6 A with divers lusts and pleasures
- 9 A for their mind
- 10 A *om.* charity

4

- 1 SA *om.* therefore; SA before God and Christ Jesus; SA and *by* his appearing
- 2 S exhort, rebuke
- 5 S *om.* endure afflictions, A endure afflictions as a good soldier of Christ Jesus
- 10 S Crescens to Gallia
- 14 SA the Lord will reward him
- 18 SA *om.* And *before* the Lord; A to him be glory

21 S *om.* all

22 S *om.* Jesus Christ, A *om.* Christ; SA *om.* Amen.

Subscriptio: S To Timothy, A The second to Timothy was written from Laodicea.

TITUS

Title: SA To Titus.

1

- 1 A of Christ Jesus
- 4 S *om.* mercy; SA and Christ Jesus
- 9 A able both to comfort those who are in all tribulation and to convince
- 12 S But one of
- 16 S disobedient, unto every work reprobate

2

- 3 SA nor given to much wine
- 7 SA *om.* sincerity
- 8 S to say of us
- 11 A the grace of God hath appeared bringing salvation to all men, S the grace of God the Saviour hath app. to all men
- 13 S Christ Jesus
- 15 A These things teach and exhort

3

- 1 A Now put them; SA to principalities *and* powers, A and to be ready
 - 2 S shewing all zeal
 - 3 S serving in divers lusts
 - 15 SA *om.* Amen.
- Subscriptio:* S To Titus, A To Titus was written from Nicopolis.

PHILEMON

Title: SA To Philemon.

- 2 SA and to *our* sister Apphia
 3 S from God the Father
 6 A of every good thing in us; SA *om.*
 Jesus
 7 SA For I had; S *om.* and consolation
 9 A yet of necessity I rather; SA of
 Christ Jesus
 10 SA in bonds
 11 S both to thee and to me
 12 SA whom I have sent again to thee,
 him, that is,
 16 S above a servant, one beloved
 20 SA my bowels in Christ
 25 S of the Lord; A *om.* Amen.
Subscription: S(A) To Philemon.

HEBREWS

Title: SVA To the Hebrews.

1

- 3 V* and manifesting all things; SVA
 when he had made a purification from
 sins
 8 SVA and the sceptre of rectitude *is*
 the sceptre
 9 SA and hated unrighteousness
 12 S as a vesture shalt; thou change
 them, as a garment; VA *add* as a garment
after up

2

- 7 V *om.* and didst set him over the
 works of thy hands
 8 V *om.* under him *after* subjection
 14 SVA of blood and flesh
 16 *translate* he taketh not hold angels,
 but of the seed of Abr. he taketh hold
 18 S *om.* being tempted

3

- 1 SVA *om.* Christ
 2 V *om.* all
 6 V *om.* firm unto the end
 8 S as in the temptation, in the day of
 tempt.
 9 SVA when your (A *our*) fathers
 tempted by proving *me*, and saw
 14 A of our confidence in him
 17 A with them that believed not

4

- 2 VA them, because they were not
 united by faith with them
 3 S Therefore we which; A Therefore,
 let us which have believed, enter into
 rest; A in my wrath, They shall
 4 A *om.* the seventh *day*
 7 SA as it is said before; V as he said
 before
 12 V evident *for* powerful
 16 V obtain mercy and grace

5

- 1 V *om.* both
 4 V* And the taketh not; SVA but *is*
 called of God
 12 S of milk, not of

6

- 2 V *om.* and *after* hands
 3 A let us do
 4 V have tasted *for* and have tasted
 7 *translate* for them for whom
 9 S But, brethren, we are
 10 SVA your work and the love
 16 SVA *om.* verily

7

- 4 V *om.* even

- 5 V *om.* that is
- 11 V perfection *were* by
- 12 V *om.* also of the law
- 14 SVA concerning priests
- 21 S *om.* for ever after the order of Melchisedec, V *om.* after the order of Melchisedec
- 22 SV by so much also
- 26 VA also became us; A and undefiled
- 27 SA when he offered himself

8

- 2 SV *om.* and *after* pitched
- 4 SVA If therefore he *were*; SVA *om.* priests
- 7 V for another
- 9 V in the days
- 10 A this is my covenant; S upon their heart
- 11 SVA teach every man his fellow-citizen
- 12 SV *om.* and their iniquities

9

- 2 A which is called the holy of holies
- 10 SA washings, *which are* carnal ordinances
- 13 SA of goats and bulls
- 14 A our conscience; A the living and true God
- 17 S at the time when the testator
- 28 SA so Christ also was; A unto salvation by faith

10

- 1 A of the things, with those sacrifices *which* they offer year by year continually, they can never make the comers thereunto perfect, S of the things, with those their sacrifices which they offer year by year continually, they can never make the comers thereunto perfect

- 4 S of goats and of bulls
- 8 SA Sacrifices and offerings
- 9 SA *om.* O God
- 11 A every high priest
- 15 SA *om.* before
- 16 SA and in their mind
- 18 S *om.* of these
- 23 *translate* profession of *our* (S *our*) hope
- 29 A *om.* wherewith he was sanctified
- 30 S *om.* saith the Lord
- 32 S your former days
- 34 A compassion on the prisoners, SA knowing that ye yourselves have a better and an enduring substance
- 38 SA Now my just one

11

- 3 SA so that the thing which is seen was not made
- 4 SA that he was righteous, testifying in his gifts to God
- 5 SA before the translation
- 10 *translate* for the city which hath foundations
- 11 SA to conceive seed, even when she was past age
- 13 SA but having seen and saluted them from afar, and confessed
- 15 S if they are mindful
- 19 A that God can raise up even from the dead
- 26 SA the treasures of Egypt
- 29 SA as by dry land
- 31 S By faith Rahab which is called the harlot
- 32 SA of Gedeon, Barak, Samson, Jephthae
- 37 S they were tempted, were sawn asunder
- 39 A the promises

12

- 2 S *om.* of God
 3 S against themselves
 7 SA Ye endure unto chastisement; SA for what son *is he* whom
 11 S Verily no chastening
 18 SA come unto the fire that might be touched and burned, nor
 19 A that it would not add a word to them
 20 SA *om.* or thrust through with a dart
 23 S and to the spirits which have been justified, of perfect men
 26 SA I will shake not
 27 A *om.* that those things which cannot be shaken may remain
 28 S Wherefore receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, we have grace, whereby we serve; SA with godly fear and reverence

13

- 4 SA for whoremongers
 6 S *om.* and
 9 SA Be not carried away; SA them that are occupied therein
 11 A *om.* for sin
 15 S *om.* therefore
 21 S in every good thing, A in every good work and word; SA *add* unto him *after* will; S working in us
 25 S *om.* Amen.

Subscription: S To the Hebrews, A To the Hebrews was written from Rome.

JAMES

Title: V(A) The epistle of James.
 S has no title.

1

- 11 V *om.* of it
 12 SVA which he hath promised
 19 SVA know (A Now know), my beloved brethren: but (A and *for* but) let
 23 A *om.* For
 25 SVA continueth *therein*, being not
 26 SVA *om.* among you
 27 A For pure religion

2

- 3 V but ye have; SVA *om.* unto him; V stand or sit thou there; A or sit under the footstool of my feet
 4 *om.* then; V ye are partial
 5 SVA the poor in the world; SA heirs of the promise, which
 7 A And they blaspheme
 10 A shall fulfil the whole law
 11 A a forsaker of the law
 13 SV *om.* and; A but let mercy rejoice against
 15 A or destitute
 18 SVA without works; SV faith by my works
 20 V is inactive
 22 SA how faith worketh with
 24 SVA *om.* then
 26 V *om.* For

3

- 3 For behold; A in the horses' mouth
 5 SVA² how great a fire, how much wood *it* kindleth
 6 S The tongue *is* a fire, a world of iniquity is the tongue amongst our members, both defiling the whole body, and setting on fire the course of our nature, and is set on fire of hell, VA And the tongue *is* a fire; a world of iniquity is the tongue amongst our members, defiling the whole body, and setting on fire the course of the nature, and is set on fire of hell

- 7 A *om.* and *after* birds
 8 SVA an unstable evil
 9 SVA bless we the Lord
 12 S so neither *can* salt water yield fresh, VA neither *can* salt water yield fresh
 14 S boast not against the truth and lie not
 16 SA there also is
 17 SVA *om.* and *before* without hypocrisy

4

- 1 A *come* wars among you, and from whence fightings, SV *come* wars and from whence fightings among you
 2 VA *om.* yet; S and ye have not
 3-4 SVA that ye may consume *it* upon your lusts, ye adulteresses. Know ye not S of this world; S if therefore *any one* will be a friend of the world, *there* is enmity with God
 7 SVA but resist
 9 SA *om.* and *before* weep
 10 S Therefore humble
 11 A my brethren; SVA or judgeth his brother
 12 SVA one lawgiver and judge; SVA but who art thou that judgest *thy* neighbor
 13 A To day and to morrow; A *om.* there
 14 SV *om.* for; S what *is* your life, that appeareth for a little time; A your life? Ye are a vapour, V your life? For ye are a vapour

5

- 1 S come upon you
 3 S²A against you, and the rust shall eat your flesh as it were fire
 5 A earth, ye have been wanton; SVA your hearts in a day (A in days)
 7 V the early and latter *rain*, S the early

- and *the* latter fruit
 8 S Therefore be ye also
 9 A my brethren; SVA lest ye be judged
 10 A Have, brethren, the prophets; V *om.* my; S of excellence *for* of suffering affliction
 11 SVA which have endured
 12 S Therefore above all things; S but let your communication be Yea, yea, and Nay, nay; SVA into judgment
 14 V *om.* him *after* anointing; V *om.* of the Lord
 16 SVA Therefore confess; SA *your* sins
 19 SVA My brethren; S from the way of the truth
 20 SA shall save his soul; V from his death.
Subscriptio: SA The epistle of James, V Of James.

I PETER

Title: SA The first epistle of Peter,
 V The first of Peter.

1

- 1 S *om.* Asia; V *om.* and Bithynia
 4 S and that fadeth not away, and undefiled
 6 SV if need *be*
 7 SVA and glory and honour
 8 SV whom not seeing
 9 V of faith
 11 V *om.* Christ *after* Spirit
 12 SVA but unto you
 16 SV for I *am* holy
 17 *translate* And if ye call him Father
 20 S was ordained; A for us
 21 VA who by him are faithful to God
 22 SVA *om.* through the Spirit; VA one another from the heart
 23 SVA *om.* for ever

24 A all flesh *is* grass; SV and all his glory as, A and all its glory as; SVA *om.* thereof

25 A and this it is which

2

1 V and hypocrisy; V murders *for* envies; S and all evil speaking, V and all evil speakings

2 SVA thereby unto salvation

5 S a house of the Spirit; S *om.* spiritual *before* sacrifices

7 S Unto us therefore; SV unto them which believe not

8 V at the word, not believing, where-
unto

12 *translate* wherein

13 S *om.* of man

18 S to your masters

19 A this is thankworthy with God; A for good conscience

20 A for this is

21 A *om.* also; S died *for* suffered; SVA for you, leaving you

23 S *om.* again

24 V bare your sins; A dead to our sins

25 V *om.* For; SA ye were going astray as sheep, V *ye are* going astray as sheep; S but now return

3

1 V *om.* also

4 V of a quiet and meek spirit; S *om.* and

7 S associate with them giving honour; SA of the manifold grace

8 SVA humble *for* courteous

9 SVA blessing, because ye are

10 VA *his* tongue; SVA *his* lips

11 VA but let him eschew

13 SVA if ye be zealous of

14 S happy are ye; V *om.* neither be troubled

15 SVA the Lord Christ; SV *om.* and *after* hearts; A *om.* always; SVA but with meekness

16 *translate* wherein; V *om.* as of evil-doers

18 S *om.* also; SA once died for sins for us (A for you); S that he might bring us to God, V bring you *to* God

20 SVA *om.* once

21 VA save you, S And the like figure *even* baptism doth now save you

4

1 S as Christ dieth; V *om.* for us, S for you; V from sins

3 SVA *om.* of your life; VA *om.* us; S For the time past may suffice you—when ye walked

4 S and speak

7 S *om.* and

8 SVA *om.* And; VA charity covereth

11 A to whom *be* praise

14 SA for the spirit of his (A *om.* his) glory and of power and of God; SVA *om.* on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified

16 SVA in his name

17 SA *begin* at you

19 V of *their* souls; SVA *om.* as *before* unto

5

1 SVA The elders therefore

2 SV *om.* taking the oversight *thereof*; SA but willingly according to God

3 V *om.* *this* *verse*

5 S And likewise; SVA *om.* be subject

6 A in the time of visitation

7 S for us

8 SVA (*om.* because) your adversary the devil walketh about as a roaring lion; V seeking to devour, S seeking some one

to devour

10 SVA called you; SV *om.* Jesus; SVA will make you (SA *om.* you) perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle (VA *om.* settle) you

11 VA *om.* glory and; V *om.* and ever

12 S and that this is

13 S The church at Babylon

14 VA *om.* Jesus; VA *om.* Amen.

Subscription: SVA The first of Peter

II PETER

Title: SVA The second of Peter.

1

1 S in the righteousness of our Lord and Savior

2 SA of Jesus Christ our Lord

3 S that *pertain* unto God and life and; SVA by *his* own glory and virtue

4 A unto you; SV precious and exceeding great promises; S having escaped the lust of corruption that is in the world

5 A But ye also, giving

10 SA that through your good works ye make; A your consolation and election; A ye shall not fall

12 SVA Wherefore I will be careful to put you

15 S Moreover I endeavour

17 V my Son, my beloved

21 V but men from God

2

2 SVA their licentious ways; A the glory of truth

4 SA to be reserved unto judgment to be punished

6 V *om.* with an overthrow; V an ensample of things to come unto the ungodly

9 S to reserve the unjust imprisoned

10 S in the lusts

11 A *om.* before the Lord

12 SVA *and* shall perish also in

13 SV being defrauded of the reward *for* shall receive; VA² in their feasts of charity

14 S from sins; SVA with covetous practice

15 SA which forsake; SV of Beor; V following the way of Balaam the son of Beor, loved

17 SVA and mists *for* clouds; SV *om.* for ever

18 S that clean escape, VA that escape for a little

20 SA of our Lord

21 SA to turn back

22 SVA *om.* But

3

2 SVA of your apostles *for* of us the apostles

3 SVA scoffers in scoffing

7 A ungodliness *for* perdition

9 SVA to youward

10 SVA *om.* in the night; SV shall be discovered

11 V *Seeing that* all these things shall be thus dissolved; S ought we to be, V ought *men* to be

12 S looking for the coming

13 S according to his promises; A Nevertheless we look for new heavens and a new earth and his promises

18 V *om.* Amen.

Subscription: SVA The second of Peter.

I JOHN

Title: S The first epistle of John,
VA The first of John.

1

2 V and that which we have seen, we also testify and shew unto you, the eternal life

3 S That which we have heard and seen; SVA declare we also (*S adds even*) unto you

4 SVA* *om.* unto you; SVA* our joy

5 S* This then is the love of the message

6 A For if we say

7 A* we have fellowship with him; SV *om.* Christ

9 S to forgive us our sins

2

4 A *om.* and *after* liar; S the truth of God

6 VA ought himself to walk

7 SVA Beloved *for* Brethren; SVA *om.* from the beginning *after* heard

8 S both in him and in you; A and in us; A the shadow *for* the darkness

9 S is a liar and is in darkness

13 S overcome the wickedness; SVA I have written unto you, little children

14 V known what *is* from the beginning; V *om.* of God

15 A the love of God

17 A *om.* thereof

18 A heard, the antichrist shall come; A whereby we may know

20 SV and (V *om.*) ye all know (*om.* all things)

22 S that denieth both the Father and the Son

23 SVA the Father: *but* he that acknowledgeth the Son, hath the Father also

24 SVA *om.* therefore; S ye also shall continue in the Father and in the Son

25 V hath promised you

26 S But these things

27 V But the gift which; V but his anointing teacheth, S but as his Spirit teacheth; A *om.* and *before* even as; SVA hath taught you, abide in him

28 S *om.* And now, little children, abide in him

29 SA ye know also that every one

3

1 SVA the sons of God, and we are *such*; S knoweth you not

2 SVA *om.* but

4 S for sin is also

5 S And we know; A to take away sins

8 A But he that committeth

13 S And marvel not; SVA *om.* my

14 S we love our brethren; SVA *om.* his brother

18 SVA *om.* My; S in word and tongue

19 VA *om.* And *before* hereby; SVA we shall know; VA* our heart

21 S Brethren *for* Beloved; VA if the heart; V condemn not (*om.* us); V it hath confidence

24 S *om.* and *before* hereby

4

2 S Hereby know we

3 VA that confesseth not Jesus, is not, S that confesseth not that Jesus the Lord is come in the flesh, is not

6 A *om.* he that is not of God heareth not us

7 A that loveth God

10 S Herein is the love of God, not

15 V that Jesus Christ

16 A and believe; SV and God dwelleth in him

17 S Herein is love with us made perfect in us; *for* our love *translate* love with us; S as he is, so shall we be

19 A Therefore we love; S we love God,

VA we love (*om.* him); A because God first

20 SV whom he hath seen, cannot love God

21 A have we from God

5

1 S loveth also what is, V *om.* also

2 V and do his commandments

3 A *om.* For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments

5 SV Now how is he

6 SA that came by water and blood and *the* Spirit; A but by water and the Spirit

7-8 SVA For there are three that bear record, the Spirit, and the water, and the blood, and these three agree in one (*om.* in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. And there are three that bear witness in earth)

9 SVA of God, that he hath testified

10 A hath the witness of God in himself; A he that believeth not the Son

13 SV *om.* and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God, A *om.* that believe on the name of the Son of God; A eternal life, who believe

14 A ask according to his name

15 A *om.* And if we know that he hear us (*a mere error*); S And if we see; *translate* that he heareth us

16 S* thou shalt ask, and thou shalt give; A that sin not sin *that is* not unto death

20 S that we may know that which is true, A that we may know the true God; A *om.* Jesus Christ

21 SVA *om.* Amen.

Subscription: SVA The first of John.

Title: SV(A) The second of John.

1 A but not I only

3 A *om.* be with you; SV be with us; S and the Lord; VA *om.* the Lord

4 S as I have received

5 S but the commandment which

6 S This is his commandment

7 SVA are gone out into the world

8 SVA that ye lose not; SA which ye have wrought; SVA that ye may receive

9 SVA Whosoever goeth forward; SVA in the doctrine, he hath both; A both the Son and the Father

12 S*A* I have many things; A for I trust; VA your joy

13 SVA *om.* Amen.

Subscription: SVA The second of John.

III JOHN

Title: SV(A) The third of John.

3 S *om.* For

4 V no greater favour

5 SVA to the brethren even when strangers

7 SVA for *his* name's sake

8 SA fellowhelpers to the church

9 SVA I wrote (V Thou didst write) something

11 SVA *om.* *the second* but

12 SVA and thou knowest

13 SVA to write unto thee, but; A but I would not

14 A The brethren salute thee.

Subscription: SVA The third of John.

JUDE

II JOHN

Title: SV Of Jude,
A The epistle of Jude.

- 1 SVA that are beloved by God
 2-3 S be multiplied, beloved. When I gave
 3 SVA of our common salvation, S salvation and life
 4 S who also were; SVA the only Lord and
 5 VA though ye once knew all, how that Jesus having, S though ye knew all, how that the Lord once having
 7 S and are set forth *as* an example to them that suffer the punishment of eternal fire, A an example, preeminent for the punishment of eternal fire
 8 A But also; S dominions
 9 V And Michael the archangel contending with the devil disputed; S God rebuke thee
 12 VA These are they who *are* spots in your feasts of charity, feasting with you, S These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts, spots in your feasts of charity, A in their deceivings *for* in your feasts of charity; S carried away of every wind, VA carried away of winds
 14 A *om.* And; S of his holy angels
 15 VA *om.* among them; S to convince every soul of all their deeds; S hard speeches, which
 18 A there should come
 21 V let us keep ourselves
 22-23 S And of some, who waver, have compassion: and others save, pulling them out of the fire: and of others have compassion with fear, V And of some, who waver, have compassion, save *them*, pulling *them* out of the fire: and of others have compassion with fear, A And convince some, who waver: and others save,

pulling them out of the fire: and of others have compassion with fear

24 A to keep us, V to keep them; A blameless

25 SVA *om.* wise; SVA our Saviour, through Jesus Christ our Lord, *be* glory, majesty, dominion and power, before all the world, both now and ever.

Subscription: SV of Jude, A The epistle of Jude.

REVELATION

Title: SA The Revelation of John.

1

- 1 S to shew unto his saints
 2 SA of Jesus Christ, what things soever he saw
 3 S the word
 4 SA spirits which *are*
 5 SA that loveth us and freed us from our (A *om.* our) sins by his own blood
 6 SA and hath made us (A for us) a kingdom, priests; A *om.* and ever
 7 S which pierced *him*; S shall bewail him
 8 SA I am the Alpha; S and I *am* also the Omega; A *om.* the beginning and the ending; SA saith the Lord God
 9 SA *om.* also; SA in tribulation and *the* kingdom and patience in Jesus (A in Christ); SA and (S *adds* for) the testimony of Jesus (*om.* Christ)
 11 SA *om.* I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last: and; SA *om.* which are in Asia; S unto Ephesus, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Smyrna, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea, and unto Sardis
 12 A that speaketh
 13 A *om.* seven; A something like unto

16 A And in his right hand *were*; S and his countenance shineth as the sun in his str.

17 SA his right *hand* upon me, saying (A *adds* Fear not) I am the first (A first-born)

18 SA *om.* Amen; SA the keys of death and of hell

19 SA Write therefore; S which must shortly come to pass hereafter

20 S The seven stars *are* the angels; SA and the seven candlesticks are

2

1 SA of the church in Ephesus

2 A thy works and labour; A *om.* and *before* how; SA which call themselves apostles

3 SA and hast patience, (S *adds* and all afflictions) and hast borne for my name's sake, and hast not fainted

5 SA *om.* quickly

6 A and I also hate *them*

7 A unto the seven churches; SA which is in the paradise of God

8 A the first-born

9 A I know thy tribulation

10 A Fear not the things; A that ye may be tried and have

13 SA I know where thou; S my faith in those days, A my faith; and in *those* days *was* Antipas my witness, my faithful one, who

14 S *om.* against thee; A who taught Balac the king a stumblingblock

15 SA of the Nicolaitanes in like manner (*om.* which thing I hate)

16 A Repent therefore

17 SA will I give of the hidden manna and (A *adds* will give him) a white stone

18 A unto the angel who *is* in Thyatira; A who hath eyes

19 S *om.* and service, A and faith and service; S and patience; SA and thy works, the last

20 S I have much against thee, that thou, A I have against thee, that thou; A that thy wife; S which saith she is a prophetess and teacheth and seduceth

21 SA space to repent, and she will (A would) not repent of her fornication (S of this fornic.)

22 A I cast her into a prison; S of her deeds

23 A *om.* And *before* I will kill; S according to *your* works

24 SA unto you I say, the rest; SA *om.* and *before* which; A I put

26 S *the* power of the nations

3

2 SA that were ready; SA before my God

3 S *om.* therefore; S If therefore thou shalt not repent

4 SA but thou hast; SA *om.* even

5 SA overcometh thus shall be

7 SA he that is true, he that is holy; S and that openeth; SA and no man shall shut; S and no man shall open

8 SA door, which no man can shut

9 S I have made them of the synagogue; S and thou shalt know

10 A thou has kept; S I also *will keep* thee

11 SA *om.* Behold

12 S a pillar to the temple; S he shall not go out

14 SA of the church in Laodicea; S and the faithful and true witness, and the beginning of the church of God

15 S that thou *art*; A *om.* I would thou wert cold or hot (*a mere error*)

16 S Because thou art thus lukewarm and art neither hot nor cold; refrain thy

mouth

20 S my voice, I will both open the door and come in

4

1 S in heaven: and behold, the first voice

2 SA *om.* And *before* immediately

3 SA *was* to look

4 S about the throne *saw I* four and twenty seats, and elders sitting, clothed, A about the throne *saw I* twenty four seats, and upon the twenty four seats elders sitting; SA and on their heads

5 SA and voices and thunderings

6 SA *there was* as a sea

7 S a face like as a man

8 *translate* and they have no rest; S Holy, holy, holy, holy, holy, holy, holy, Lord

9 S for ever and ever, Amen,

10 S for ever and ever, Amen

11 S O Lord, our Lord and God, A our Lord and God; SA for they pleasure they were; A *om.* and were created

5

1 S in front *for* within

2 SA Who *is* worthy

3 S *om.* neither under the earth

4 A *om.* *this verse (a mere error)*

5 A the book and the seven

6 A *om.* And I beheld; S *om.* and lo; A and in the midst of the throne; A which are the Spirits

7 SA took *the book* out of

8 SA each having a harp

9 A *om.* us

10 SA and hast made them; S a kingdom and priesthood, A kingdom and priests; S and they shall reign, A and they reign

11 S and I heard as it were the voice

13 SA which *is* in heaven; S *om.* and

under the earth; S and such *as are* in the sea; S and I heard *them* saying; S The blessing and honour and glory of the Almighty *be*; A unto him that sitteth upon the throne, the Lamb, for

14 SA And the elders (*om.* four and twenty); SA *om.* him that liveth for ever and ever

6

1 SA of the seven seals; S and I heard one of the four beasts saying, as *it were* the noise of thunder; A *om.* and see

2 S conquering, and he conquered

3 A *om.* and see

4 S And I beheld, and lo, there went out; A the peace of the earth

5 A *om.* and see

6 SA And I heard as *it were* a voice

7 A *om.* and see

8 A was called the Immortal (*an error*); S with sword and famine and death; A and *over* the fourth part of the beasts of the earth

9 S the souls of men that were; A and *for* the testimony

10 S wilt thou not judge and avenge

11 SA And there was given unto each of them a white robe; S be killed by them

12 S and there was (*om.* lo); SA and the whole moon

13 A And the stars of God; S as a fig tree casting

14 S hill *for* island; S of the places

15 SA and (A *om.* and) the chief captains and the rich men; A and every bondman and freeman

17 S of their wrath

7

1 A *om.* And; SA after this I saw; A *om.*

on the earth; A nor on *any* tree

3 A not the earth, the sea

4 A *om.* And I heard the number of them which were sealed

5 SA *om. were* sealed *after* Reuben and *after* Gad

6 SA *om. were* sealed *thrice*

7 SA *om. were* sealed *thrice*

8 SA. *om. were* sealed *after* Zabulon and *after* Benjamin (A Joseph); S Of the tribe of Benjamin twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Joseph tw. th.

9 A After this I saw a great multitude, and no man could number *it*; A stood at the throne

10 SA and they cry; A The salvation of our God unto him which sitteth; S to our God upon the throne

12 A *om.* and wisdom

14 S My Lord; S *om.* to me

15 S and he that sitteth on the throne knoweth them

16 S They shall not hunger, neither

17 SA unto fountains of waters of life

8

3 S the golden altar before

5 S thunderings and voices, A thunderings and lightnings and voices

7 SA And the first sounded; SA and the third part of the earth was burned up, and the third part of the trees was burned up, and

8 S And the second sounded

10 A *om.* and upon the fountains of waters

11 A died upon the waters

12 A for a fourth part of it

13 SA and heard an eagle flying

9

1 *translate* the pit of the abyss *for* the bottomless pit (so also ver. 2)

2 S *om.* And he opened the bottomless pit; S a smoke over the pit; A *om.* as

4 S *om.* neither any green thing; SA *om.* only; SA *in their* foreheads

6 A death fleeth from them

7 SA And the likenesses of

10 SA unto scorpions, and stings; and in their tails *was* their power to hurt

11 SA They (*om.* And) have; S their king, the angel; A over them a king, the prince of the abyss, the angel whose name; *translate* abyss *for* bottomless pit

12-13 S two woes more. After these things the sixth angel

13 S a voice from the golden altar; A *om.* four

14 A to the angel

15 S *om.* and a day

16 SA *om.* and *after* thousand

17 S sat upon them

18 A By these three plagues, S By these plagues; SA by the fire and the smoke and the brimstone

19 SA For the power of the horses is in their mouth and in their tails

20 S by these their plagues

21 SA not of their wickedness (*for* fornication)

10

1 A and the rainbow, S and the hair upon his head, and his face

2 SA and having in his hand; A *om.* open

4 S And whatsoever the seven thunders had uttered, I was about to write; A And when the seven thunders had spoken (*om.* their voices); SA *om.* unto me; S seal up what things soever

5 S his right hand

6 A *om.* and the earth and the things that therein are,

6 SA *om.* and the sea and the things

which are therein; S that there is time no longer

7 SA the mystery of God was finished; S to his servants and the prophets

9 A make thy heart bitter

10 S my belly was filled

11 SA And they say unto me

11

1 SA *om.* and the angel stood; S he saith *for* saying

2 S which is within the temple; S for it is given also; A shall they measure forty and two months

4 SA before the Lord

5 A *om.* in this manner

6 S *om.* and *after* blood

7 S the beast that then, A the fourth beast that; *translate* abyss *for* bottomless pit

8 A their dead body; S the Lord, A their Lord

9 SA see *for* shall see; SA their dead body three; SA and suffer not; SA in a grave

10 SA upon the earth rejoice over them and make merry and send (A shall send)

12 A *om.* unto them

15 SA The kingdom of this world is become *the kingdom* of; S for ever and ever, Amen.

16 SA and the twenty four; S which sit

17 SA *om.* and art to come; S and because thou hast

18 A *om.* and *after* great (*translate* of the dead, to be judged, and to give—the great, to destroy)

19 S in heaven above; S of the testament of God

12

2 S and being with child, and she cri-

eth; A and being with child, she crieth, and travailing

5 SA unto God and unto his throne

7 SA war in heaven: Michael (A both Michael) and his angels, to war with the dragon

8 S and they prevailed not against him, A and he prevailed not; S neither was he then found

9 S called the Devil, Satan

12 SA Woe to the earth and the sea; S having wrath

14 A the two wings of the great eagle; S both for a time and times

16 A swallowed up the water which

17 A and have the testimony of Jesus (*om.* Christ), S and have the test. of God

13

1 SA And he stood—and I saw; SA having ten horns and seven heads; A upon his heads name of bl.

2 S as the mouth of lions

3 SA And *I saw* one of his heads; SA and all the earth

4 SA because he gave the power; SA and who is (S *is*) able

5 A great things and blasphemous; S and it was given unto him to do what he will forty and two months

6 SA in blasphemies; S to blaspheme him and; SA tabernacle, them that

7 A *om.* And it was given him to make—overcome them (*an error*); SA *add* and peoples *after* kindreds

8 A whose name was not written

10 *translate* If any one leadeth into (A any one *be for*) captivity, he goeth

12 A *om.* deadly

14 S also make an image

16 S poor and rich; S to give him a mark, A to give them a mark; SA in their forehead

17 *S om.* and; S the mark of the beast or his name, A the mark, the name of the beast

18 S that hath an ear; S the number of a man, Six

14

1 SA and behold the Lamb; SA having his name and the name of his Father

2 S of thunder; SA and the voice which I heard *was* as *that* of harpers

3 S And they sing a new song, and it was before; S and before the elders

4 A They were not defiled with women; SA virgins, those who follow; S from among men from the beginning unto God and in the Lamb

5 SV *was* found no falsehood; A om for; SA *om.* before the throne of God

6 S I saw an angel; SA and unto every nation

7 *S om.* saying

8 SA And there followed another, a second angel (*S om.* angel); SA saying, Is fallen (*A repeats* is fallen) Babylon the great (*om.* city); A who hath make all the nations; S through the wine of the wrath of her fornication all nations have fallen (*correct* of the wine—have drunken) *instead of* because she made *etc.*

9 SA And another, a third angel foll. them (*A him*); A worship his altar and image

10 A without mixture, of the cup of; A *om.* holy

12 S of the saints, that keep, A of the saints: *here are* they

13 SA *om.* unto me; S from henceforth, saith; SA for their works

14 *S om.* And I looked; SA upon the cloud *I saw one* sitting

15 S came out of his temple; SA *om.* for thee

18 A and another angel *came out* from; SA with a loud voice

19 S upon the earth *for* into the earth

20 S and two hundred

15

2 S over the beast and his image; SA *om.* over his mark *and*; S of the Lord God

3 S and singing; S thou King of the worlds, A thou King of the nations

4 A Who shall not fear, O Lord, and; A O Lord; for thy judgments; S for judgments are made manifest before thee

5 SA *om.* behold

6 S clothed in pure bright linen, A arrayed with a pure bright stone

7 *S om.* *the second* seven; S and ever, Amen.

16

1 SA pour out the seven vials

2 SA into the earth; S a grievous and noisome sore, A a sore and a grievous thing

3 SA *om.* angel; A died, that *were* in the sea

4 SA *om.* angel

5 SA *om.* O Lord; SA which art and wast, the holy, because

6 S to drink that whereof they are worthy; A *om.* for

7 SA I heard the altar saying

8 A *om.* angel

9 A blasphemed before God

10 SA *om.* angel

11 *S om.* and their sores; S *om.* of their deeds

12 SA *om.* angel

13 SA spirits as it were frogs

14 SA unto the kings of the whole world; SA of the great day

16 S And they gathered; A unto the river, called; SA Armageddon

17 SA *om.* angel; SA upon the air; A a voice (*om.* great); S of the temple of God, saying; A *om.* of heaven

18 S thunders and lightnings and voices, A lightnings and voices and thunders: A since man was

19 S and the city of the nations fell; S of the wrath

17

1 A came out one; SA *om.* unto me

4 SA and filthinesses; S of the fornication of her and of the earth

8 *translate* abyss *for* bottomless pit; A and goeth into perdition; SA and shall again (A *om.* again) be present *for* and yet is

10 SA *om.* and *after* fallen

11 S *om.* even

12 A *om.* as yet

13 SA and give

15 A And he said; S These waters which; S are both peoples

16 SA which thou sawest and the beast

17 A *om.* and to agree

18 S over the kingdoms

18

1 SA *om.* And *before* after

2 SA cried with a mighty voice; S saying, Fallen is Babylon the great; A unclean and hateful spirit; A uncl. and hatef. beast

3 A have drunk of the wrath

5 SA her sins cleaved together unto heaven

6 SA as she rewarded, and (S *om.* and) double *unto her* double; S in her cup

which

8 S is God the Lord, A *om.* the Lord; SA who judged her

9 S *om.* and lived deliciously; SA shall wail and

10 A for in one hour *is* thy judgment *come*

12 A *om.* and purple; A and every thyine vessel; A of most precious stone (*for* wood); S *om.* and marble

13 SA and cinnamon and spice, and odours

14 SA and goodly perished from thee, and they shall find

16 SA *om.* And *before* saying; A clothed in scarlet and purple and fine linen

17 SA every one who saileth by the place, *instead of* all the company in ships

18 A they saw the place of her burning

19 S on their head; A *om.* weeping and wailing; S saying; Alas, that

20 SA and *ye* saints and apostles and prophets

21 A And an angel took up, S And an angel took up a mighty stone like a great stone (*an error*)

21-22 S and there shall be no more found in her the voice of harpers and musicians, and of pipers and trumpets; it shall be heard no more at all in thee

22 SA *om.* of whatsoever craft he be; S *om.* and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee

23 A *om.* and the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee

19

1 SA *om.* And *before* after, SA I heard as it were a great voice; S *om.* and glory and honour, A *om.* and honour; SA power of our God

2 A which judged *for* which did cor-

rupt (*a mere error*); S the blood of her servants

4 SA twenty-four

5 S And voices came out; A from the throne; S *om.* and *after* servants; SA *om.* both

6 A and the voice (*om.* as); S for God our Lord the omnipotent

8 SA in fine linen bright *and* clean

9 S unto the supper; S These my true sayings, are *the sayings* of God

10 S and of the brethren

11 A *was* faithful (*om.* called)

12 S His eyes *were* a flame

13 S sprinkled with blood; SA his name hath been called

14 A in fine linen white *and* clean

15 A of the anger of the wrath, S of the wrath of the anger

16 S hath on his vesture and his thigh, A hath on his thigh (*om.* on his vesture and)

17 S And I saw another angel; SA Come, be gathered together unto the great supper of God

19 A and his armies

20 A was taken, and they *that were* with him

20

1 S *om.* from heaven; *translate* abyss for bottomless pit (so in ver. 3)

3 SA and shut *him* up; A and sealed him enduringly; SA *om.* and *before* after

4 A that had been made war upon; S of God. If any therefore had not—upon *their* forehead and on their hand, they both lived

5 S *om.* But the rest—were finished (*a mere error*) A *om.* But; A *om.* again

6 A and they reign with him

8 S all the nations in the four corners (*om.* of the earth); S and to gather them

9 A *om.* from God

10 S where the beast and where the; A where both the beast and the

12 SA the dead, both (A *om.* both) great and small, stand before the throne

13 S were condemned every man

14 S and this is; SA the second death; the lake of fire

15 S shall not be found

21

1 A and I saw no more the sea

2 SA And I saw; SA out of heaven from God

3 S And a great voice *was* saying out of the throne, A out of the throne; S and he dwelt with them; S *om.* and *before* God; S *om.* and *be* their God

4 S And he shall wipe; S neither crying nor sorrow shall be for; A *om.* for

5 A And behold; A *om.* unto me; SA are faithful and true

6 S saith unto me, I am Alpha and; A *om.* of the fountain

7 SA shall inherit these things; A I will be their God and *he* shall

9 SA *om.* unto me

10 SA and shewed me the holy city Jerusalem

11 A *om.* having the glory of God; S glory of God; SA *om.* and *before* her

12 SA having a wall—and having; A *om.* and at the gates tw. angels; S and their names written *thereon*; A which are the names of

13 SA and on the north; S and on the south; A and on the west three gates; and on the south three gates

14 SA on them the twelve names of

15 SA had a measuring reed of gold

16 SA and the (A its) length *is* as the breadth

18 SA *was* of jasper

- 19 A *om.* And
 19 S and the second; S and the third
 21 S *were* pearls
 22 S because the Lord
 23 SA to shine on it
 24 SA And the nations shall walk by the light thereof; SA *om.* and honour
 27 SA anything common, neither *whosoever* worketh; S in the book of the life of heaven

- 21 SA of the Lord Jesus; S *be* with the saints, A *be* with all; A *om.* Amen.
Subscription: SA The Revelation of John.

22

- 1 SA *om.* pure
 2 S yielded her fruits: S the leaves of the trees
 3 S shall be no curse
 4 S also *shall be* on their foreheads
 5 SA shall be no more night (*om.* there); SA and they need not (A shall not need) the light of a candle and light of the sun; SA will give them light
 6 SA of the spirits of the prophets; S sent me his angel
 7 SA And behold
 8 A heard these things and saw *them*
 9 SA *om.* for
 10 S these sayings
 11 A *om.* and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still; SA let him work righteousness still
 12 SA *om.* And *before* behold; S to be given to; SA according as his work is
 13 SA I *am* Alpha; SA the first and the last, the beginning and the end
 14 SA are they that wash their robes
 15 SA *om.* For; S maketh and loveth
 16 S the bright *and* morning star
 17 SA *om.* And *after* athirst come
 18 SA *om.* For
 19 SA his part from the tree of life and the holy city, which are written
 20 S these things to be; S *om.* Amen; SA *om.* Even so

Index of Parallel Reprint Articles to Volume Forewords

VOLUME 1 FORWARD

i:2	R1380:2,4*; 1462:4*; 1473:2, 3, 5, 6*; 1479:3,5*; 1583:2*; 1587:2,3*.
i:3	R130:4; 291:1-3; 868:2; 4923:1,4.
ii:1	R1496:5,6; 3195:5.
ii:2	R431:1,2,4*; 1427:3; 1684:2,3; 2135:2; 4583:5; SM630:1,2.
ii:3	R414:4,5; 658:1,2,4,5; 658:3,6*; 1868:3-6.
iii:1	R3428:2,5.
iii:2,3	R2960:1; 3615:2,3; 5145:2; 5752:2,4.
iii:4	R824:3; 1012:1,4; 2679:5; 2947:2,3,5.
iv:1	R5819:3.

VOLUME 2 FORWARD

i:1,2	R1109:3,6*; 1110:4,5*; 1345:3,4*.
i:3	R1536:2; 5280:5,6; 5367:3; 5450:3; 5496:2.
ii:1	R5249:3,5,6; 5350:4; 5449:2; 5496:2.
ii:2,3	R1258:4; 5153:5,6; 6013:6; 6014:1,2.
iii:1	R4867:4,5; 5141-5142; 5328:2; 5565:1; 5598:6; 5950:3,4,6.
iii:2	R5142:1,4; 5632:2; 5950:3.
iii:3	OV321:2,3; 324:1; R1685:5; 2992:6; 5563:3,6; 5632:3.
iv:1	R3415:2,3,5,6; 5575:3; 5845:2; 5950:3,4.
iv:2	R5374:3,4; 5555:4,5; 5888:3,4; 5950:6; 5951:1.
v:1	R5563:3; 5950:4-6.

VOLUME 3 FOREWORD

i:1	R1380:1,2,4,5*; 1439:1,2,4,5*.
i:2	R1536:2*; 2453:1,2.
i:3	R5950:1,4,6.
i:4	Q229:3-5; R5523:4,5; 5721:6.
ii:1	R4056:6*; 4057:1,4*; 4611:4,5; 5568:2-4.
ii:2	R2420:5,6*; 2421:1,4*; 4572:1-3*; 5660:2,4,5*.
ii:3, iii:1,2	Q555:7,8; 556; R224:6; 225:1; 4953:1-6.

iii:3	R1163:5,6; 2833:1; 4085:1; 4193:5,6.
iii:4	R1385:4; 2981:6; 2982:2; 4476:4; SM666:1; R2973:6; 5193:1; 5715:5.
iv:1	R2554:2; 3697:2,3; 5568:1; 5443:1; 4540:2; 5450:6.
iv:2	R1869:3,6; 2515:2; 2971:5; 5061:5.

VOLUME 4 FORWARD

i:1	R1485:6; 2971:5; 3169:2; 6014:3.
i:2	R1142:3; 2725:1; 6014:1.
i:3	R2876:3; 6014:2,3.
ii:1	R1632:2,3,5,6; 1633:1,4; 4413:5,6; 4414:1-4; 4763:4,5; 5658:6.
ii:2	R1676:3-5; 3966:3,5*; 5567:4.
iii:1	R1474:1,2; 1488:2,3; 1705:4,5; 3412:1*; 3531:3,6; 3532:1,2; 5568:1.
iii:2	R1002:2; 5478:2; 5993:6.
iii:3	R1371:6; 1372:1; 1547:2.
iv:1,2	R2248:4*; 2784:5; 4771:3; 5457:3,6.
iv:3	R1244:6; 1245:3-6; 2973:5,6; 6014:4,5.

VOLUME 5 FORWARD

i:1	R2544:2; 2551:3,6; 2552:1,2,4,5.
i:2,3	R495:1,2; 1452:5,6; 1582:3,6; 1583:1,4; 4905:1,2.
i:4	R4491:3; 5880:1-6; 5891:2.
ii:1,2	R5882:1,4; 5891:1,2,4,5; 5973:4,5.
iii:1	R4494:6; 4646:2; 4864:1,2.
iv:1	Q566:9,10; 570:5,6; 571:3-6; R4819:4,5; 5891:2,4,5; SM666:3.
iv:2	Q569:4,5; R4519:1; 5973:4.
v:1,2	R3319:1,2; 5891:4; 5972:5; 5973:4.
v:3,4	R4319; 4365:3.

VOLUME 6 FORWARD

i:1,2	R3402:2*; 3448:3*; 3573:5,6*; 3865:4; 5364:5.
i:3	R4371:4; 4474:3-6; 4477:5,6.
i:4	R4341:5; 4354:4; 4902:6; 5472:3; 5928:1.
ii:1	R4320:6; 4606:5; 5178:5; 5836:5.
ii:2	R3916:3,4; 4334:6; 5294:1.
iii:1,2	R5206-5208.
iii:3	R4632:4,5; 5316:3,6; 5959:2,3,5,6.
iii:4	Q412:1; R5207:6.

VOLUME 4 FORWARD (1912)

- i:1,2 Q769:1-3; R510:6; 5604:2,3; SM236:3.
i:3 R234:3; 3408:2,3; 3686:6; 5607:5.
ii:1 R5659:3; 5735:3; SM232:2,4.
ii:2 R510:6; 842:5,6*; SM232:4.
ii:3 OV5:1; R2492:6; 3910:3,4; 5075:4.
iii:1 R306:5; 490:5; 5364:1; SM412:3.
iii:2 OV5:1; 59:5; R490:3,6; 3910:4,5; SM232:1-4.
iii:3 R2709:5; 5058:6; 5059:1; 5239:5; 5285:6; 5286:1; 5990:1,4.
iv:1 R5521:4; 5523:2,4,5.
iv:2,3 R738:4,5; 1142:3; 2393:2,3; 2515:3; 4790:3; 5674:3.
iv:4, v:1 R5471:1; SM233:1.
v:2 R510:4; 1040:5; SM233:2.
v:3,4 R63:3; 510:3,4; 5673:4; SM234:2.
v:5 R55:4; 318:3; SM 234:2.
vi:1 R2308:4,5; 2538:6; 2539:1; 5349:1; SM234:2.
vi:2 R278:4; 1093:6; 2413:2; 5765:4; 5911:2.
vi:3 R319:1; 5751:3; 5911:2.
vi:4 OV 48:1; Q826:1-4; R615:1*; 1234:1; 1684:1; 3032:1.
vi:5 OV47:3; 48:3; Q532:3; R1261:5; 4992:4,5; SM554:3.
vii:1 R321:3,5; 510:4; 1355:6; 1356:1; 1474:2; 3531:3; 4285:6; 5349:2-4.
vii:2 R45:2; 287:4; 319:6; 507:3; 1215:3,6; 5765:4; 5911:2.
vii:3 R1002:1; 4343:3,6; 5751:2; 5911:1.
viii:1 OV51:1; R54:4,5; 362:3,4; 507:5; 2539:1,4; 2306:1,2; 1858:6; 2168:2,3; 305:4.
viii:2 R56:5; 305:4.
viii:3 OV51:2; R507:3,5; 5911:2.
viii:4, ix:1 R46:4; 321:3,5; 1198:3; 2554:2.
ix:2 R321:4; 322:2,3; 3531:3; 4285:6; 4523:2; 5349:3,4.
ix:3,4 R2495:6; 2554:2; 4109:2; 4196:3-4; 4523:2; 5349:1-3.
x:1 R510:4; 1040:5; 5349:4; 4540:2; SM234:2.
x:2 R510:4; 3017:1; 3228:4; SM236:1-3.
x:3,4 R510:5; SM234:4; 235:1.
xi:1 R3864:2-5*; SM235:2,3.
xi:2 R507:5,6; 5765:4; SM219:1-3.
xi:3,xii:1 Q769:3; R817:2,3; 1704:6; 1705:1; 3372:2; 5568:1.
xii:2 OV60:1; Q769:3; R817:2; 5478:5; SM233:3.
xii:3 R1704:2; 5633:5; 5697:2,3; 5989:3,4; 5990:1,4.

xii:4	R1488:4,5; 3412:1*; 4195:2; 5458:4; SM234:1; 235:3.
xii:5	R969:3,4; 1065:4; 1948:1; 3050:4; SM234:1.
xiii:1	R1604:5; 1759:2,4; 5349:4; 5554:3-5; 5601:3; SM236:1,2.
xiii:2	Q23:6,7; R307:5; 5527:1; SM236:3.
xiii:3	R1217:3; 4033:5; 4327:1; 5896:5,6; SM236:4.
xiv:1	R377:6; 817:3,4; 5458:4,5; 5478:5; 5527:1; SM237:1.
xiv:2	R1152:2-4; 1606:1; 3119:1,2*; SM237:3.
xiv:3	R684:1; 817:3; 1914:4; 5062:5,6; 5449:1; 5990:1,4.
xv:1	R738:1,2; 842:6; 1760:1; 3784:1; 5458:5; SM238:1.
xv:2	R1607:4; 1675:2; 5458:6.
xv:3	R842:5,6*; 843:1,4*; 2884:2,3,5,6*; 3303:2,3*; 5448:2; SM239:1.
xv:4	R3017:1; 3390:1; 4196:3; 4689:6; 4690:1; 5349:1-4.
xvi:1	OV75:4; R384:2; 3469:1-3; 4073:5,6; 5437:2; 5442:5.

All Books By Scripture

Scriptures Quoted But Not Cited

Scripture Genesis	Volume	Scripture Genesis	Volume	Scripture Genesis	Volume
Gen. 1:1.....	A44; F17, 20, 53	Gen. 2:7.....	E320, 339; F39	Gen. 28:14.....	A171, 292; T109
Gen. 1:2.....	F19	Gen. 2:7*.....	E173, 322, 323, 340, 391	Gen. 32:28*.....	B218
Gen. 1:2*.....	E182, 308	Gen. 2:16*.....	A185	Gen. 44:31.....	E356
Gen. 1:2-3.....	F30	Gen. 2:17.....	A122, 128, 185; E391, 400,	Gen. 44:31*.....	E358
Gen. 1:3.....	A19		448, 449, 451; F332,	Gen. 49:10.....	B82, 85
Gen. 1:5.....	F31		352	Gen. 49:28.....	A71
Gen. 1:6*.....	F24	Gen. 2:17*.....	A289	Ex. 3:14.....	E41, 66
Gen. 1:6-8.....	F31	Gen. 3:4.....	F616, 620, 622	Ex. 3:14*.....	E43
Gen. 1:9-11.....	F32	Gen. 3:15.....	E152	Ex. 7:1*.....	F250
Gen. 1:11-12.....	F54	Gen. 3:16.....	F492, 493	Ex. 7:13.....	F176
Gen. 1:12.....	F38	Gen. 3:19.....	A337; Bii	Ex. 7:13*.....	F163
Gen. 1:14-16.....	F33	Gen. 3:19*.....	A19	Ex. 9:16*.....	F175
Gen. 1:17.....	B308	Gen. 5:1*.....	E327	Ex. 12:40.....	B47
Gen. 1:19*.....	F34	Gen. 5:2.....	T101	Ex. 14:19.....	T18, 28
Gen. 1:20.....	F38	Gen. 5:5.....	F332	Ex. 18:1*.....	A221
Gen. 1:20*.....	F39	Gen. 6:4.....	D369	Ex. 19:5*.....	F699
Gen. 1:20-21.....	F35	Gen. 6:4*.....	D364	Ex. 19:6.....	A71
Gen. 1:21*.....	F22	Gen. 6:5*.....	A70	Ex. 20:5.....	E73
Gen. 1:24.....	F38, 39	Gen. 6:7*.....	E173	Ex. 22:18*.....	F620
Gen. 1:24*.....	F37	Gen. 6:9.....	E104	Ex. 25:9*.....	T19
Gen. 1:24-25.....	F36	Gen. 6:17*.....	E308, 309, 310	Ex. 25:16*.....	T15
Gen. 1:26.....	E327; F351	Gen. 7:22*.....	E316	Ex. 25:17*.....	T17
Gen. 1:26*.....	F40	Gen. 12:3*.....	A110; B82; C172, 287;	Ex. 25:30*.....	T16, 65
Gen. 1:26-28.....	A245; F37		F164, 551	Ex. 26:31*.....	T13, 14
Gen. 1:27.....	D188	Gen. 14:18.....	C322	Ex. 26:32*.....	T13
Gen. 1:27*.....	F48	Gen. 17:4.....	F119	Ex. 26:33*.....	A45, 244; C357, 358; T14
Gen. 1:28.....	F49	Gen. 19:26.....	D608	Ex. 26:36*.....	T13
Gen. 1:28*.....	F46	Gen. 22:17*.....	A292; D594	Ex. 27:9, 16*.....	A244; T14
Gen. 1:31.....	A232, 310; B200; E340, 407	Gen. 22:18*.....	B74	Ex. 27:20*.....	T116
Gen. 2:2.....	F29, 37, 46	Gen. 26:4.....	F119	Ex. 28:2*.....	T25, 29, 55, 74
Gen. 2:2*.....	F40, 50, 390	Gen. 26:4*.....	F360	Ex. 28:4*.....	T30
Gen. 2:3.....	F397			Ex. 28:8*.....	T30, 55

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
Exodus		Leviticus		1 Kings	
Ex. 28:29*.....	F143; T99	Lev. 11:44*.....	T41	1 Kings 2:10*.....	E346
Ex. 28:30.....	T34	Lev. 14:13*.....	T14, 18	1 Kings 11:31*.....	C293
Ex. 28:36.....	T30	Lev. 16:4*.....	T55	2 Kings 2:1*...B265; C225	
Ex. 28:40*.....	F271; T36	Lev. 16:5*.....	T52	2 Kings 2:5, 15*.....	B266
Ex. 28:42*.....	T30	Lev. 16:6*.....	T108	2 Chron. 20:17.....	A342
Ex. 29:6*.....	T29	Lev. 16:8*.....	F468; T60	Job 7:21*.....	E360, 364
Ex. 29:10.....	T41	Lev. 16:11.....	T67	Job 14:4.....	E102, 105; F521
Ex. 29:11*.....	T14	Lev. 16:11*.....	T60, 64	Job 14:10.....	E343
Ex. 29:14*.....	D228; T42	Lev. 16:12.....	T56	Job 14:13.....	E346
Ex. 29:18*.....	T57	Lev. 16:12*.....	T58	Job 19:25*.....	E428
Ex. 30:18*.....	T15	Lev. 16:13*.....	T65	Job 33:14, 16-17.....	B153
Ex. 30:25*.....	T38	Lev. 16:14*.....	T63	Job 33:18*.....	C376
Ex. 30:27*.....	T57	Lev. 16:15*.....	T64, 67-69	Job 38:7.....	F17
Ex. 30:31*.....	E281	Lev. 16:25*.....	T51, 57	Job 38:7*.....	F39
Ex. 31:11*.....	F693	Lev. 16:27*.....	T57, 61, 62	Job 38:9.....	F18
Ex. 32:6*.....	T94	Lev. 16:33.....	T49	Job 38:31.....	C328
Ex. 32:9*.....	B178	Lev. 16:33*.....	D654; F115	Psa. 2:9.....	Civ
Ex. 33:20.....	E77	Lev. 20:8*.....	T39	Psa. 2:9*.....	D296
Ex. 37:25*.....	T17	Lev. 23:28*.....	T49	Psa. 2:10.....	Dviii
Ex. 38:30*.....	T15	Lev. 25:2-4.....	B184	Psa. 8:5.....	F29
Ex. 39:36*.....	A244	Lev. 25:9*.....	D601	Psa. 8:6.....	B309
Ex. 39:38*.....	T17	Lev. 25:10.....	B199	Psa. 14:1.....	A29
Ex. 40:24, 26*.....	A244	Lev. 25:55*.....	E28	Psa. 17:15.....	Fi
Ex. 40:24*.....	T15	Lev. 26:12, 14, 16-18.....	B87	Psa. 19:1.....	A8
Lev. 5:6*.....	T94	Lev. 26:18*.....	B90-93	Psa. 19:14.....	F407
Lev. 6:10*.....	T55	Num. 11:29*.....	D654; F256	Psa. 20:1*.....	B33
Lev. 8:15*.....	T42	Deut. 6:4*.....	E186	Psa. 22:1-2.....	C276
Lev. 8:20-21.....	T42	Deut. 9:6-7*.....	E351	Psa. 23:4.....	F648; T90
Lev. 8:21*.....	T47	Deut. 14:2.....	A71	Psa. 24:1.....	D310
Lev. 8:22, 25*.....	T45	Deut. 18:11*.....	F620	Psa. 30:4.....	C308
Lev. 8:26*.....	T46	Deut. 25:4.....	F287	Psa. 33:1*.....	A21
Lev. 8:27*.....	T45, 46	Deut. 28:37*.....	B216	Psa. 33:9.....	A116
Lev. 9:6-7.....	T79	Deut. 30:19.....	A106	Psa. 33:15.....	C248
Lev. 9:7*.....	T94	Deut. 32:4.....	E385;	Psa. 34:7.....	F76
Lev. 9:7-12.....	T80		F17, 62, 176	Psa. 35:5.....	C41
Lev. 9:13-18.....	T81	Deut. 32:22*.....	E354	Psa. 35:26-27.....	C284
Lev. 9:22-23.....	T82	Deut. 32:24-25.....	E357	Psa. 37:9*.....	A131, 144
Lev. 9:23.....	T83	1 Sam. 5:5*.....	F620	Psa. 40:7-8.....	E426
Lev. 9:24.....	T89	1 Sam. 8:4, 7.....	A48	Psa. 40:8.....	F452; T119
Lev. 9:24*.....	T91	1 Sam. 21:6*.....	T21, 120	Psa. 44:3*.....	E47
Lev. 11:44.....	T39	2 Sam. 9:8*.....	B218		

Scripture Psalms	Volume	Scripture Proverbs	Volume	Scripture Isaiah	Volume
Psa. 45:7.....	F131; T37	Prov. 8:30.....	E91	Isa. 21:12.....	C211, 225
Psa. 45:16.....	B207;	Prov. 11:13*.....	E197	Isa. 25:1.....	E46
	D615, 619, 620, 626,	Prov. 14:34.....	A303	Isa. 25:6.....	A10
	630, 643; F119, 128,	Prov. 16:32.....	E112	Isa. 26:3.....	E228
	129, 178	Prov. 22:6...F519, 520, 524		Isa. 28:10.....	B88
Psa. 45:16*.....	B136;	Prov. 23:26.....	A233	Isa. 28:13.....	F316
	D628, 629, 631, 632;	Prov. 23:26*.....	F436	Isa. 28:17.....	D478, 637
	F717; T111	Prov. 29:25.....	D61	Isa. 30:24.....	D609
Psa. 46:2.....	D551	Ecc. 1:4.....	A65	Isa. 34:4.....	D267
Psa. 46:5.....	E436	Ecc. 11:3.....	F714	Isa. 34:8*.....	A139
Psa. 46:6.....	B147	Song 5:10.....	E149, 161	Isa. 35:1.....	A192; C268
Psa. 47:1.....	C308	Song 5:10, 16.....	F74	Isa. 35:8.....	F708
Psa. 49:7.....	F334	Song 5:10, 16*.....	F574	Isa. 35:9.....	F713, 718
Psa. 49:14.....	E364	Song 5:16.....	E149, 162	Isa. 35:9*.....	D634
Psa. 50:5.....	Fii	Isa. 1:11*.....	D159	Isa. 38:17, 19.....	E371
Psa. 50:21.....	D112	Isa. 1:13.....	D579	Isa. 40:2.....	D39
Psa. 51:5.....	E385;	Isa. 1:18.....	A174; C209	Isa. 40:2*.....	B228; C132
	F101, 333, 521	Isa. 1:26.....	C264	Isa. 40:5.....	A171; T84
Psa. 51:12*.....	D257	Isa. 2:2.....	C235	Isa. 40:10.....	E47
Psa. 51:16-17.....	T96	Isa. 2:12*.....	B33	Isa. 42:2.....	D201
Psa. 67:6.....	A192	Isa. 2:21*.....	D97	Isa. 45:18.....	A192
Psa. 72:9.....	D519	Isa. 8:14...B206, 219, 246		Isa. 47:10-11.....	D43
Psa. 82:1, 5, 8.....	E69	Isa. 8:20.....	F61, 278	Isa. 49:8*.....	F123
Psa. 82:7.....	F460	Isa. 9:6.....	A269;	Isa. 52:1-2.....	C285
Psa. 91:1.....	D616		B85; E129, 142, 457	Isa. 52:2.....	C277
Psa. 91:2.....	D44	Isa. 9:6*.....	E221	Isa. 52:7.....	C303; D624
Psa. 91:7.....	D217	Isa. 11:1.....	E136	Isa. 52:7*.....	B188;
Psa. 102:13*.....	C346	Isa. 11:1*.....	E139, 140		C237, 238, 240, 241,
Psa. 103:3.....	F85	Isa. 11:2*.....	E167		278, 302; F649
Psa. 103:14.....	F372	Isa. 11:9.....	A86; F709	Isa. 52:8.....	C236; F326
Psa. 110:1*.....	E134	Isa. 11:12.....	C264	Isa. 52:14.....	E159
Psa. 118:5*.....	D609	Isa. 14:14.....	E81; F297	Isa. 52:15*.....	E159
Psa. 118:23.....	C365	Isa. 19:19.....	C325	Isa. 53:2.....	E149
Psa. 119:67.....	F631, 648	Isa. 19:19*.....	C321	Isa. 53:2*.....	E158
Psa. 119:105.....	C92	Isa. 19:20...C326, 338, 376		Isa. 53:3.....	B121, 188
Psa. 119:105*.....	E230	Isa. 19:20*.....	C308,	Isa. 53:6.....	A159
Psa. 133:2.....	T38		315, 319, 320, 321,	Isa. 53:7.....	A57
Prov. 1:6*.....	D614		322, 327, 328, 342,	Isa. 53:10.....	A129
Prov. 4:7.....	F97		347, 350, 352, 361,	Isa. 53:11.....	F121
Prov. 4:18... A21, 25; F61			362, 364, 368, 370,	Isa. 53:10,12.....	E338, 362
Prov. 8:22.....	E83		373, 374, 375	Isa. 53:14.....	E149

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
Isaiah		Ezekiel		Daniel	
Isa. 60:2.....	A21, 68	Eze. 21:27.....	B86;	Dan. 8:14*.....	C112, 113
Isa. 61:1.....	F242, 258		C131, 341; D271, 518	Dan. 8:17*.....	B25, 365
Isa. 61:2*.....	C307	Eze. 29:3*.....	B14	Dan. 8:17, 19, 26.....	C105
Isa. 62:11*.....	B309	Eze. 36:5*.....	D271	Dan. 8:20-21*.....	C106
Isa. 63:1.....	D17	Eze. 36:27*.....	E267	Dan. 8:27.....	C106
Isa. 63:1*.....	D15	Eze. 43:5.....	F376	Dan. 9:24.....	B65, 68,
Isa. 63:2.....	D18	Dan. 2:32-37.....	A252	69; C131, 169; E213	
Isa. 63:3.....	F438, 478	Dan. 2:38-42.....	A253	Dan. 9:24*.....	B71;
Isa. 63:3-6.....	D18	Dan. 2:44.....	A249	C170, 216	
Isa. 63:4*.....	D307,	Dan. 2:44*.....	A307	Dan. 9:25.....	B65
546, 547, 615		Dan. 2:45.....	A255	Dan. 9:26.....	B68, 91
Isa. 64:6.....	C202	Dan. 4:10-15.....	B93	Dan. 9:27.....	B68, 70,
Isa. 66:1*.....	D650	Dan. 4:15-17.....	B94	71, 214	
Jer. 2:23.....	C264	Dan. 4:16*.....	B96	Dan. 9:27*.....	B69
Jer. 6:14*.....	D150, 151	Dan. 4:28.....	B95	Dan. 11:27*.....	B24
Jer. 6:16*.....	F470	Dan. 4:34-37.....	B96	Dan. 11:29-30.....	C47
Jer. 8:14-15.....	C158	Dan. 5:3.....	C95, 96	Dan. 11:31.....	C36
Jer. 16:18*.....	B222,	Dan. 5:25...D21, 24, 42, 76		Dan. 11:31*.....	C37; D232
223, 226, 227, 243		Dan. 5:25-27.....	D24	Dan. 11:35*.....	C49, 122
Jer. 17:9.....	F489	Dan. 5:27.....	D42, 97, 111	Dan. 11:35*.....	C23,
Jer. 20:14*.....	E463	Dan. 5:28.....	D25	40, 105, 121, 125,	
Jer. 23:5.....	E133	Dan. 7:7.....	B299	129, 130	
Jer. 25:9*.....	B216	Dan. 7:7*.....	B305	Dan. 11:40*.....	C48,
Jer. 25:11*.....	B185	Dan. 7:8*.....	B298;	51, 63, 67	
Jer. 30:7.....	Dxvi, 527, 552		C67, 68, 77	Dan. 11:44.....	C46
Jer. 31:8.....	C262	Dan. 7:12.....	C68	Dan. 12:1.....	A171,
Jer. 31:31.....	Fii	Dan. 7:13.....	A261	255, 336; B77, 147;	
Jer. 31:34.....	F709	Dan. 7:14.....	E151	Civ, 132, 211; D4, 49,	
Jer. 33:26.....	E151	Dan. 7:18.....	D518	370, 486; E69, 410	
Jer. 46:10*.....	A307; D518	Dan. 7:25.....	B328, 356	Dan. 12:1*.....	A239;
Jer. 46:19*.....	B52	Dan. 7:26*.....	A259; C59	C62, 85, 140, 146;	
Jer. 50:20*.....	E459	Dan. 8:10.....	C98	D523	
Lam. 4:20*.....	D559	Dan. 8:10*.....	C124	Dan. 12:2*.....	F717, 718
Eze. 7:24.....	D527	Dan. 8:11.....	C103,	Dan. 12:4.....	D450
Eze. 16:53.....	A112		118; D33	Dan. 12:6.....	C67
Eze. 18:4.....	E465	Dan. 8:11*.....	C100,	Dan. 12:7.....	C68
Eze. 18:4*.....	E354,		122, 123, 190	Dan. 12:7*.....	C85, 88,
355, 380, 414		Dan. 8:12-13.....	C104	89, 91, 122, 123	
Eze. 18:20*.....	A187; E328	Dan. 8:13*.....	C109	Dan. 12:9.....	Diii
Eze. 18:31*.....	E282	Dan. 8:14.....	C105,	Dan. 12:9*.....	C94
Eze. 21:25-26.....	C131		111, 131; D30	Dan. 12:10.....	B30; C89;

Scripture Daniel	Volume	Scripture Haggai	Volume	Scripture Matthew	Volume
	Diii, 614	Hag. 2:7.....	A306;	Mat. 5:8.....	E466; T89
Dan. 12:10*.....	B19; C87	B73, 102; C63; D518,		Mat. 5:9*.....	D575
Dan. 12:11.....	C76	632		Mat. 5:11.....	E 112; T62
Dan. 12:11*.....	B77,	Hag.2:7*.....	D638	Mat. 5:13.....	D15, 51
354; C77, 81, 102,		Zech. 2:7*.....	C112	Mat. 5:14*.....	D16
103, 115, 116		Zech. 4:7*.....	A 242	Mat. 5:15.....	E295
Dan. 12:12....	C84, 89, 126	Zech. 8:8.....	C264	Mat. 5:39-40.....	D221
Dan. 12:12*.....	C61,	Zech. 9:12.....	A100; F353	Mat. 5:44.....	A111
88, 90, 93, 94, 123		Zech. 9:12*.....	B226, 227	Mat. 6:6*.....	F687
Joel 2:1*.....	A307,	Zech. 12:7.....	A294	Mat. 6:7.....	D304
332, 342; B99, 100		Zech. 14:3-4.....	D650	Mat. 6:7-8.....	F679
Joel 2:11*.....	D546,	Zech. 14:4.....	D652	Mat. 6:10.....	A59,
550, 559		Zech. 14:4*.....	D651	68, 261, 275, 306;	
Joel 2:28.....	A86; E209	Zech. 14:9.....	B 81	B13, 77, 99; C22, 258;	
Joel 2:28*.....	E219, 262	Zech. 14:9*.....	D656	Div, 384, 478; E20;	
Joel 2:29.....	A86	Mal. 3:1.....	B250;	F335, 494; T38	
Joel 2:29*.....	E 219	D613; E35, 37, 53		Mat. 6:10*.....	Ciii,
Joel 2:31*.....	D593	Mal. 3:6.....	E34	19, 21, 118; D429	
Joel 3:2*.....	D272	Mal. 3:17*.....	D609	Mat. 6:12*.....	E459
Joel 3:9.....	D141	Mal. 4:2.....	B156,	Mat. 6:19*.....	D45
Amos 9:14-15.....	C245	158; D583		Mat. 6:23.....	E294
Amos 9:15.....	C244	Mal. 4:5.....	B250	Mat. 6:24.....	A 238
Micah 6:4*.....	F345	Mal. 4:5*.....	A61, 69	Mat. 6:33*.....	D617
Micah 6:8*.....	F674	Mat. 1:18*.....	E169	Mat. 6:34.....	C106;
Nah. 2:3.....	A171,	Mat. 2:1.....	D185	F563, 592	
265; C23, 67, 129,		Mat. 2:2.....	D304	Mat. 7:1.....	F414
130, 172		Mat. 2:2*.....	B81	Mat. 7:1*.....	F415
Nah. 2:3*.....	D75	Mat. 2:23.....	C86	Mat. 7:2.....	F395
Hab. 1:13*.....	B188; F120	Mat. 3:2*.....	A277; D617	Mat. 7:6.....	E280
Hab. 2:3.....	C89	Mat. 3:7*.....	E215	Mat. 7:6*.....	B215
Hab. 2:3*.....	B228	Mat. 3:12*.....	D515; F445	Mat. 7:13*.....	A218,
Zeph. 1:4.....	D268	Mat. 3:15.....	F452	224	
Zeph. 1:14-18.....	A316	Mat. 3:16*.....	E167	Mat. 7:14.....	A84;
Zeph. 1:14*.....	A255,	Mat. 3:17*.....	E53, 60, 134	C349; E232, 240; T28	
259; B101		Mat. 4:4.....	E110	Mat. 7:14*.....	A218;
Zeph. 1:15*.....	A139,	Mat. 4:4*.....	F200, 658	C287; E115; F153,	
307; B100, 153, 358		Mat. 4:16.....	D247	392, 584; T63, 80	
Zeph. 3:8-9.....	D272	Mat. 4:19.....	F217	Mat. 7:15.....	A237
Zeph. 3:8*.....	D271,	Mat. 4:24*.....	F625	Mat. 7:21.....	F697
384		Mat. 5:3.....	D518	Mat. 7:22.....	C194;
Hag. 2:6*.....	B264	Mat. 5:6.....	D611	D16; F640	

Scripture Matthew	Volume	Scripture Matthew	Volume	Scripture Matthew	Volume
Mat. 8:12*.....	T21, 63	Mat. 13:34*.....	D569	Mat. 19:17*.....	F697
Mat. 8:17.....	E107	Mat. 13:38.....	A 238;	Mat. 19:19*.....	D255
Mat. 9:29.....	F107, 147	C137; D238, 242, 609		Mat. 19:24.....	F563
Mat. 9:34*.....	F620	Mat. 13:38*.....	D574	Mat. 19:28.....	E138
Mat. 10:6.....	C170, 292	Mat. 13:39.....	C94, 363	Mat. 20:6-7.....	E274
Mat. 10:6*.....	C291	Mat. 13:39*.....	A224,	Mat. 20:9*.....	C224
Mat. 10:16.....	D177	227, 240; B196, 204,		Mat. 21:9.....	F461
Mat. 10:20.....	E167	224, 229, 236, 237,		Mat. 21:9*.....	B72, 159
Mat. 10:24*.....	F421	242, 261, 365; C85,		Mat. 22:12.....	C202, 203
Mat. 10:28.....	E339, 350	88, 130, 133, 135,		Mat. 22:13.....	C203
Mat. 10:28*.....	E308	139, 149, 159, 234,		Mat. 22:13*.....	C201, 205
Mat. 10:34, 36.....	F533	362; D601; F666		Mat. 22:14.....	A195;
Mat. 11:1*.....	F207	Mat. 13:40*.....	D609; F445	B212	
Mat. 11:5.....	D167	Mat. 13:41*.....	E149,	Mat. 22:32.....	E353
Mat. 11:12.....	D516	152, 153, 154		Mat. 22:37*.....	F124
Mat. 11:15*.....	E488; F584	Mat. 13:43.....	B156; C149	Mat. 22:45*.....	E141
Mat. 11:19*.....	B84	Mat. 13:43*.....	E401	Mat. 23:8.....	C114; F211
Mat. 11:28.....	C187; T25	Mat. 13:52.....	F206, 283	Mat. 23:8*.....	F195, 203,
Mat. 11:29-30.....	C187	Mat. 13:55*.....	D508	207, 265	
Mat. 12:20.....	D18	Mat. 14:2*.....	A279	Mat. 23:12.....	B313
Mat. 12:26.....	F599	Mat. 14:27.....	D268	Mat. 23:15.....	C172
Mat. 12:28.....	E271	Mat. 14:29*.....	C167	Mat. 23:16.....	C151
Mat. 12:34.....	F408, 587	Mat. 14:31.....	D268	Mat. 23:25*.....	E116
Mat. 12:50*.....	F290	Mat. 15:2*.....	E158	Mat. 23:38.....	B70; C153,
Mat. 13:9*.....	E69	Mat. 15:14.....	C168; D63	168, 217	
Mat. 13:11.....	D622	Mat. 15:24.....	C252	Mat. 23:38-39.....	D571
Mat. 13:11*.....	B224	Mat. 15:32*.....	E126	Mat. 24:3.....	B160, 163;
Mat. 13:25.....	D515	Mat. 16:17-18.....	F220	D597	
Mat. 13:25*.....	C148, 149;	Mat. 16:18.....	F195	Mat. 24:5*.....	D566
D17, 28, 29, 30, 62,		Mat. 16:19.....	E209; F221	Mat. 24:15*.....	F471
157, 159, 217, 479, 576;		Mat. 17:9.....	F676	Mat. 24:15-16.....	D573
E295; F197, 200, 201,		Mat. 17:10.....	B254	Mat. 24:19*.....	D576
430, 431, 446, 725		Mat. 18:15.....	F292,	Mat. 24:20*.....	D579
Mat. 13:30*.....	B27,	395, 414, 418		Mat. 24:21.....	A336
64, 103, 151, 163, 167,		Mat. 18:16.....	F418	Mat. 24:21*.....	D525
190; C139, 140, 157,		Mat. 18:17.....	F291,	Mat. 24:22*.....	D579,
165, 201, 227, 342;		303, 416		581; F579	
D18, 393, 472, 601,		Mat. 18:20.....	F259,	Mat. 24:24.....	D572,
604, 607, 612, 614,		311, 475		582; E107, 281; F164,	
616, 644, F200, 286,		Mat. 18:21-22.....	F417	165, 169, 182, 617,	
431, 639, 658, 663		Mat. 19:5*.....	A124	631	

Scripture Matthew	Volume	Scripture Matthew	Volume	Scripture Mark	Volume
Mat. 24:24*...E145; F444		Mat. 25:5.....C92		Mk. 4:28.....F53	
Mat. 24:25-27.....B157		Mat. 25:6.....C93, 123,		Mk. 4:39.....A171	
Mat. 24:26.....D582		191, 192, 204, 306		Mk. 5:27.....E107	
Mat. 24:27.....B160;		Mat. 25:10.....C135,		Mk. 7:3*.....B201	
C.93; D583		192; E198		Mk. 9:39*.....F640	
Mat. 24:27*.....B156, 158		Mat. 25:10*.....C206,		Mk. 9:47*.....F211	
Mat. 24:29.....D547		212, 213, 219, 222,		Mk. 10:38.....F441	
Mat. 24:29*.....D587		224, 225		Mk. 12:30.....F376	
Mat. 24:30.....D597, 605		Mat. 25:11,12.....C195		Mk. 12:30, 31.....F356	
Mat. 24:30*.....B137, 152		Mat. 25:21*.....Fi,		Mk. 13:33*.....B19	
Mat. 24:31.....D630		419, 576		Mk. 15:13*.....E161	
Mat. 24:31*.....C230;		Mat. 25:26*.....D186		Mk. 16:15.....B252	
D145, 601, 609, 610,		Mat. 25:30.....C200		Lk. 1:17.....C129	
618, 620, 621, 622,		Mat. 25:31.....E479		Lk. 1:35.....E105, 124	
624, 637		Mat. 25:32.....E479		Lk. 1:35*.....E106	
Mat. 24:33,34.....D605		Mat. 25:32.....F418		Lk. 2:10.....A59, 104,	
Mat. 24:33*.....D148		Mat. 25:32*.....E480;		108, 116, 131; B197;	
Mat. 24:34*.....D563,		F247, 248		C134, 236; F257	
603, 604		Mat. 25:34.....A296; E480		Lk. 2:14.....A242;	
Mat. 24:37, 39*.....D563		Mat. 26:11*.....D167		D95, 152, 163, 178,	
Mat. 24:38,39.....B161		Mat. 26:26, 27*.....F474,		224, 237; F407	
Mat. 24:38*.....D370		477		Lk. 2:14*.....D122	
Mat. 24:41.....D610		Mat. 26:29*.....F462,		Lk. 2:25.....B65, 86; C295	
Mat. 24:42.....B163		465, 476		Lk. 2:34.....C256	
Mat. 24:42*.....E234		Mat. 27:7*.....D373		Lk. 3:14.....F607	
Mat. 24:43*.....D612		Mat. 27:25.....B216; C246		Lk. 3:15.....C28	
Mat. 24:45.....A27;		Mat. 27:37.....E158		Lk. 3:16, 17*.....A224	
C152; F220, 283		Mat. 27:46.....F143		Lk. 3:17*.....C149, 150	
Mat. 24:45-47.....B163		Mat. 27:46*.....E94, 128		Lk. 3:17, 18.....E224	
Mat. 24:45*.....B23,		Mat. 28:3.....A183		Lk. 3:23.....E129	
164, 172, 196, 359,		Mat. 28:16*.....F230		Lk. 4:18, 19.....E488	
361; Diii, 609; E98,		Mat. 28:17.....B117		Lk. 4:18.....F258	
280		Mat. 28:18.....B86;		Lk. 4:19*.....F444	
Mat. 25:1*.....C191,		E59, 473; F395		Lk. 4:21.....A218	
205; D607; F75		Mat. 28:18*.....B121		Lk. 4:23.....D103, 252	
Mat. 25:1,2*.....F127		Mat. 28:19.....F425, 427		Lk. 5:20*.....T100	
Mat. 25:2.....E198		Mat. 28:20.....E204, 490		Lk. 6:19*.....F633	
Mat. 25:2*.....C191-193,		Mk. 1:15.....B238		Lk. 6:20*.....D429	
197, 199, 210, 221		Mk. 1:41*.....E126		Lk. 6:23, 26.....C183	
Mat. 25:3*.....C194		Mk. 3:17.....F135		Lk. 6:27.....F189	
Mat. 25:4*.....C92		Mk. 4:11, 12.....B28		Lk. 6:31.....F375	

Scripture Luke	Volume	Scripture Luke	Volume	Scripture Luke	Volume
Lk. 6:35.....	F563, 567	Lk. 13:25*.....	D611	Lk. 21:26.....	A314;
Lk. 6:35*.....	E145	Lk. 13:28.....	A290, 347	C343; D547	
Lk. 6:42.....	F189	Lk. 13:30.....	F118	Lk. 21:27*.....	B14
Lk. 8:1.....	D568	Lk. 14:11.....	E38	Lk. 21:34.....	F169
Lk. 8:2, 3.....	F265	Lk. 14:28.....	F130	Lk. 21:36.....	D606
Lk. 9:20.....	A224	Lk. 15:4*.....	E102	Lk. 21:36*.....	E405
Lk. 9:60*.....	D478	Lk. 16:8.....	E292	Lk. 22:20*.....	F384,
Lk. 9:62.....	C194	Lk. 16:9*.....	T93	578, 618, 625, 636,	
Lk. 10:1*.....	F210, 265	Lk. 16:15.....	C194; F710	651	
Lk. 10:7.....	D497	Lk. 17:5.....	F691	Lk. 22:32.....	F478
Lk. 10:7.....	F287	Lk. 17:10*.....	F584	Lk. 22:42.....	E75
Lk. 10:20.....	C187; F340	Lk. 17:20, 21.....	A276	Lk. 22:44.....	E123
Lk. 10:27*.....	B 84	Lk. 17:20.....	B103	Lk. 23:34.....	E191; F629
Lk. 11:10.....	T12	Lk. 17:24.....	A139	Lk. 23:38.....	F667
Lk. 11:13*.....	E172,	Lk. 17:26.....	B150	Lk. 23:43.....	F668
182, 199, 205		Lk. 17:29.....	A110	Lk. 23:46.....	Eiv
Lk. 12:32.....	A17,	Lk. 17:34.....	D610	Lk. 24:18.....	B125
22, 33, 34, 45, 59, 86,		Lk. 18:8.....	D517	Lk. 24:18, 19.....	B113
94, 95, 109, 145, 181,		Lk. 18:9.....	B83; F157	Lk. 24:19-24.....	B114
194, 211-214, 233, 282,		Lk. 18:11.....	F410	Lk. 24:21.....	A274; F393
283, 323; B169, 199,		Lk. 18:24.....	A193; D65	Lk. 24:31.....	B117, 127
205, 211, 212, 291,		Lk. 19:10.....	A71, 180	Lk. 24:32, 34.....	B115
301; C147, 164, 350,		Lk. 19:10*.....	E409	Lk. 24:38, 39.....	B128
352; Dv, 15, 68, 169,		Lk. 19:12*.....	F402	Lk. 24:39, 41.....	B116
172, 516, 548, 567;		Lk. 19:22.....	C22	Lk. 24:49.....	B121
E19, 30, 69, 146, 191,		Lk. 19:40.....	B225	Jn. 1:1*.....	D648; E84
192, 308, 388, 402,		Lk. 19:44.....	B254	Jn. 1:3.....	E458
414, 419, 436, 452,		Lk. 20:34*.....	F583	Jn. 1:9.....	D433, 583
457, 466; F128, 163,		Lk. 20:35.....	F693	Jn. 1:9*.....	D614
164, 336, 385, 386,		Lk. 20:38.....	E353	Jn. 1:11.....	F433
430, 467, 712, 722,		Lk. 21:22.....	B196; C132	Jn. 1:11, 12.....	F461
726; T26-28, 33, 35,		Lk. 21:22*.....	D569	Jn. 1:12*.....	E116,
36, 66, 69, 71, 72,		Lk. 21:24.....	Biii, 77-79,	145, 327, 489	
75, 79, 85, 86, 88,		87, 88, 90, 170, 210,		Jn. 1:14.....	A229;
115, 121, 123		221, 242, 356; C305;		B108, 136; C361;	
Lk. 12:32*.....	C283	D77, 111, 604, 616,		E53, 77, 95, 99, 105,	
Lk. 12:42*.....	C216	622; E157; F579		107, 122, 134, 285,	
Lk. 12:47*.....	E273	Lk. 21:24*.....	B80	389; T52	
Lk. 13:24.....	C206	Lk. 21:25.....	D551, 597	Jn. 1:14*.....	E84; F38
Lk. 13:24*.....	T20	Lk. 21:25, 26.....	D123	Jn. 1:16.....	F131

Scripture John	Volume	Scripture John	Volume	Scripture John	Volume
Jn. 1:26.....	B237, 265	Jn. 5:25.....	F714	Jn. 10:27.....	D574
Jn. 1:29.....	A229; B348; D242; F461	Jn. 5:26.....	E391	Jn. 10:30.....	F402
Jn. 1:29*.....	B174	Jn. 5:28.....	A210; C117; D615; F419, 640	Jn. 11:11*.....	E350
Jn. 1:32, 34.....	E211	Jn. 5:28, 29.....	A129; F331, 708, 709	Jn. 11:25.....	F331
Jn. 1:45*.....	D508	Jn. 5:29.....	A210; D619; F707, 710, 712, 714, 716, 718	Jn. 11:35.....	E126
Jn. 1:46.....	B29	Jn. 5:29*.....	F720	Jn. 11:43*.....	F397
Jn. 1:46, 47.....	C86	Jn. 5:30.....	E79	Jn. 12:31*.....	A67, 75, 93, 218, 221, 249, 261, 263; B293, 363; C116, 175, 341; Dvi, 414; F594
Jn. 1:47.....	A229, 238; B27, 205, 233, 241; F124, 197, 205, 434	Jn. 5:39.....	B17; F233	Jn. 12:32.....	D194
Jn. 1:47*.....	C130, 151, 158, 159	Jn. 6:27.....	B264	Jn. 13:10.....	C188
Jn. 3:2.....	A277, 278; T51	Jn. 6:35.....	D194	Jn. 13:10*.....	C189
Jn. 3:3.....	A278	Jn. 6:35*.....	E386	Jn. 14:6.....	C368; D194; E489; F400
Jn. 3:3*.....	E199	Jn. 6:38.....	E59, 195	Jn. 14:9.....	B136; E33
Jn. 3:4.....	A279	Jn. 6:45....	E116; F137, 311	Jn. 14:15.....	F310
Jn. 3:5*.....	A280	Jn. 6:51.....	B129	Jn. 14:17*.....	E177, 183, 197, 218, 255, 292
Jn. 3:6.....	A197, 230	Jn. 6:55.....	F462	Jn. 14:19.....	B121
Jn. 3:6*.....	D576; E181, 396	Jn. 6:60.....	F172	Jn. 14:28...E43, 59, 74, 79	
Jn. 3:7, 8, 10.....	A280	Jn. 6:63.....	E204; F635	Jn. 14:28*.....	E99
Jn. 3:7.....	D176; F76	Jn. 7:37.....	D194	Jn. 14:30*.....	A221, 218; F458
Jn. 3:11, 12.....	A281	Jn. 7:39.....	E163	Jn. 15:1, 2.....	E231
Jn. 3:13.....	A282	Jn. 7:42*.....	E151	Jn. 15:1*.....	F198
Jn. 3:16.....	F371	Jn. 7:46.....	E126	Jn. 15:2.....	F198
Jn. 3:18*.....	E88, 393	Jn. 7:48.....	C161	Jn. 15:5.....	E231
Jn. 3:29*.....	D621; E388, 456	Jn. 8:7.....	F405	Jn. 15:5*...D17, 161; E140	
Jn. 3:30.....	B260	Jn. 8:12*.....	D194, 651; E189; F625	Jn. 15:8.....	E140, 206
Jn. 3:34.....	E184	Jn. 8:23*.....	A219	Jn. 15:13*.....	A81
Jn. 3:36.....	F700	Jn. 8:36.....	B137	Jn. 15:15.....	B21
Jn. 3:36*.....	E405	Jn. 8:39*.....	B84	Jn. 15:18*.....	F407
Jn. 4:22.....	C292, 293	Jn. 8:42.....	E108	Jn. 15:19.....	F311
Jn. 4:24.....	E163, 174, 311	Jn. 8:44.....	E116, 187, 292	Jn. 15:20, 25*.....	E236
Jn. 4:36.....	B264	Jn. 8:58.....	E83, 90	Jn. 15:26*.....	E247
Jn. 4:38.....	C136	Jn. 9:4.....	B257, 264; C210, 224, 225	Jn. 16:2.....	E191
Jn. 5:6.....	B40	Jn. 10:7-9.....	D194	Jn. 16:2*.....	Dxiii
Jn. 5:22*.....	F398	Jn. 10:10.....	F460	Jn. 16:7.....	Eiii
Jn. 5:23.....	E63, 82, 118	Jn. 10:20.....	A86		

Scripture John	Volume	Scripture Acts	Volume	Scripture Acts	Volume
Jn. 16:12.....	F233	Acts 2:33*.....	E396	Acts 14:22.....	F192
Jn. 16:13.....	D611;	Acts 2:34.....	E363	Acts 14:23.....	F475
F222, 219, 225		Acts 2:39*.....	E259	Acts 14:23*.....	D593
Jn. 16:13*.....	E204	Acts 2:42.....	E51	Acts 15:8*.....	F91
Jn. 16:14, 15.....	E266	Acts 2:44.....	D469	Acts 15:14.....	A282;
Jn. 16:24.....	F659	Acts 3:18.....	A55	C182; D480; E452	
Jn. 16:27.....	E288;	Acts 3:19.....	C182	Acts 15:16.....	B86
F369, 411		Acts 3:21....A71, 135, 158,		Acts 15:18.....	A114;
Jn. 16:28.....	E59	160; B20, 38, 170,		E34	
Jn. 16:28*.....	B108	173, 178, 182, 187;		Acts 15:28.....	E263
Jn. 17:6, 12.....	F211	C125; E393, 403,		Acts 16:6.....	E263
Jn. 17:16.....	C316	477; F40, 359, 381,		Acts 16:9.....	D185
Jn. 17:17.....	E183, 245;	391, 640, 686; T101		Acts 16:16.....	E168
F138		Acts 3:22.....	B82; Fi	Acts 16:17.....	F625
Jn. 18:36.....	A68	Acts 3:23.....	D519;	Acts 17:11.....	F232
Jn. 18:36*.....	F667	E475; F93, 700		Acts 17:23.....	D201
Jn. 19:5.....	E154, 157, 159	Acts 4:12.....	C201	Acts 17:27.....	E189
Jn. 19:6.....	E157	Acts 4:13.....	D450;	Acts 17:27*.....	F155
Jn. 19:15*.....	B130	F265, 295		Acts 17:28.....	E399
Jn. 19:19.....	E157	Acts 4:26, 27.....	E70	Acts 17:31.....	D201
Jn. 19:30.....	Eii, 127;	Acts 4:35*.....	D473, 483	Acts 19:3.....	F433
F439, 444, 479; T58		Acts 5:30.....	E120	Acts 20:23.....	E263
Jn. 20:13.....	B113	Acts 5:38*.....	E194	Acts 20:24.....	E96
Jn. 20:15.....	B113, 125	Acts 5:41.....	F634	Acts 20:24*.....	E338
Jn. 20:16.....	B113	Acts 6:1.....	D79	Acts 20:27.....	B258;
Jn. 20:17.....	Eiii	Acts 7:22.....	A164	D479; F592	
Jn. 20:25, 27, 28.....	B116	Acts 7:52*.....	D411	Acts 20:28.....	E263
Jn. 21:15, 16.....	E50	Acts 7:57, 59.....	E162	Acts 20:28*.....	E18; F83
Jn. 21:22.....	C248	Acts 8:29.....	E263	Acts 20:29.....	F222
Acts 1:5, 6.....	B119	Acts 9:6.....	A225; F124	Acts 20:35.....	F264, 341
Acts 1:7.....	F225	Acts 9:15.....	F207	Acts 21:26*.....	F228
Acts 1:11.....	B103, 154,	Acts 9:27*.....	E64	Acts 22:6*.....	B133
155; C130; F214		Acts 10:34, 35.....	D197	Acts 24:17*.....	F228
Acts 2:3.....	E212, 213	Acts 10:36.....	E135;	Acts 26:7.....	C252
Acts 2:4*.....	F443	F331; T51		Acts 26:13*.....	B133
Acts 2:14.....	F221	Acts 11:14.....	F681, 682	Acts 26:18*.....	E462
Acts 2:16.....	E219	Acts 11:26.....	D304	Acts 26:23.....	F659
Acts 2:20*.....	F607	Acts 11:26*.....	F207	Acts 26:24.....	A86
Acts 2:33.....	E281, 282;	Acts 13:23*.....	B309	Acts 26:28*.....	D186
F443		Acts 13:47.....	E161	Acts 26:29.....	D202

Scripture Romans	Volume	Scripture Romans	Volume	Scripture Romans	Volume
Rom. 1:4.....	E167, 177, 197, 247	Rom. 5:12.....	E414	Rom. 8:15.....	E167, 168, 177, 184, 210, 487; F530
Rom. 1:7.....	F107	Rom. 5:12*.....	E24	Rom. 8:16.....	E227, 228, 230-234, 238- 240, 242, 248
Rom. 1:7*.....	F143, 164, 675	Rom. 5:15*.....	E439	Rom. 8:17.....	A95, 214, 233; E109, 267; F107, 633; T40, 84
Rom. 1:16.....	C287	Rom. 5:18.....	A130; F124	Rom. 8:18.....	A226; F183
Rom. 1:18.....	A140; E460	Rom. 5:19.....	A218; E331, 460, 477; F334	Rom. 8:18*.....	A28
Rom. 1:18*.....	E410, 419	Rom. 5:19*.....	E19, 24	Rom. 8:19.....	E384; F160; T29, 84
Rom. 1:19.....	E71	Rom. 6:3.....	F435, 442, 466	Rom. 8:19*.....	T90
Rom. 1:22, 23.....	D195	Rom. 6:3, 4*.....	E184	Rom. 8:20.....	E26
Rom. 1:24, 25.....	D196	Rom. 6:4.....	F440, 448	Rom. 8:21.....	A149
Rom. 1:29*.....	F263	Rom. 6:5.....	E141; F440	Rom. 8:22.....	D617; E26, 113, 121, 160; F77; T84
Rom. 2:5.....	D149	Rom. 6:5*.....	F701, 706	Rom. 8:23.....	E247; F673
Rom. 2:5*.....	C129; D604	Rom. 6:6*.....	F599	Rom. 8:24.....	A140; F161
Rom. 2:7.....	E118, 396; F235, 402, 419, 563, 637	Rom. 6:6*.....	F599	Rom. 8:26, 27.....	E288 E289
Rom. 2:7*.....	A211	Rom. 6:8.....	F229, 724	Rom. 8:26, 27.....	E289
Rom. 2:28.....	C249	Rom. 6:8*.....	F436, 443	Rom. 8:28.....	F74, 154, 163, 531
Rom. 2:29.....	T119	Rom. 6:11.....	C241	Rom. 8:28*.....	F722
Rom. 3:1, 2.....	F163, 177	Rom. 6:12*.....	E389	Rom. 8:29.....	E129, 147; F163
Rom. 3:10.....	A110; F398, 709	Rom. 6:15.....	F364	Rom. 8:29*.....	D636; E146; F127
Rom. 3:11, 12.....	D70	Rom. 6:16.....	A238; F641	Rom. 8:30.....	F182
Rom. 3:20.....	F355	Rom. 6:17*.....	E189	Rom. 8:31.....	F163, 183
Rom. 3:23.....	F101, 102, 109, 333, 398	Rom. 6:23.....	C331; E122, 414, 449, 464; F47, 720; T125	Rom. 8:32.....	A155; F411
Rom. 3:24*.....	A232; E428; F184, 193	Rom. 7:4*.....	A94	Rom. 8:33.....	F184, 400
Rom. 3:25.....	A156, 232; E434	Rom. 7:6.....	E185	Rom. 8:38*.....	E238
Rom. 3:28*.....	D33; E139, 241; F688	Rom. 7:12.....	F228	Rom. 9:6*.....	C252, 297
Rom. 4:3.....	F110	Rom. 7:13.....	A124; D548; E403; F49, 70	Rom. 9:13.....	F163
Rom. 4:19, 25.....	E385	Rom. 7:14.....	E135	Rom. 9:22.....	F403
Rom. 5:1.....	F116	Rom. 7:18.....	E200	Rom. 9:27*.....	B70, 210; E189, 285, 290
Rom. 5:1*.....	F102, 103	Rom. 8:1.....	C349; F103		
Rom. 5:5*.....	F133	Rom. 8:2*.....	E303		
Rom. 5:8.....	E485	Rom. 8:3.....	A230; E122		
Rom. 5:10.....	E461	Rom. 8:3*.....	D631		
		Rom. 8:4.....	A17; T122		
		Rom. 8:7.....	E291		
		Rom. 8:9.....	E167, 203, 291		
		Rom. 8:9*.....	E169, 295		
		Rom. 8:13.....	F488		

Scripture Romans	Volume	Scripture Romans	Volume	Scripture 1 Corinthians	Volume
Rom. 9:28.....	B99; C170; D558	Rom. 13:8.....	F563, 565, 567	1 Cor. 3:13	D583
Rom. 10:2.....	D172	Rom. 13:10.....	F587	1 Cor. 3:15.....	F129; T40
Rom. 10:4*.....	F226	Rom. 13:11, 12.....	B14	1 Cor. 3:19*.....	E51; F487
Rom. 10:12.....	C171	Rom. 14:5.....	F273	1 Cor. 4:4.....	F395
Rom. 11:1*.....	E99	Rom. 14:9.....	E135	1 Cor. 4:5.....	F198, 405, 719
Rom. 11:5.....	C299	Rom. 14:9*.....	A150	1 Cor. 4:8	A287
Rom. 11:5*.....	B26; D172	Rom. 15:4.....	D605	1 Cor. 4:9	A122
Rom. 11:7.....	A299; F177	Rom. 15:21.....	E159	1 Cor. 4:10	A286
Rom. 11:8.....	E168	Rom. 16:6, 12.....	F268	1 Cor. 4:13.....	T62
Rom. 11:12, 15.....	C287	1 Cor. 1:2.....	A17	1 Cor. 4:15*.....	E184
Rom. 11:20, 21.....	C278	1 Cor. 1:2 *.....	A237	1 Cor. 4:21*.....	E167
Rom. 11:21*.....	F433	1 Cor. 1:9.....	F87	1 Cor. 5:1, 2.....	F659
Rom. 11:24.....	C299	1 Cor. 1:12.....	F449	1 Cor. 5:4 *.....	D548
Rom. 11:25.....	B216; C277	1 Cor. 1:12, 13.....	F81	1 Cor. 5:9, 10.....	F412
Rom. 11:25-27.....	B210	1 Cor. 1:24.....	C203; F88	1 Cor. 5:11.....	F413
Rom. 11:26*.....	C299	1 Cor. 1:26.....	E47; D636	1 Cor. 5:13.....	F414
Rom. 11:27.....	B210	1 Cor. 1:26*.....	F85	1 Cor. 5:13 *.....	D567
Rom. 11:28, 29.....	B211	1 Cor. 1:27.....	F219	1 Cor. 6:2.....	B279; F719
Rom. 12:1.....	A198, 199, 222; E396; F123, 125, 126, 130, 142, 153, 447; T83, 103	1 Cor. 1:30.....	F123	1 Cor. 6:2 *.....	D636
Rom. 12:1*.....	A200; F158; T23, 63	1 Cor. 2:7*.....	F199	1 Cor. 6:7.....	F413
Rom. 12:2.....	A203; E164	1 Cor. 2:8*.....	E114	1 Cor. 6:11.....	E209, 244
Rom. 12:3.....	E184; F247	1 Cor. 2:9.....	F50, 385	1 Cor. 6:15*.....	T89, 120
Rom. 12:6*.....	E247; F256	1 Cor. 2:9, 10.....	E280; F342	1 Cor. 6:20.....	E421
Rom. 12:7, 8.....	F250	1 Cor. 2:10.....	F86, 118, 215, 327, 385, 606; T22	1 Cor. 6:20 *.....	A232; E135, 221, 470; F47
Rom. 12:11.....	D477; F572	1 Cor. 2:12.....	B182; C175; E163, 168, 189, 279, 291, 295; F604	1 Cor. 7:15.....	F505
Rom. 12:17.....	D521; F469	1 Cor. 2:14*.....	F551	1 Cor. 7:23 *.....	D592; F87
Rom. 12:18.....	D524; F108, 601	1 Cor. 2:15*.....	E289	1 Cor. 7:25-27.....	F509
Rom. 12:19.....	D47; F405, 417	1 Cor. 2:16.....	A86; D479; F491, 514	1 Cor. 7:26.....	D476
Rom. 13:1.....	A257; B78, 81, 90, 100; C36; D76, 545, 622	1 Cor. 2:16 *.....	D475	1 Cor. 7:28-33.....	F510
Rom. 13:1*.....	A260	1 Cor. 3:1.....	B196; E225; F405	1 Cor. 7:29.....	F225
Rom. 13:5.....	D102	1 Cor. 3:1 *.....	D608, 609	1 Cor. 7:34-40.....	F511
		1 Cor. 3:12-15.....	A321	1 Cor. 7:39.....	F485, 496, 513, 559
		1 Cor. 3:12 *.....	D66	1 Cor. 7:39*.....	F497, 514-516
				1 Cor. 8:6.....	E33, 55, 60, 222
				1 Cor. 8:6*.....	E182
				1 Cor. 8:13	D102

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
1 Corinthians		1 Corinthians		1 Corinthians	
1 Cor. 9:11.....	F287	1 Cor. 12:27*.....	A236,	1 Cor. 15:31*.....	F438
1 Cor. 9:24.....	A25; F56	298; B77, 238, 239;		1 Cor. 15:41.....	D594
1 Cor. 9:26.....	E194; T69	E181, 270, 395, 457;		1 Cor. 15:42.....	F693, 726
1 Cor. 9:27.....	A227	F473, 590, 600		1 Cor. 15:42-44.....	F136
1 Cor. 9:27*.....	T65	1 Cor. 12:27-29.....	F237	1 Cor. 15:43.....	F727, 728
1 Cor. 10:11.....	F123, 195	1 Cor. 12:28.....	E178, 285	1 Cor. 15:43-44.....	B108
1 Cor. 10:12.....	C198; E295	1 Cor. 12:28*.....	F166	1 Cor. 15:44.....	F728
1 Cor. 10:16.....	F467	1 Cor. 12:31.....	F238	1 Cor. 15:45.....	B126
1 Cor. 10:16*.....	F466	1 Cor. 13:1.....	D254	1 Cor. 15:47.....	A174;
1 Cor. 10:17.....	F457	1 Cor. 13:2*.....	D196	E105, 139, 327	
1 Cor. 10:18.....	A229;	1 Cor. 13:3.....	D504	1 Cor. 15:49.....	F722
D16		1 Cor. 13:4.....	F405	1 Cor. 15:50.....	F677
1 Cor. 11:3*.....	E68;	1 Cor. 13:4-6.....	F98	1 Cor. 15:51.....	C238
T26, 101, 102		1 Cor. 13:5.....	F404, 587	1 Cor. 15:51*.....	A234,
1 Cor. 11:6.....	F195, 271	1 Cor. 13:12.....	F113	235; B108, 137; Civ,	
1 Cor. 11:16.....	F271	1 Cor. 14:1*.....	E275	219, 225, 230, 233,	
1 Cor. 11:23.....	F462	1 Cor. 14:22.....	F238	235, 237, 239, 240,	
1 Cor. 11:23, 24.....	F464	1 Cor. 14:35-37.....	F269	362; D622, 631; E298,	
1 Cor. 11:24.....	F477	1 Cor. 14:40*.....	F469	299, 350, 465; F663,	
1 Cor. 11:24*.....	F478	1 Cor. 15:3.....	A159,	722, 724	
1 Cor. 11:25*.....	C100	223, 225; E242, 385,		1 Cor. 15:52.....	B197
1 Cor. 11:26.....	D296	393; F439, 696		1 Cor. 15:52*...C306; F727	
1 Cor. 11:28.....	F409	1 Cor. 15:6*.....	F60	1 Cor. 15:53.....	A227
1 Cor. 11:29.....	F474	1 Cor. 15:10*.....	A268	2 Cor. 1:1*.....	E307, 311
1 Cor. 12:2*.....	B166	1 Cor. 15:13*.....	F661	2 Cor. 3:5*.....	F210
1 Cor. 12:4*.....	E213, 286	1 Cor. 15:17*.....	E350	2 Cor. 3:17.....	E167, 311
1 Cor. 12:5.....	E233	1 Cor. 15:17-18.....	F695	2 Cor. 3:18.....	F376, 404
1 Cor. 12:6, 7*.....	E180	1 Cor. 15:18.....	E350	2 Cor. 4:2.....	E333,
1 Cor. 12:7, 10.....	F284	1 Cor. 15:20.....	E362; F695	429, 446	
1 Cor. 12:10*.....	E269,	1 Cor. 15:20*.....	A239	2 Cor. 4:3*.....	F426
286		1 Cor. 15:21.....	F696	2 Cor. 4:4.....	D301,
1 Cor. 12:12.....	F236	1 Cor. 15:22.....	A109,	650; E489; F605	
1 Cor. 12:12*.....	A237;	140; E100; F693, 696-		2 Cor. 4:5*.....	E64
E24, 29, 141, 281,		699		2 Cor. 4:6...D655	
395; F410, 466, 467		1 Cor. 15:23.....	106;	2 Cor. 4:7.....	D475;
1 Cor. 12:13.....	F236, 421	F699		E282; F224, 375; T54	
1 Cor. 12:13*.....	F438, 445	1 Cor. 15:23*.....	A239	2 Cor. 4:11*.....	E390
1 Cor. 12:14.....	A82	1 Cor. 15:25.....	B139; D519	2 Cor. 4:17.....	F181
1 Cor. 12:14*.....	F281	1 Cor. 15:28.....	E79	2 Cor. 5:4.....	E290; F673
1 Cor. 12:18.....	F295, 726	1 Cor. 15:29.....	F421	2 Cor. 5:5*.....	T53
1 Cor. 12:20*.....	F468, 474	1 Cor. 15:31.....	F444	2 Cor. 5:5, 6, 8.....	F674

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
2 Corinthians		Galations		Galations	
2 Cor. 5:7.....	E203,	Gal. 2:11.....	F225	Gal. 6:15*.....	A84
238; F142, 631; T45		Gal. 2:16*.....	F84	Gal. 6:16.....	B229
2 Cor. 5:10.....	F675	Gal. 2:20.....	T65	Gal. 6:16*.....	E281
2 Cor. 5:16.....	D476	Gal. 3:2.....	T45	Eph. 1:3.....	T80
2 Cor. 5:17.....	F362,	Gal. 3:8.....	E384	Eph. 1:6.....	A235;
599; T54, 117		Gal. 3:13*.....	A232	D306; F337	
2 Cor. 5:17*.....	A197, 200,	Gal. 3:17.....	T34	Eph. 1:10.....	A242
213, 235; C351, 352,		Gal. 3:19.....	F365,	Eph. 1:13....	E167, 209, 247
356; D295, 525, 601;		379		Eph. 1:13*.....	F132
E104, 117, 121, 145,		Gal. 3:24*.....	A20	Eph. 1:18.....	F80
184, 199, 201, 202,		Gal. 3:27.....	D476	Eph. 1:21.....	E222; F722
243, 260, 268, 289,		Gal. 3:28.....	F490	Eph. 1:21*.....	E396
306, 307, 311, 328,		Gal. 3:29.....	F193	Eph. 1:22.....	E281, 456
394; F67, 71, 72, 75,		Gal. 3:29*.....	A88,	Eph. 1:22*.....	A242
77, 79, 80, 85, 87, 91,		96, 110, 111; C217,		Eph. 1:23.....	E456
92, 107, 163, 364,		253; T34, 84, 123		Eph. 1:23*.....	T49
404, 408, 412, 675;		Gal. 4:1.....	E18	Eph. 2:1*.....	F487
T20-22, 51, 57, 65,		Gal. 4:4.....	F49, 353	Eph. 2:2*.....	E113
114, 121		Gal. 4:4*.....	E99; F462	Eph. 2:3.....	E487;
2 Cor. 5:18.....	T100	Gal. 4:5.....	F386	F40, 69, 87, 98,	
2 Cor. 5:19.....	E461, 490	Gal. 4:5*.....	E227,	102,146, 403, 428,	
2 Cor. 5:21.....	F437	459; F630		433, 434, 439, 632	
2 Cor. 6:1.....	F125, 154	Gal. 4:7*.....	E211; F275	Eph. 2:3*.....	E116, 292
2 Cor. 6:2.....	A213; T118	Gal. 4:19*.....	D576	Eph. 2:5.....	F179, 410
2 Cor. 8:9.....	E83; F597, 633	Gal. 4:28.....	F361, 362	Eph. 2:5*.....	F163, 178
2 Cor. 8:19.....	F277	Gal. 5:2-4.....	F362	Eph. 2:6*.....	T22, 62
2 Cor. 9:7.....	F341	Gal. 5:4*.....	E227	Eph. 2:7.....	A27, 71,
2 Cor. 9:15.....	F131	Gal. 5:13*.....	E26	222, 223	
2 Cor. 10:3*.....	T21	Gal. 5:16*.....	E184; T45	Eph. 2:12, 19*.....	F177
2 Cor. 11:2.....	D26	Gal. 5:18.....	E185	Eph. 2:20.....	A242
2 Cor. 11:2*.....	D29;	Gal. 5:22.....	E163	Eph. 2:22.....	E232
T101		Gal. 5:22*.....	E206, 207	Eph. 3:18.....	E178
2 Cor. 11:5.....	F195	Gal. 6:1.....	D476	Eph. 3:19.....	E154;
2 Cor. 11:14.....	F641	Gal. 6:6.....	F195, 263, 264	F623	
2 Cor. 12:7.....	F633, 649	Gal. 6:10.....	C152; D14;	Eph. 3:20.....	F148
2 Cor. 12:9.....	F92,	E307; F275, 281, 290,		Eph. 3:21*.....	E402
149, 182, 306		376, 448, 563, 589,		Eph. 4:1*.....	F134
Gal. 1:4.....	A73,	600, 683; T26, 27,		Eph. 4:3, 5.....	D491
219, 220, 221; C343;		55, 62, 64, 117		Eph. 4:4.....	C142;
Dvi, 622; F28		Gal. 6:10*.....	T67	F127, 140, 154, 170	
Gal. 1:14*.....	E55	Gal. 6:12.....	D576	Eph. 4:4*.....	F85, 264

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
Ephesians		Philippians		Colossians	
Eph. 4:5.....	F546	Phil. 2:7.....	D516; F633	Col. 1:23.....	E19
Eph. 4:8.....	E442	Phil. 2:8*.....	E37	Col. 1:24.....	Ev; F701
Eph. 4:12*.....	B217;	Phil. 2:8, 9.....	E392	Col. 1:24*.....	A83;
C186, 228; D558,		Phil. 2:9.....	B66; Eii, 82	D621, 654; T64, 67,	
631; F364; T103		Phil. 2:9*.....	F128	74, 76, 79, 81, 90, 108	
Eph. 4:13.....	F240	Phil. 2:10.....	E83	Col. 1:26*.....	F436,
Eph. 4:16.....	F310	Phil. 2:13.....	F71, 654	457; T121	
Eph. 4:17.....	T45	Phil. 2:15.....	C175	Col. 1:27*.....	A87
Eph. 4:30.....	E167, 437	Phil. 2:26.....	F633	Col. 2:5.....	F311
Eph. 4:31*.....	F414	Phil. 3:8*.....	F606	Col. 2:6.....	T45
Eph. 4:32.....	E461	Phil. 3:10.....	C239	Col. 2:7*.....	A243
Eph. 5:2.....	T45	Phil. 3:11*.....	F715	Col. 2:11.....	F409
Eph. 5:4*.....	F292	Phil. 3:13.....	F139	Col. 2:13*.....	C357; F370
Eph. 5:18.....	E184, 202,	Phil. 3:14.....	A26, 84,	Col. 2:14.....	F379
205, 209, 246; F133		173, 294; B122, 202,		Col. 2:14*.....	F226
Eph. 5:23*.....	A83;	212, 235; C135, 217,		Col. 2:18.....	D594
E395; F496; T89		219, 299, 313, 349,		Col. 2:20.....	C239
Eph. 5:25.....	E243	350, 355, 362; E145,		Col. 2:22.....	D608
Eph. 5:26.....	E445	257; F68, 73, 85, 86,		Col. 3:3.....	A227
Eph. 5:30.....	C316;	156, 157, 163, 171,		Col. 3:4*.....	F728
E396; F80; T42		190, 371, 374, 699		Col. 3:9.....	F79
Eph. 5:32.....	D105	Phil. 3:14*.....	F187,	Col. 3:9*.....	F409
Eph. 5:32*.....	E60	294, 372, 373		Col. 3:12*.....	D548, 568
Eph. 5:33.....	F497	Phil. 3:19.....	D29	Col. 3:15*.....	D625
Eph. 5:33*.....	F.516	Phil. 3:21*.....	A219;	Col. 3:16*.....	E184; F133
Eph. 6:10.....	F304	B254, 366; C231;		Col. 4:5.....	E435
Eph. 6:11*.....	F617	D622, 653		Col. 4:6*.....	F526
Eph. 6:12.....	F599	Phil. 4:5.....	F565, 636	Col. 4:11.....	F268
Eph. 6:13.....	B23, 30, 142;	Phil. 4:5*.....	D524	Col. 4:11*.....	F267
C195; D45, 217, 473		Phil. 4:7.....	E287	1 Thes. 1:4.....	F163
Eph. 6:13*.....	C241	Phil. 4:7.....	F562, 602	1 Thes. 1:10*.....	B279
Eph. 6:13, 17.....	F658	Col. 1:2*.....	D574; T42	1 Thes. 4:1*.....	E333; F133
Eph. 6:14.....	T35	Col. 1:5.....	E232	1 Thes. 4:9 *.....	D637;
Eph. 6:17.....	B345	Col. 1:9*.....	E311	E281	
Phil. 1:10*.....	A139	Col. 1:12.....	B298;	1 Thes. 4:11.....	F291
Phil. 1:15, 16*.....	F317	F377, 603		1 Thes. 4:13.....	E316; F330
Phil. 1:23*.....	F672	Col. 1:18.....	A230;	1 Thes. 4:13*.....	D567;
Phil. 2:3*.....	F317	E86, 396; F366		F673	
Phil. 2:5, 6.....	E80	Col. 1:18*.....	A242;	1 Thes. 4:14.....	C39; E329
Phil. 2:6.....	A177;	E45; F73, 361		1 Thes. 4:14*.....	E347,
E80, 81, 107, 285		Col. 1:21.....	A228; T62	353; F663, 698	

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
1 Thessalonians		2 Thessalonians		1 Timothy	
1 Thes. 4:15*.....	D622; E353; F724	2 Thes. 2:9-12.....	B359	1 Tim. 5:1.....	F251
1 Thes. 4:16.....	227; B103, 146-148, 150, 197; D621; E328, 355; F663	2 Thes. 2:11.....	F200	1 Tim. 5:2.....	F280
1 Thes. 4:17.....	C235, 238; F70	2 Thes. 3:5.....	F248	1 Tim. 5:17.....	F243
1 Thes. 4:17*.....	B150, 366; C240	2 Thes. 3:6.....	F149	1 Tim. 5:23.....	F633
1 Thes. 5:1, 3-5.....	B22	2 Thes. 3:11.....	F303, 408	1 Tim. 5:24.....	F693
1 Thes. 5:2*.....	B148	1 Tim. 1:2*.....	F284	1 Tim. 6:2*.....	E78
1 Thes. 5:4.....	B121, 150; D606; F640	1 Tim. 1:5.....	F124, 125	1 Tim. 6:3.....	F255
1 Thes. 5:12*.....	F301	1 Tim. 1:15*.....	F718	1 Tim. 6:6.....	A339; D295, 450, 521; F556
1 Thes. 5:14.....	F273, 304-306	1 Tim. 1:17*.....	E388, 389	1 Tim. 6:12.....	F146, 304
1 Thes. 5:15.....	F273, 307	1 Tim. 2:4.....	E468, 469	1 Tim. 6:12*.....	E386
1 Thes. 5:21.....	D63	1 Tim. 2:5...A129, 133, 212		1 Tim. 6:19*.....	E388
1 Thes. 5:27*.....	E289	1 Tim. 2:5.....	B117, 121, 126, 251; E98, 102, 107, 136, 137, 145, 153, 221, 297, 440, 466; F40, 61, 696, 721; T52, 101, 102	1 Tim. 6:20.....	A172; F255
2 Thes. 1:7*.....	B151	1 Tim. 2:5, 6.....	E60, 385, 426; T51	1 Tim. 6:20*.....	F138
2 Thes. 1:7, 8.....	B152; T86	1 Tim. 2:6...A97, 105, 107, 111, 113, 114, 129, 152, 155, 232; C184, 361; D576, 621; Eiii, 19, 116, 120, 153, 159, 219, 364, 388, 436, 440, 441, 488; F46, 195, 223, 335, 640; T34, 115		2 Tim. 1:7.....	D324; E163, 167, 168, 197, 199, 251, 252, 255; F213, 319, 497, 502, 506, 508, 514, 559, 561
2 Thes. 1:8.....	B103, 189; C192	1 Tim. 2:6*.....	A156, 158; C182, 336; E107, 427, 459	2 Tim. 1:9*.....	C344
2 Thes. 1:9.....	E465, 466, 480; F48, 335	1 Tim. 2:9.....	D179	2 Tim. 1:10*.....	E394
2 Thes. 1:10.....	A107; B73, 105	1 Tim. 2:14.....	F350	2 Tim. 1:17.....	E292
2 Thes. 2:1-5.....	B269	1 Tim. 3:2.....	F255	2 Tim. 2:10*.....	F506
2 Thes. 2:1.....	D621	1 Tim. 3:6.....	F248	2 Tim. 2:11.....	E242; T45, 47
2 Thes. 2:2, 3, 5, 6.....	F226	1 Tim. 3:7.....	F294	2 Tim. 2:11, 12.....	F466
2 Thes. 2:3.....	B271, 277, 280, 283, 355; C47; F222, 234	1 Tim. 3:15.....	F81	2 Tim. 2:12.....	A116; F264, 466
2 Thes. 2:3*.....	B273	1 Tim. 3:16.....	B136	2 Tim. 2:13.....	A126
2 Thes. 2:4.....	B272	1 Tim. 4:1.....	C158	2 Tim. 2:15.....	A99, 174; E305, 459
2 Thes. 2:6-8.....	B270	1 Tim. 4:14.....	F284	2 Tim. 2:18.....	F201
2 Thes. 2:7.....	B271, 283; F60, 195, 199			2 Tim. 2:19.....	B298; D477, 609; F197
2 Thes. 2:8.....	B316			2 Tim. 2:19*.....	E242
2 Thes. 2:8*.....	B271			2 Tim. 2:24.....	F251
				2 Tim. 3:4.....	D593; F415
				2 Tim. 3:5.....	D576; F278
				2 Tim. 3:12.....	D516, 567; E239; F643

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
2 Timothy		Hebrews		Hebrews	
2 Tim. 3:13.....	B282, 299	Heb. 2:10.....	D548; E128	Heb. 8:8*.....	A110
2 Tim. 3:15.....	E158	Heb. 2:11*.....	E237	Heb. 8:10*.....	D513
2 Tim. 3:16.....	E204	Heb. 2:14.....	E378, 449	Heb. 8:11*.....	A297
2 Tim. 3:17.....	E56; F218	Heb. 2:15.....	T71	Heb. 9:3.....	T17, 22, 23
2 Tim. 4:2, 3.....	B258	Heb. 2:16.....	C253	Heb. 9:4.....	T122
2 Tim. 4:7*.....	F658	Heb. 2:17.....	E51, 106, 108, 109	Heb. 9:13.....	T109
2 Tim. 4:8.....	Div	Heb. 2:17*.....	E111, 112, 114, 115, 116, 117, 120, 166; F438	Heb. 9:23.....	A109, 221, 229; B178; D592; E487; F126; T73, 99
Tit. 1:1*.....	E69, 402, 466; F163, 165, 177, 207, 600, 728	Heb. 3:1.....	D625; E145; F68, 85; T20, 51	Heb. 9:24, 25*.....	E396
Tit. 1:5.....	F278	Heb. 3:1*.....	A294	Heb. 9:25*.....	T24
Tit. 2:13.....	D469	Heb. 3:5.....	F365, 386	Heb. 9:27.....	T79
Tit. 2:13*.....	T90	Heb. 3:5*.....	F345	Heb. 9:27*.....	T88, 89
Tit. 2:14.....	A85; E24	Heb. 3:6.....	F345, 366	Heb. 9:28.....	T79, 85, 86
Tit. 2:14*.....	A214; B215; E427, 428	Heb. 3:6*.....	F275, 367, 677	Heb. 10:1.....	C237
Tit. 3:2.....	F376, 407, 416, 585	Heb. 4:1.....	E197	Heb. 10:1*.....	A238; T12, 24, 118
Tit. 3:10*.....	D159	Heb. 4:3.....	F48	Heb. 10:4.....	A229; T109
Heb. 1:2.....	A69, 70; F70	Heb. 4:9.....	A199; F392	Heb. 10:4*.....	T24
Heb. 1:2*.....	A66, 67	Heb. 4:10.....	F48	Heb. 10:7.....	A230; E195
Heb. 1:3.....	A233; B131, 147, 166; D636; E394; F677, 722; T58	Heb. 4:15.....	E107, 117, 126, 159; F633	Heb. 10:10.....	D232; T96
Heb. 1:3*.....	D649	Heb. 4:15*.....	F636	Heb. 10:20.....	D217
Heb. 1:14.....	C235; F76	Heb. 4:16.....	F393, 478	Heb. 10:20*.....	F465; T19, 20
Heb. 2:3.....	F85	Heb. 5:5.....	A194	Heb. 10:22.....	E439, 445; F463
Heb. 2:4.....	E206; F313	Heb. 5:9.....	E119	Heb. 10:24.....	F301
Heb. 2:4*.....	E207	Heb. 5:12.....	B196	Heb. 10:25.....	F273, 311, 312
Heb. 2:5.....	A68, 70, 71, 73, 129	Heb. 5:14.....	C145; F150	Heb. 10:29.....	E167, 455
Heb. 2:7.....	A208	Heb. 6:4.....	E210	Heb. 10:31.....	F163, 401
Heb. 2:7*.....	A177; E81, 90	Heb. 7:10*.....	A130	Heb. 10:35.....	C.223
Heb. 2:8.....	B314	Heb. 7:19.....	E189	Heb. 11:1.....	F691
Heb. 2:9.....	E127, 138, 199, 364, 427, 446; F66, 105, 353; A141	Heb. 7:25.....	A106; F158	Heb. 11:6.....	F107, 689
Heb. 2:9*.....	F102	Heb. 7:26.....	A230; Ei, 107, 123, 152, 222; F334, 486	Heb. 11:7.....	F728
		Heb. 7:27.....	T47, 83	Heb. 11:10.....	A295
		Heb. 8:2.....	E38	Heb. 11:13*.....	F251
		Heb. 8:5*.....	A224	Heb. 11:27.....	F112
		Heb. 8:6.....	A221	Heb. 11:35.....	F705, 707
				Heb. 11:35*.....	F706, 712

Scripture Hebrews	Volume	Scripture James	Volume	Scripture 1 Peter	Volume
Heb. 11:39.....	T110	Jam. 5:4.....	D393,	1 Pet. 2:9*.....	F569; T19
Heb. 12:1.....	F404	401, 410		1 Pet. 2:17.....	F563
Heb. 12:2.....	C303	Jam. 5:4*.....	D392	1 Pet. 2:21.....	A231
Heb. 12:6.....	E233	Jam. 5:7*.....	A314	1 Pet. 2:21*.....	D621
Heb. 12:11.....	E206	Jam. 5:8.....	F608	1 Pet. 2:24.....	E109
Heb. 12:13.....	F319	Jam. 5:12.....	F548	1 Pet. 3:18.....	B129;
Heb. 12:14*.....	D176	Jam. 5:15.....	F599	E37, 124; F334	
Heb. 12:23.....	A103;	1 Pet. 1:2*.....	E456,	1 Pet. 3:21.....	T119
Diii; E449; F82, 400,		479; F336, 385; T88		1 Pet. 3:21*.....	E445
444, 457, 459		1 Pet. 1:3*.....	F706	1 Pet. 3:22*.....	D593
Heb. 12:24.....	T24	1 Pet. 1:4*.....	E247;	1 Pet. 4:12.....	C364; F533
Heb. 12:28.....	B170	F674		1 Pet. 4:14.....	E167
Heb. 12:29.....	F120	1 Pet. 1:11.....	A227; B20	1 Pet. 4:17.....	D599
Heb. 13:14.....	D175	1 Pet. 1:11*.....	B261;	1 Pet. 5:2.....	F195
Jam. 1:1.....	C292	D636; E184; F691		1 Pet. 5:5.....	A83
Jam. 1:8.....	F599	1 Pet. 1:18*.....	E55	1 Pet. 5:8.....	F611
Jam. 1:12.....	C210	1 Pet. 1:19.....	D228;	2 Pet. 1:4.....	A87,
Jam. 1:17.....	E41, 181	E135, 230, 439, 446		113, 140, 173, 181,	
Jam. 1:18.....	D576	1 Pet. 1:19*.....	D592;	210, 233; B108; C352,	
Jam. 1:18*.....	E183	E470; F87		356; D42, 618, 653;	
Jam. 1:25.....	F236	1 Pet. 2:2.....	C143;	E108, 118, 119, 247,	
Jam. 1:25*.....	F92, 377	D577; F150, 375		305, 392, 394; F606;	
Jam. 2:5.....	F339	1 Pet. 2:2*.....	D576	T20, 117, 124	
Jam. 2:16.....	F469	1 Pet. 2:3.....	F117	2 Pet. 1:8.....	A171;
Jam. 2:23*.....	B26;	1 Pet. 2:5.....	E232	E184	
E28, 177		1 Pet. 2:5.....	F128,	2 Pet. 1:9.....	D650
Jam. 3:1.....	F195	195		2 Pet. 1:10.....	F74, 75,
Jam. 3:6.....	D548	1 Pet. 2:6*.....	E232	165	
Jam. 3:8.....	F407	1 Pet. 2:8.....	C330	2 Pet. 1:11.....	E66
Jam. 3:9.....	F69, 563	1 Pet. 2:9.....	A109,	2 Pet. 1:12.....	A10;
Jam. 3:10.....	F586	221, 222; B77, 178;		B31; C215; D609,	
Jam. 3:15.....	F98	D567, 618, 638;		610; F96, 151	
Jam. 3:17.....	D173, 326;	E19, 24, 145, 195,		2 Pet. 1:16-18.....	F676
F99, 100, 501, 538		281, 395, 476, 487;		2 Pet. 1:18.....	C45
Jam. 4:3.....	T120	F122, 125, 126, 127,		2 Pet. 1:19.....	B17,
Jam. 4:3*.....	F680	131, 159, 271, 336,		189; C304, 305; D45,	
Jam. 4:6.....	F310	454, 475, 702; T28,		76, 258, 545	
Jam. 5:1.....	D305; F223	29, 40, 46, 69, 77, 92,		2 Pet. 2:18.....	B317
Jam. 5:1*.....	D298	100, 103, 106, 107,		2 Pet. 2:22.....	F302
Jam. 5:3.....	D281,	116, 118, 119, 121,		2 Pet. 3:3.....	F223
305, 393; F223		122, 127		2 Pet. 3:3, 4.....	B167

Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume	Scripture	Volume
2 Peter		1 John		Revelation	
2 Pet. 3:4.....	C239	1 Jn. 3:2*.....	T85	Rev. 1:7.....	B140,
2 Pet. 3:4*.....	D 628; E346	1 Jn. 3:3.....	C192; F337	153; D150; T86	
2 Pet. 3:6.....	A219, 318	1 Jn. 3:6*.....	E287	Rev. 1:16*.....	E158
2 Pet. 3:6*.....	A220	1 Jn. 3:7.....	T83	Rev. 1:17.....	E83
2 Pet. 3:7.....	D307	1 Jn. 3:14*.....	F489	Rev. 1:18.....	E93,
2 Pet. 3:7*.....	A71,	1 Jn. 3:16.....	E250; F126	366; F397	
139, 219, 240; D317,		1 Jn. 4:1.....	E295; F.274	Rev. 2:7*.....	A60,
359, 594; E379		1 Jn. 4:2.....	E263,	194; B365; C238;	
2 Pet. 3:8.....	F332	296, 299		F127; T19	
2 Pet. 3:10.....	B103;	1 Jn. 4:3.....	E168,	Rev. 2:10.....	C238;
C238; F223		187, 263		F700; T40, 71, 85	
2 Pet. 3:10*.....	A61,	1 Jn. 4:3*.....	E114	Rev. 2:10*.....	A226;
239; D384, 548		1 Jn. 4:6.....	E163,	D172; E192; F130,	
2 Pet. 3:10, 12*.....	B169	168, 170, 198, 205		131, 136, 393; T39	
2 Pet. 3:11*.....	E69	1 Jn. 4:6*.....	E167; F617	Rev. 2:11.....	F459
2 Pet. 3:12.....	B168; D272	1 Jn. 4:8.....	A105	Rev. 2:11*.....	A130,
2 Pet. 3:13.....	A69	1 Jn. 4:9*.....	F18	144; B151; T54	
2 Pet. 3:13*.....	A73,	1 Jn. 4:16.....	A105	Rev. 2:17.....	C234;
219; B78; D461, 594,		1 Jn. 4:18.....	E228	T123	
599		1 Jn. 5:4*.....	A346;	Rev. 2:26.....	A285
2 Pet. 3:16*.....	E446	D577, 578, 581; F502;		Rev. 2:26*.....	D68; E191
2 Pet. 3:18.....	E238	T54		Rev. 2:27*.....	D478
1 Jn. 1:7.....	A25; T45	1 Jn. 5:7.....	E166	Rev. 3:11.....	C135
1 Jn. 1:9*.....	E462	1 Jn. 5:12.....	F.716	Rev. 3:12*.....	F214
1 Jn. 2:2.....	A109;	1 Jn. 5:14*.....	A191	Rev. 3:14.....	A229;
B178; T56		1 Jn. 5:16.....	F163	E86, 90; F61	
1 Jn. 2:2*.....	A297	1 Jn. 5:17.....	F120	Rev. 3:16.....	C181
1 Jn. 2:15.....	F189	2 Jn. 7.....	E298, 299	Rev. 3:21.....	A231, 285
1 Jn. 2:15*.....	T61	2 Jn. 9*.....	D173; E51	Rev. 3:21*.....	B20, 237
1 Jn. 2:18.....	A28	3 Jn. 5*.....	F191	Rev. 5:1.....	T47
1 Jn. 2:18*.....	B277	Jude 3.....	E22,	Rev. 5:5.....	B86, 316
1 Jn. 2:19.....	F260	286, 430; F195, 240		Rev. 5:5*.....	B309
1 Jn. 2:20.....	E263,	Jude 6.....	B73	Rev. 5:9*.....	E428
283; F261		Jude 14.....	E384	Rev. 5:10.....	T48
1 Jn. 2:20*.....	E282	Jude 16*.....	D40	Rev. 5:12.....	E33, 36, 37
1 Jn. 2:27.....	E283,	Jude 20.....	F196	Rev. 5:13*.....	E37
285; F195, 261		Jude 20*.....	F310	Rev. 6:1*.....	D605
1 Jn. 2:27*.....	E282	Jude 21.....	D582	Rev. 6:14.....	B169
1 Jn. 3:2.....	B29,	Rev. 1:3*.....	Bi, v	Rev. 6:15*.....	B262
108, 134, 157; D582;		Rev. 1:5.....	E395	Rev. 6:17.....	B101;
F693, 723, 725; T102		Rev. 1:6.....	D619	D217	

Scripture Revelation	Volume	Scripture Revelation	Volume	Scripture Revelation	Volume
Rev. 6:17*.....	C307; B196, 356, 361	Rev. 15:1*.....	A238, 336; T47	Rev. 20:6.....	E316
Rev. 7:3.....	B169; C166, 195	Rev. 15:3.....	F233	Rev. 20:6*.....	B81; E333, 361, 376, 387; F444
Rev. 7:3*.....	C211, 232	Rev. 15:7*.....	A336	Rev. 20:12*.....	F726
Rev. 7:4*.....	D548	Rev. 16:7.....	F712	Rev. 21:1*.....	A324; D529, 551
Rev. 7:9.....	A240; F96, 119, 121, 127- 129, 131, 168	Rev. 16:14.....	B262; C129	Rev. 21:2*.....	D25; E24, 394, 396; T102
Rev. 7:9*.....	C364; F606, 721; T51, 76	Rev. 16:14*.....	D302, 548, 550	Rev. 21:4, 5.....	F378
Rev. 7:14.....	F129; T40	Rev. 16:15*.....	T85	Rev. 21:5*.....	D656
Rev. 7:14*.....	T72	Rev. 16:16.....	Dii	Rev. 21:7*.....	D620
Rev. 8:2*.....	T47	Rev. 16:18*.....	D531, 630	Rev. 21:9.....	A93; E402; F80; T28
Rev. 9:1*.....	C331, 342, 343	Rev. 16:19.....	C231	Rev. 21:9*.....	E141, 344; F401
Rev. 10:7.....	F195	Rev. 16:21*.....	C231	Rev. 21:14.....	F139, 195, 209, 224
Rev. 11:15.....	A249-251, 261, 269; B80; C126, 129, 175; D145; E115	Rev. 17:5.....	C154; D29, 241; F202	Rev. 22:3.....	E407
Rev. 11:15*.....	B50, 197	Rev. 17:5*.....	A23; B277; C112, 235; D26, 27, 30, 33, 266, 609, 623, 644; F204; T118	Rev. 22:3*.....	E16, 17, 400, 406, 410, 416, 417, 419, 421, 422, 430, 437, 443, 460, 469
Rev. 11:17.....	D433, 518; E462	Rev. 17:6.....	D52	Rev. 22:16*.....	E136, 137, 139-141
Rev. 11:18.....	F398	Rev. 17:14.....	C193	Rev. 22:17.....	E29, 139; F72
Rev. 11:19*.....	Dxv	Rev. 17:14*.....	C213	Rev. 22:17*.....	A130; B40, 103, 136; D656; E386
Rev. 12:3*.....	Dii	Rev. 17:18*.....	D25		
Rev. 12:9.....	F199	Rev. 18:2.....	C155, 162, 165, 166, 171		
Rev. 12:9*.....	A59	Rev. 18:2*.....	C217; D574; T72		
Rev. 12:15*.....	C67	Rev. 18:4.....	C139, 158, 165, 166, 181; D577, 607, 609; F83		
Rev. 12:16.....	C66	Rev. 18:7.....	D341		
Rev. 13:3, 8.....	B280	Rev. 18:8.....	D40		
Rev. 13:6*.....	B306	Rev. 18:21*.....	A239		
Rev. 13:7.....	B328	Rev. 18:23*.....	D433		
Rev. 13:9*.....	F608	Rev. 19:7.....	A235		
Rev. 14:4.....	C194; F179	Rev. 19:10.....	E167		
Rev. 14:8*.....	A254; D525, 599	Rev. 19:20*.....	A324		
Rev. 14:13.....	C306	Rev. 20:2*.....	F642		
Rev. 14:15.....	C139				
Rev. 14:15*.....	C183				
Rev. 14:18*.....	B105				

Supplementary Index of Biblical Names

This index includes only Biblical names in alphabetical order.

- Aaron**—See Main Index.
Abel—B308, D47, D625, F472
Abigail—E73
Abijah—B50
Abiram—E356
Abraham—See Main Index.
Absalom—E73
Adam—See Main Index.
Agabus—E277
Agrippa—B59, D202
Ahab—B256, B266, Di, Dii, D584
Ahaz—B50, B52
Ahaziah—B50
Aholiab—E176
Amalek—A111
Amaziah—B50
Ammon—C45
Amon—B50
Amram—F128, F129
Ananias—D479, E269, F412
Anna—B21, C295, E433
Apollo—A164, E312, F81, F314, F449
Aquila—B258
Ariel—D22
Arphaxad—B44
Artaxerxes—B66, B67
Asa—B50
Asher—C295
Athaliah—B50
Augustus Caesar—See Name Index.
Baal—A55, B250, D24, D190, D191, D268
Balaam—A183, F166
Balak—F705
Barak—T107
Barnabas—D598, E274, E275, F246, F253, F283, F285, F288, F314
Bartholomew—B340
Belshazzar—D24, D87
Benjamin—C250, C251, C291, C294, C300, E132, E355, E356
Bezaleel—E175
Caesar—See Augustus, Tiberius in Name Index.
Caiaphas—A93, C181, Dxi
Cainan—B43
Caleb—B48
Coniah—E132
Cornelius—See Main Index.
Cyrus—See Main Index; Name Index.
Daniel—See Main Index.
Darius—C26
Dathan—E356
David—See Main Index.
Dedan—D556
Eber—B44
Edom—C45, D14, D15, D16, D17, D22
Eli—E129
Elias—B249, B253, B363, C129, C242, C305, F676, F677
Eliezer—F171, F363
Elijah—See Main Index.
Elisha—A182, A280, B266, F704
Enoch—B43, E384, F110
Enos—B43
Epaphroditus—F633, F653
Ephraim—C296, D22
Esau—D14, D15, D16, D567, D620, F163, F172, F175
Eve—See Main Index.

- Ezekiel**—A108, B66, B91, D17, D549, D554, E43, E332
Ezra—B66, C251
Felix—F665
Gabriel—B61, C96, C105, C106, C107
Gad—C273
Gamaliel—D565
Gershom—F128, F129, F131
Gideon—A183, Di, D618, E43, F705, T107
Gog—D527, D555, D626, D640
Gomar—D556
Habakkuk—C89
Hagar—F170, F361
Ham—D556
Hannah—E318
Heli—E129
Herod—B55, B56, B57, B58, B79, B330, E157, F231
Hezekiah—B50, E370, E371
Hymenaeus—F201, F314
Immanuel—B150, B250, C129, C257, C277, C285, C301, D268, D271, D411, D425, D515, D632, E46, F662
Isaac—See Main Index.
Isaiah—A18, B67, B222, B226, B227, C252, C288, C304, C315, C325, D11, D17, D20, D21, D22, D40, D643, D654, E47, E92, E378
Iscariot—See Judas.
Ishmael—A78, C298, C366, D567, D575, D620, F170, F175, F361, F362
Jabin—B89
Jacob—See Main Index.
James—A81, A313, B111, B207, B217, D392, D393, D411, E143, F99, F135, F223, F231, F257, F284, F286, F408, F441, F586, F591, F639, F675, F691
Japheth—D556
Jared—B43
Javan—D556
Jehoash—B50, B52
Jehoiakim—B50, E132
Jehoram—B50, B52
Jehoshaphat—B50
Jehu—B266
Jekoniah—E132
Jephthah—F705, T107
Jeremiah—B191, B192, B224, B225, B227, D17, D22, D156, D554, E332
Jesse—C285, E136, E139
Jesus—See Main Index.
Jezebel—B256, B266, Di, Dii, D584, F402
Joab—E73, E358
Joanna—B111
Job—A164, C328, C329, D415, D418, D425, E346, E358, E359, E360, E361, E371, E410
Joel—D540, E219, E239, E282
John (Apostle)—See Main Index.
John (Baptist)—See Main Index.
John (Mark)—F253
Jonah—A61, E374
Joseph—A42, A93, E355, E356, F573
Joseph (Husband of Mary)—E89, E103, E129, E130, E133, E149, E150
Joshua—A61, A79, A290, B48, E157, F484
Joshua (High Priest)—F611
Josiah—B50, Di
Jotham—B50
Judah—See Main Index.
Judas—C189, F139, F195, F208, F209, F211, F215, F246, F286, F412, F478, F609, F652
Jude—F166, F620
Keturah—C366, E106
Kohath—F128, F129
Korah—E356
Lamech—B43
Lazarus—D98, D480, E344, E345, F702, F703
Levi—A320, E48, E100, F265, F459
Levites—See Main Index.
Lo-ammi—C296

- Lot**—A183, B21, B45, D296, D607, D618, E73, E94
Lucifer—F610, F618
Luke—A39, B59, B60, B162, C29, D565, D568, D583, E129, E345, F210, F219, F253, F672
Lydia—F448
Magog—D527, D554, D555, D556, D626, D628
Mahalaleel—B43
Malachi—A319, B257
Mark—D565, D568, D570, D583, D584, F219, F637
Manasseh—C295
Manoah—E94
Martha—D480, E126, F265
Mary—See Main Index.
Mary Magdalene—B111, B112, B115, F383
Matthew—A13, B117, D565, D568, D570, D584, D608, E124, E129, F218, F286
Matthias—F208
Melchisedec—B255, B307, B308, B322, E218, F72, T26, T30, T50
Mephibosheth—E73
Merari—F128, F129
Meshech—D556, E372
Methuselah—B43
Michael—See Main Index.
Moab—B89, C45
Moses—See Main Index.
Naaman—B266
Nahor—B44
Nathan—E129, E130, E133
Nathanael—D629
Nathaniel—B205
Nebuchadnezzar—See Main Index.
Necho—Di
Nehemiah—C251
Nicodemus—A277, A279, A280, E92, F729
Noah—See Main Index.
Noe—B162
Othniel—A142
Paul—See Main Index.
Peleg—B44
Peter—See Main Index.
Phanuel—C295
Philetus—F201, F314
Philip—B136, E76, E77, E207, E273, F257, F448, F483
Pilate—B79, B330, C30, E154, E157, E159, E162, F646
Priscilla—B258, F267
Rachel—E356
Rebecca—C297, F170, F363
Rehoboam—B50, B206, C291, C298, E132
Reu—B44
Salah—B44
Salome—B111
Samson—A183, B314, E314, F705, T107
Samuel—A48, B49, B214, B307, B308, F705, T107
Sapphira—D479, E269, F412
Sarah—A78, A85, C297, D575, D618, E105, F170, F361, F498
Saul (King)—A248, B49, B194, Di, E73, E176, E358, E366
Saul (Paul)—A183, B280, B281, C235, Dxiii, E274, F283, F718
Serug—B44
Seth—B43
Sheba—B83, D270
Shem—B44, D556
Shiloh—B86
Silas—F231, F246, F253, F448
Simeon—A81, A107, B21, C56, C295
Simon—B115, E463
Simon (Barjona)—F220
Simon (Cyrenian)—E123
Simon (Magus)—E207, F220
Solomon—See Main Index.

Stephen—A293, B44, B46, C79, C133,
D449, E162, E316, E345, F203, F254,
F285

Stephanus—F448

Tarshish—D556

Terah—B44, B45, B46, B231

Thomas—B116, B125, B126, F208

Tiberius Caesar—See Name Index.

Titus—B63, F278

Togomar—D556

Tubal—D556, E372

Urbane—F268

Uzzah—F174

Uzziah—B50

Zacharias—D47

Zechariah—B227, B238, D655

Zedekiah—A248, A249, B48, B50, B52,
B75, B79, B82, B83, B88, B97, E132,
E134

Zophar—E359

Supplementary Index of Names

Biblical names are omitted except when the name is also a historically noted person, e.g., Cyrus. First names, initials and titles are indicated if known, even if not cited in the volume. Names are listed in last name alphabetical order, even if first name only is used, e.g., Bonaparte, Napoleon.

- Abbott, Lyman (Rev.)**—B327, D190, D421, D423, D428, E63
Adelaide (Queen)—D85
Aesculapius—A197
Agis—D418
Agrippa—B59, D202
Al Mamoun—C336
Albert (Prince)—D83
Alexander (Emperor)—D126
Alexander (the Great)—A256, B273, C26, C27, C28, C31, C43, C62, D19
Alexander I—D89
Alexander III (Czar)—C290
Alford—E58
Alice (Princess)—D84
Allard, Alfonse (Hon.)—D406
Allison (Senator)—D402
Altruria—D320
Ambrose, (Rev.)—D109
Ambrosius—B332
Amelie, Marie (Queen)—D126
Ammianus—B294
Antoinette, Marie—D124
Antonius (St.)—B309, B311
Antony, Mark—C28, C32, D296
Apollonius—B284
Apollo—A164
Arcadius—B332
Archbold, John D.—D277
Aristotle—A164
Arius—B290
Armour, Philip D.—D278
Arnold, Matthew—D189
Artaxerxes—B66, B67
Asam, S.—D343
Asbury (Bishop)—D179
Ashtaroth—F266
Astolphus—C79
Astor—D59, D297, D417
Astor, John Jacob—D279, D280, D449
Astor, William Waldorf—D148, D275, D276, D277, D278
Athanasius—B290
Augusta (Empress)—D83, D123
Augusta (Princess)—D85
Augustine—F426
Aurelian—C33, C34, C35
Babbitt, E.D.—D483
Barraude (Prof.)—F43
Barrows, J.H. (Rev.)—D181, D182, D185, D189, D191, D233, D237
Bartholdi—D588
Bass, Edward (Rev.)—D587
Beaconsfield (Lord)—B218, C261
Beale (Prof.)—F43
Beatrice (Princess)—D84
Beauharnais, Eugene—C44
Beaulieu, M. Paul Leroy—D90
Beck, James—D118
Beck (Senator)—D403
Beethoven—D226
Behar—C274

- Belisarius**—C76
Bellamy, Edward—D453, D457
Bellarmino—B349
Bellona—F266
Benedict—B341
Bengel (Prof.)—C84
Bennett, J.R.—F43
Bennett, James Gordon—D148
Benson—E58
Bernard (St.)—B311
Bernstorff (Count)—D202, D204
Berthier (General)—C42, D539
Beupland, M.—D590
Bey, Murat—C44, C45
Bismarck (Chancellor)—D127
Bismarck (Prince)—A93, D55, D130,
 D336, D401, D409
Blackstone William (Sir)—B349
Blackstone, William E.—C288, C289
Blaine, James G. (Senator/Secrtry)—
 C288, C290, D403, D405
Blair, John L.—D276
Bogy (Senator)—D402
Bonaparte, Joseph—C44
Bonaparte, Louis—C44
Bonaparte, Napoleon—A256, A259,
 B273, B343, B354, B356, C28, C39,
 C40, C41, C42, C43, C44, C45, C46,
 C47, C49, C50, C54, C55, C56, C57,
 C58, C62, C67, D19, D119, D121,
 D442, D446, D531, D539, E155
Bonaparte, Pauline—C44
Bonar—B62
Boniface VIII (Pope)—B308
Bonnell, Spencer (Rev.)—D108
Bonney, C.C.—D182, D184, D237
Bourbon—D82
Bouvier—B306
Bradlaugh—C178
Brahma—D244
Brenner—F454
Brewster, Benjamin—D277
Briggs, Charles A. (Dr.)—D166, D189
Bright, John—D96
Bringinghurst, R.—D162
Bristol, (Rev. Dr.)—D193, D235
Brown, Henry B. (Justice)—D463, D465
Brown, John—D429
Brueck, H.—C81
Bryan, W.J.—D368, D408, D451
Buchanan, J.R.—D297
Buddha, Gautama—D192, D209, D222,
 D234, D244
Bull, John—D84
Bunyan, John—E259
Burke—D119
Burmeister—B34
Caesar—B79, B108, B295, Dv, D19, D44,
 D416, D442, F227
Caesar, Augustus—A253, B58, B59, B60,
 C29, C31, C32, C33, C40, E157
Caesar, Julius—D274
Caesar, Tiberius—B58, B59, B60, B79,
 C29, C30, C31, C39, C40
Caesars—A256, B273, C57, C62, C70,
 C76, C78
Calvin, John—C110, C112, F81, F453
Cameron, J.D. (Senator)—D406, D407
Campbell, Alexander—C114
Cambellites—F428
Candlin, (Rev. Dr.)—D235
Capel (Monsignor)—B306
Carlos (King)—D126
Carlyle—D97
Carnegie, Andrew—D148, D278, D366,
 D367, D460
Case, Leonard—D449
Cassander—C32
Chalmers, T. (Rev.)—D183
Chamberlain, Joseph
 (Hon.)—D352, D354
Chamberlain (Lord)—D83
Chapin, Augusta (Rev.)—D236
Charlemagne—B354, B356, C54, C55,
 C56, C57, C58, C69, C70, C79, C81,
 D539, F484

- Charles (King)**—D126
Charles V (Emperor of Germany)—
 B337
Christian (King)—D125
Christian (Prince)—D84
Christina, Marie (Queen)—C290
Clark, Jonas G.—D449
Clarke, Adam (Dr.)—E58, E80
Clarke, Alexander—E85
Clemenceau, M.—D466, D467, D468
Clement—B284
Cleopatra—C28, C32, C33, C40, C47,
 D296
Clinton, Henry Fynes—B37
Coligny (Admiral)—B339, B340
Collins, J.A.—D373, D374
Columbus—A63, D155
Conarty, Thomas J. (Dr.)—D264
Confucius—D183, D184, D191, D192,
 D256
Conkling (Senator)—D402
Constantine—B286, B290, B291, B293,
 B294, B297, B311, B314, B332, B334,
 C35, C69, C70, C76, C78, C164,
 D124, D225, F383, F426
Constantius—C82
Cook, Joseph (Rev.)—D191, D473
Cooper, Peter—D449
Cornell, Ezra—D449
Cowper, William—A75
Crane, Charles A. (Rev.)—D178
Crispi (Premier)—D131
Crocker, Charles—D278, D280
Crowther (Bishop)—C173
Cummings J. (Dr.)—B317
Currie—D406
Cyrus—A248, B38, B42, B43, B51, B54,
 B55, B66, B67, B79, B80, B185,
 B186, B195, B232, C291, C294, D24,
 F176
Dana (Prof.)—F19, F30
Dante—D189
Darius III, Codomanus—C26
Darwin, Charles—F21, F22, F44, F45,
 F56, F58
D'Aubigine—B346
Dawson, J.W.—F26, F43
De Cisneros, Jiminez (Cardinal)—B353
De Florencia, Adrian—B353
De Pauw, William C.—D449
De Toqueville—D418
Decius—B311
Delitzsch, Franz (Prof.)—B223, C282,
 C286
Demetrius—C73
Demosthenes—A164
Dens (Dr.)—B349, C100
Depew, Chauncey M.—D101, D443,
 D447, D448, D449, D450, D451
Devine, James (Rev.)—D198
Devins, R.M. (Judge)—D586
Deza, Diego—B353
Dharmapala, H.—D234
Diana—E64, F266
Dickens, Charles—D94, D534
Dickenson—E81
Dingley—D343, D344
Diocletian—B291, B292, B331
Disraeli—D113
Dixon, Wayman—C371, C373
Doane (American Missionary)—B351
Dominic (St.)—B341, B342
Draper—B34
Drexel, A.J.—D449
Drummond, Henry (Prof.)—D193
Durand—B311
Edgar—B331
Edward VI (King)—F424
Elizabeth (Queen)—B311
Elliot, Walter—B346, D259
Emerson—D144, D189
Emmanuel, Victor—A259
Engel (Dr.)—D95
Epiphanes, Antiochus—C25, C28, C98
Epiphanius (Archbishop)—C74
Eugenius III (Pope)—B307

- Eusebius**—B292
Eutyches—C74
Everett, C.T. (Rev.)—D109
Ewing, J.C.R. (D.D.)—C177
Exiguus, Dionysius—B54, F484
Farrar (Archdeacon)—D266
Farrar, Cannon—C175
Faure, M. Felix—D115, D116
Faust, A.C.—D365
Ferdinand (Prince)—D126
Ferri (Italian Socialist)—D487
Firmus—C33
Fisher, Geroge (Prof.)—B36, B283, B354, C110, D50, D532
Flagler, Henry M.—D276, D277
Forbes, Archibald—D121
Foster, R.S. (Bishop)—D178, D179, D246
Fox—B313, B346
Francis (King of France)—B337
Francis II—B354, B356
Francis, David R.—D367
Frederick (Emperor of Germany)—B334
Frederick (King)—D202
Friedmann—C282
Fuller (Elder)—C87
Galileo—C272
Gandhi, Virchandi R.—D239, D240
Gatling, R.J. (Dr.)—D135, D139, D140
Gautama—D183, D184
George (King)—D124, D125
George, Henry—D494, D495, D496, D512
Ghandi, Vichand—D234
Gibbon, Edward—B289, B290, B291, B292, B294, B330, B332, C33, C79, C80, D119
Gibbons, J. (Cardinal)—D184, D193, D261, D262
Gill, Thomas H.—D536
Girard, Stephen—D449
Gladstone, William E. (Hon.)—D274
Goethe—D189
Gomez, Abraham (Missionary)—B350
Gompers, Samuel—D297, D298
Goodwin—E298
Gordan, Henry F.—C355
Gordon, F.G.R.—D484
Gould, Jay—D275, D276, D277, D420
Grady, Henry—D167
Graham, W. (Prof.)—D461
Grant—D203, D430
Gratian—B294, B332
Greaves (Prof.)—C347
Green, Hetty (Mrs.)—D278
Green, John C.—D449
Gregory I (Pope, the Great)—C79, C82
Gregory VII (Pope)—B308
Gregory XI (Pope)—B319
Gregory XIII (Pope)—B339, B340, F484
Griesbach—E58
Grotius—B337
Guelph—D82
Guinness, H.G.—B313
Hadrian—B304
Halstead, Murat—D404
Hamid II, Abdul (Sultan)—C290
Handel—D226
Hapsburg—D82
Harai, Kinza Ringe M.—D217
Hardie, Keir—D350
Harrison, Benjamin—C290
Harrison, Frederic—D422
Hatch (Representative)—D58
Hearn, Lafcadio—D338, D339
Heber—A172
Helena (Princess)—D84
Henry (King of France)—B337
Henry II (King)—B334
Henry IV (Emperor)—Dviii
Henson, P.S. (Rev. Dr.)—D106, D107, D108, D109
Herbert, H.R.—D59
Herod—B330, E157, F231

- Herod the Great**—B55, B56, B57, B58, B79
Herodotus—B37
Herron, G.D. (Prof.)—D150, D536
Herschel—D585
Hertzka (Prof.)—D322
Herz (Dr.)—F28
Higgins, E.S.—D278
Hirsch—C268
Hohenlohe (Prince)—D117
Holmes, Oliver Wendell (Dr.)—D46
Holmes, W.H. (Rev.)—D108
Holt, Henry—D492
Homer—D236
Honorius—B332
Hopkins, F.H. (Rev.)—D265
Hopkins, Mark—D280
Horne—E58
Hostiensis—B309
Humbert (King)—D126, D560
Huntington (Bishop)—D104
Huntington (Lady)—D179
Huntington, Collis P.—D276, D277, D280
Huss—B335, B356
Huxley (Prof.)—E398
Hypatius—C73
Ignatius—B284
Ingalls, J.J. (Hon. Senator)—D414, D415, D420
Ingersoll, Robert G.—C177, D404, D433, D437
Innocent III (Pope)—B311, B335, B341, B342
Isis—E64, F266
Ito (Count)—D336
Jacobatius—B311
Jaddus—C26
Jameson, R.—D381, D382
Jamison, George—D337
Jernigan, (Consul General)—D333
Jibara, Christophore—D240
John (King)—D429
John (Pope)—C71, C73
Johnston, James (Rev.)—D243
Joly, N.—B34
Jones, Jenkin Lloyd (Rev.)—D192, D193, D237
Joseph, Francis (Emperor)—C290
Josephine—C44
Josephus—B52, B55, B56, B57, B58, B323, C322, D48, E351, E352
Judas—B56
Juno—F266
Justinian—B332, C58, C75, C76, C77, C78
Justinian I (Emperor)—C70, C71, C80
Kananda, Suamie Vive—D233
Kaneko—D347
Kardorf, Herr Von—D409
Karmarkar, S.V. (Rev.)—D262, D263, D264
Kaveah—D320
Keane (Bishop)—D184, D193, D234
Kelley, Robert—B351
Kelley, William D. (Hon.)—D403
Keshub, Chunder Sen—D213, D216
Khan, Genghis—D122
King, George W.—D261, D262
Kiretchjian, Herant M.—D223
Kirkwood (Prof.)—D588
Kleber—C46
Knox, John—A23, C112, F81
Lachman—E58
Lafayette, Marquis De—D147
Lasalle (General)—B344
Latimer, Hugh—D429
Lee, Edward—D586
Legge, (Dr.)—D246
Leo (Bishop of Rome)—B295
Leo (Pope)—B354, D34, D38
Leo X (Pope)—B309, B319, B327, C109
Leo XII (Pope)—B322
Leo XIII (Pope)—B316, D259, D495, D496
Leontius—C82

- Leopold I**—D84
Levi, Sabbathai—D565, D566
Li Hung Chang—D348
Libanius—B331
Licinius—D416
Lick, James—D449
Liebknecht, Herr—D356, D358
Lincoln, Abraham—D58, D145, D492
Lindblom, Robert—D389, D399
Llorente—B345
Lloyd, J.T.—F429
Loring, Charles H.—D318
Louis (King of France)—B325, B334
Louis XIV—D416
Louis XVI—D124
Louisa (Princess)—D84
Low, Seth—D449
Luther, Martin—A23, A25, A28, A139, B301, B319, B326, B335, B337, B356, C48, C49, C58, C109, C110, C112, C119, Dvii, D572, D573, E58, F81, F453
Lutiprand—C79
Lycurgus—D416
Lysimachus—C32
Lytton, Bulwer—D455
Macaulay—B346, B357, D413, D441, D442
Macknight (Dr.)—F453
Maedler, J.H.—C327
Mahomet—B274
Malike (Emir of Nupe)—C173, C174
Manetho—C322
Manning (Cardinal)—B317, D191
Maori, Tangata—D253
Martin (Pope)—B314
Martyr, Justin—B284
Matthias—B56
Maxim—D135, D136, D137, D138, D139, D142
Mc Allister, Ward—D101
Mc Carthy, Justin—C261, D349
Mc Glynn, Edward (Rev.)—D457, D458, D459, D460
Mc Neill, George E.—D294
Melanchthon—A23
Melito—B284
Menzies, Robert—C320, C337, C338
Milan (King)—D82
Miller, William—B240, C84, C85, C86, C87, C89, C90, C115, C116, C118
Mills, Darius O.—D278
Milton—F54
Mitchell, Henry—C325
Mohammed—A15, B221, B276, B281, C121, C173, C262, C266, D181, D182, D192, D212, D215, D233, D244, D245
Montefiore, Moses De—C267, C268, C274
Montesquieu—D533
Moore—D87
Moore, W.A. (Rev.)—D108
Morgan, J. Pierpont—D278
Mosheim—B283, B304, C33
Moule, C.G. (Minister)—B351
Mozoomdar—D211
Munger, Theodore (Rev.)—D189
Murat (Grand Duke)—C44
Nabon, Joseph—C272
Nabonassar—B36
Napoleon—See Bonaparte.
Nebuchadnezzar—A245, A252, A256, A257, A269, B76, B79, B83, B90, B93, B95, B96, B97, B191, D24, D623
Neeland—E81
Nelson (Admiral)—C45
Nero—B330, C62, F672, F713, F716, F717, F718, F719, F720
Nestorius—C73, C74
Newman, J.P. (Bishop)—D425
Newton, Heber (Rev.)—D366
Newton, Isaac (Sir)—C63, C64, E57
Nicholas (Emperor of Muscovy)—C264
Nicholas I (Pope)—B311, B314

- Nugent (Mgr.)**—D191
O'Niel (Primate of Ireland)—B341
Odenatus—B292
Olmstead, D. (Prof.)—D589
Oppeda (French President)—B338, B339
Oscar (King)—D125
Oshima, M.—D347, D348
Paine—C178
Paolo—B337
Park, John D.—D368
Parker, Asa—D449
Parkhurst (Rev.)—D365, D366
Passy (Deputy)—D96
Pasteur (Prof.)—F44
Paul (of Samosata)—B292, B293
Payne, E.B. (Rev.)—D491
Payne, Oliver H.—D277
Pentecost, (Dr.)—D206
Peabody, George—D449
Pepin—C79, C80, C81, D539
Perrin, (Dr.)—D109
Perry (Commodore)—D219
Petrie, Flinders—C362
Philip II (Emperor of Germany)—B337
Phillips, Wendell—D441
Philomater, Ptolemeus—C28
Philopater—C28
Phocus (Emperor)—C75
Pickett—D120
Pilate—B79, B330, C30, E154, E157, E159, E162, F646
Pius IV (Pope)—B338
Pius V (Pope)—B311
Pius VI (Pope)—C54, C55, D539
Pius VII (Pope)—B321, C42, C55, C57
Pius IX (Pope)—B322
Plato—A164, E285, F671
Polycarp—B284, F483
Polycrates (Bishop)—F483
Porter, H.D. (Dr.)—D108
Porter, Robert P. (Hon.)—D342, D343, D345, D346, D347
Potatu (King)—D252
Potter, Elam (Rev.)—D586
Pratt, Charles—D277, D449
Ptolemy—B51, B80, C31
Pulitzer—D148
Pullman, George M.—D278
Quincy—D176
Rabinowitch, Joseph—B223, C279, C280, C281, C282, C284, C285, C286, C287
Raikes, Robert—F547
Rainerous—B334
Ramabai, Pundita—D256
Rapin—B283
Ray, (Dr.)—D107
Raymond (Count of Toulouse)—B334
Raymond, John Edgerton—D102
Raymond, Rossiter W. (Dr.)—D110
Reade, Charles—C270
Rexford, (Rev. Dr.)—D190
Rich, Isaac—D449
Riis, Jacob—D288
Riley, James Whitcomb—D526
Rinehart, J.R. (Prof.)—E298
Roche, M. Jules—D115, D116, D117, D118
Rockefeller—D366, D367
Rockefeller, John D.—D275, D276, D277, D280, D449
Rockefeller, William—D277
Rogers, Henry H.—D277
Rogers, Hester Ann—D179
Romanes—F55
Romanoff—D82
Romulus—D236
Roosevelt, Theodore—D421
Rotherham—A175, A276, B156, E77, E81, E87
Rothschild—C268, C274
Rothschild, Lionel De—C267
Rousseau—D533, E154
Roy, Raja Ram Dohan—D211

- Russell (Judge)**—D367
Russell, Charles T.—Aiv, Bv, Civ, C312, D5, Ev, Fiv, F281
Sabbathi Levi—D565
Sage, Henry W.—D449
Sage, Russell—D276, D277
Schaff, Philip (Dr.)—F453
Scheinmann, Jacob—C286, C287
Schupphaus, (Dr.)—D137, D138, D139
Schwartzenburg (Prince)—D56
Scovel, S.F. (Rev.)—D265
Searles, Edward F.—D278
Seibert, G.W.—F730
Seiss, Joseph (Dr.)—C327, C361, C374
Seleucus—C28, C32
Selkirk, Alexander—A163
Selwyn (Bishop)—D251
Servetus—E58
Seward, Theodore E. (Rev.)—D182
Seward, Theodore F.—F57
Shabita, (Rev.)—D234
Shaftesbury (Lord)—C270
Shakespeare—C344, D189, D191, D415, D547
Sharpe—E81
Shearman, Thomas G.—D281
Shelley—D189
Sheppard, Elliot F. (Mrs.)—D277
Sheridan—D430
Shylock—D122
Sidarta, Prince—D192
Silliman (Prof.)—F30
Sixtus V (Pope)—B310
Skobelleff—D121
Sloane, William D. (Mrs.)—D277
Smyth, C. Piazzi—C311, C312, C320, C321, C322, C337, C338, C342, C344, C348, C362, C365, C369
Smyth, Recorder—D289
Socrates—D193, D197, E155
Somerset (Lady)—D191
Sophia (Princess)—D85
Spalding (Bishop)—D193
Spanheim—B326
Spencer, Herbert—D487
Stanford, Leland—D278, D280, D449
Stanley, Dean—F453
Stead—D181
Steere (Bishop)—D246
Stephen III (Pope)—C79
Stewart—E80
Stokes (Prof.)—F43
Stourm, M. Rene—D90
Strickland (Consul)—D355
Strong, Josiah (Rev.)—D281
Sutherland, Thomas—D336
Swing (Prof.)—D107
Sylvester (Pope)—B315, B334
Symmachus—B331
Talmage, T. De Witt (Rev.)—D60, D165, D245
Taylor, Canon—D245, D246
Taylor, John—C319
Tenney, Samuel (Judge)—D587
Tertullian—F426
Tetzel, John—B327, B328
Theodosius—B294, B331, B332
Thomas, J.L. (Hon.)—D437, D441
Thuanus—B338
Thummel (Pastor)—B351
Thurman (Senator)—D402
Tilotson (Bishop)—C103
Timaus—C322
Tischendorf, Constantine—E58
Titus—B63, D48
Todd, Sarah—D279
Torquemada (Inquisitor General)—B345, B353
Tregelles—E58
Tulane, Paul—D449
Turnbull—E81
Twombly, Hamilton McK. (Mrs.)—D277
Tyndale—B319
Urban VIII (Pope)—B341
Usher (Ussher)—B51, B52, B53, B61
Vail, Isaac N.—F28, F29

- Valentinian**—B294, B332
Van Alen—D148
Van Ausdale, M.V.B. (Rev.)—D107
Vance (Senator)—D405
Vanderbilt—D420, D460
Vanderbilt, Commodore—D279
Vanderbilt, Cornelius—D100, D101, D275, D276, D277, D449
Vanderbilt, Frederick W.—D277, D296
Vanderbilt, George W.—D277
Vanderbilt, William K.—D275, D276, D277, D296
Venus—F266
Vergara (Priest)—B350
Vespasian—D48
Victor (Bishop)—F482, F483
Victor (General)—C41
Victoria (Queen)—C290, D82, D83
Villard, Henry—D148
Vincent (Chancellor)—D264
Virchow (Prof.)—F43, F44
Vitiges—C76
Voltaire—C52, C53, C64, C178, D203, D533
Von Hoensbrouck, Paul (Count)—D132
Von Humboldt (Prof.)—D590
Von Massow, Herr—D53, D54
Voorhees (Senator)—D403
Vyse, Howard—C359
Wakefield—E80
Wall—F453
Wallace, Alfred Russell—F56, F57
Wanamaker—D101
Ward, Henry Dana—D589
Warden, William G.—D277
Washington, George—A139, D144, D417
Webb, W. Seward (Mrs.)—D277
Webster, Noah—A117, D587, E459
Wesley, Charles—D174, F141
Wesley, John—C113, D174, D179, E58, F81, F141, F453
White—B293, B346, B354, C30
Whitefield—D174
Whitehead, T.H.—D332, D333, D334, D335, D336
Whittier, John G.—A36, D156
Wilkinson, W.C. (Prof.)—D194, D195
Willard—B290, C26, C30, C31
William (Emperor)—A92, D53, D133, D153, D560
William II (Emperor)—C290, D115
William IV—D85
Wilson, Benjamin—E298
Wilson, H.S. (Rev.)—D108
Wolfenden, (Rev.)—D109
Wolff, Joseph—B240, C84
Wolsey, T.B. (Prof.)—E58
Wong Chin Foo—D253
Worthington (Bishop)—D450
Wright, George Frederick (Prof.)—F26, F27, F52
Wright, William M.—C311, C312
Wycliffe—A23, B319, B335, B356
Young (Prof.)—B156, E429, E430, E431, E432, E433, E434, E438, F277, F611
Zenobia (Queen)—B292, C33, C34, C47
Zoroaster—D183, D184, D192
Zwingli—A23, C110

Supplementary Index of Places

Geographical locations are listed in alphabetical order.

- Aboukir Bay**—C45
Abyssinia—B346, D243
Adelaide, Australia—D341
Aegean—D223
Afghanistan—D243
Africa—C45, C174, C175, C268, D71, D244, D246, D247, D355, D550, F26, F45
Africa, Northern—D556
Africa, South—D381, D382
Ahuehuetitlan, Guerrerro, Mexico—B350
Albany—D84
Alcyone—C327, C328
Alexandria—F484
Allegheny, County of—D321
Allegheny, Pa.—C312, F83
Alpine Valleys—D539
Alps—C79, D532
Alsace-Lorraine—D118
Altruria Colony—D491
Alva—B337
Amazon—D445
America—A331, B346, C52, C84, C177, C289, D_{xv}, D15, D34, D91, D118, D121, D176, D205, D206, D216, D220, D221, D233, D239, D240, D244, D256, D257, D258, D264, D286, D288, D289, D333, D337, D345, D346, D347, D348, D349, D366, D381, D388, D391, D407, D409, D445, D450, D468, D533
American Colonies—C51, D531
Ancona—C56
Antioch—B292, B293, E275, E345, F207, F277, F283, F285, F288
Appomattox—D429
Apula—B315
Arabia—C272, D243, F26
Ararat, Mount—F26
Archipelago—D244
Argentina—D390, D410
Argentine Republic—D399
Argentines—D445
Ariel—D22
Arles—F483
Armenia—D224, D556, F26
Asia—B240, B346, C33, C45, C84, C261, C262, C263, C268, D88, D237, D246, D247, D331, D335, D370, D381, D407, D408, D409, D502, D555, E276, F26, F625
Asia Minor—B207, C32, C33, F244, F401, F482
Asia, Central—D243
Asia, Upper—C32
Asia, Western—D556
Asiatic Provinces—C260, C261
Athens—D124, D319, E350
Atlantic—D378, D468, D502, D532
Augsburg—C111
Austerlitz—B354
Australia—D3, D244, D347, D391, D410, D483, D488
Austria—C46, C69, C270, C273, D90, D96, D119, D123, D124, D133, D322, D387, D399
Austria-Hungary—D91, D95
Austro-Hungary—C290, D133, D390, D442
Babylon—A45, A109, A248, A252, A253, A254, A257, A260, A313, B36, B51, B52, B76, B83, B86, B89, B92, B97, B100, B179, B183, B184, B185, B186,

- B191, B206, B208, B209, B217, B219, B240, B246, B288, C106, C107, C250, C251, C259, C294, C295, D17, D21, D22, D23, D26, D27, D28, D37, D38, D39, D40, D42, D43, D531, E372, F83, F618, F619
- Balaklava**—D120
- Baltic Canal**—D151
- Baltimore**—B322, C290, D261, D378
- Barcelona, Spain**—B352
- Bastile (Bastille)**—C53
- Bavaria**—D82, D124, D126
- Beacon Hill, Boston**—D289
- Bearn**—D538
- Belgians**—D84, D85
- Belgium**—C290, D122, D132, D133, D356, D406, D484
- Beloochistan**—D243
- Bengal, India**—D381
- Berlin**—B218, B228, C260, C261, C270, C282, C289, D53, D54, D88, D95, D132, D225, D336, D340, D372, D484, D489, D559, D561
- Bethlehem**—B56, B61, B66, B106, C86, C274, Ei, E87
- Bethlehem Ephratah**—E45
- Beziers**—B336
- Bielefeld**—D560
- Birmingham**—D368, D485
- Black Sea**—F27
- Bologna**—C56
- Bombay, India**—D84, D233, D239, D262
- Bosphorus**—B297, D225, D227, D249
- Boston**—C174, C290, D46, D190, D192, D256, D263, D264, D295, D375, D378, D453, D457, F688
- Bozrah**—D14, D17
- Brazil**—C270, D141
- Britain**—C269
- British Colonies**—D354
- British Empire**—D354
- Broadway Street**—D99
- Brooklyn, New York**—Aiv, A138, A162, Bv, Civ, D5, D190, D275, D302, D322, Ev, Fiv
- Brussels**—D133
- Budapest, Hungary**—D408
- Bulgaria**—C289, C290, D126, D227
- Bull Run**—D245
- Burmah**—D209
- Butte City, Montana**—D378
- Caesarea**—D48, E277, E278
- Cairo**—C313, C323, C325
- California**—D280, D295, D322, D464, D491
- Calvary**—Bi, B62, B129, B154, C99, C102, C103, D66, D189, D192, D563, D572, D633, D649, E24, E27, E31, E33, E37, E45, E90, E127, E135, E137, E160, E164, E209, E306, E332, E361, E379, E415, E429, E434, E435, E437, F108, F327, F336, F344, F397, F469, F622, F639
- Cambridge**—D85
- Cana of Galilee**—B314
- Canaan**—A51, A78, A97, B42, B45, B46, B47, B48, B91, B176, B184, B185, B186, B194, B195, B232, C244, C245, C250, C251, C281, Dxvi, D427, E73, E104, F130
- Canada**—D3, D203, D386, D407, F55
- Canossa**—Dviii
- Canterbury**—D262
- Capernaum**—A110, E375, E376
- Capua**—B315
- Caroline Islands**—B351
- Caspian Sea**—F27
- Cavan**—B341
- Cevennes**—D538
- Ceylon**—D209, D234
- Chalcedon**—C73
- Chaldea**—D39
- Chaldees**—B45, B52, B191, B217, D24
- Charlottesville, Virginia**—D167
- Charran**—B47

- Chatham Street**—D99
Chautauqua—D177, D264
Chicago—A15, C263, C265, C275, C288, C290, D105, D106, D107, D165, D181, D182, D183, D191, D192, D193, D206, D227, D239, D240, D262, D280, D285, D292, D293, D360, D361, D375, D376, D389, D390, D445, D446
Chicago University—D194
China—B36, C175, C176, D87, D88, D108, D122, D224, D235, D244, D254, D255, D282, D314, D329, D330, D331, D332, D333, D334, D336, D338, D346, D348, D397, D419, D473, D550, F42
China, Western—D243
Christiania—D125
Cincinnati—D378
Clairvaux—B307
Cleveland, Ohio—D59, D108, D240, D280, D360, D362, D378
Columbia—D133
Columbus—D378
Congo—D71
Congo, Eastern and Central—D243
Connaught—D84
Connecticut—D332, D585
Constantinople—B294, B295, C73, C74, C76, C77, C78, C103, C261, D88, D223, D225, D227, D262
Corinth—F83
Cornwall—D83
Crete—C262
Cuba—B328, B346
Cyprus—C261
Damascus—A165, C118, C266, C288, E277, F652
Danube—D156
Dauphine—D539
Denmark—C110, C290, D82, D125, D153, D356
Djallon Country—D355
Dublin—E58
Dubuque—D193
Duluth—D366
Durban—D381, D382
East River—D289
Eastern Exarchate—A258
Eden—A120, A130, A140, A142, A149, A151, A172, A173, A209, A247, A310, B98, B137, C127, C167, D543, D648, E25, E45, E106, E113, E135, E306, E379, E390, E399, E403, E406, E413, E421, E422, E451, E457, E460, E467, E469, E476, F40, F46, F335, F349, F352, F354, F614, F616, F622, F668, F723
Edinburgh—D84
Edom—C45, D14, D15, D16, D17, D22
Egypt—A18, A43, A48, A50, A78, A79, A93, A97, A165, A279, A313, A336, B34, B44, B46, B47, B48, B52, B53, B217, B230, B231, B366, Cii, Ciii, C27, C28, C29, C31, C32, C33, C34, C35, C43, C44, C45, C46, C47, C226, C244, C262, C308, C309, C313, C314, C315, C316, C317, C318, C319, C322, C323, C325, C326, C329, C332, C338, C345, C347, C376, D73, D121, D553, D554, D556, E33, E99, E372, F173, F175, F390, F433, F457, F458, F459, F573
Egypt, Lower—C325
Elsass-Lothringen—D118
Emmaus—A274, B113, B115, B125, F383, F384, F570
Emmitsburg—D120
England—A15, B218, B311, B315, B317, B334, B346, C44, C46, C47, C112, C163, C174, C246, C260, C261, C262, C270, C312, C319, Dix, Dxvi, D31, D35, D59, D83, D87, D90, D114, D119, D122, D129, D133, D191, D206, D256, D286, D335, D336, D338, D345, D346, D347, D349, D350, D351, D356, D357, D358, D368, D375, D390, D391, D394,

- D396, D408, D458, D461, D572,
D580, F207, F424, F471, F546
- Ephesus**—C73, E224, E278, F244, F483
- Ephraim**—D22
- Esdraelon, Plain of**—Di
- Etruria**—C82
- Euphrates River**—B208, B209, C271,
C288, Di, D23, D24, D119
- Europe**—A17, A253, A268, A270, A287,
A331, B240, B346, C43, C46, C49,
C51, C54, C55, C66, C67, C97, C177,
C261, C262, C269, C289, C290, Dxii,
Dxv, D15, D36, D38, D82, D87, D88,
D91, D92, D93, D94, D95, D96, D101,
D114, D115, D116, D117, D119,
D121, D122, D123, D128, D131,
D133, D134, D139, D141, D148,
D151, D154, D155, D156, D225,
D227, D237, D240, D260, D266,
D287, D293, D297, D314, D315,
D320, D328, D329, D331, D332,
D334, D345, D347, D348, D349,
D354, D356, D370, D374, D381,
D385, D388, D391, D398, D406,
D407, D408, D409, D410, D443,
D445, D446, D450, D458, D468,
D483, D485, D502, D511, D555,
D556, D559, F26, F625
- Europe, Northern**—D88
- Europe, Southern**—F244
- Exeter, N.H.**—D587
- Fermaught**—B341
- Ferrara**—C56
- Florence**—B309
- Fontainebleau**—C57
- France**—A259, B314, B325, B334, B346,
C39, C42, C43, C44, C46, C47, C52,
C53, C54, C55, C56, C57, C65, C66,
C69, C79, C80, C246, C270, C290,
Dvi, D56, D82, D90, D91, D93, D95,
D101, D115, D116, D117, D118,
D119, D123, D124, D133, D148,
D154, D281, D283, D344, D355,
D356, D358, D370, D385, D387,
D390, D391, D397, D406, D446,
D461, D468, D483, D530, D531,
D532, D533, D538, D539, D560,
F388,
- French Colonies**—D355
- Ft. Wadsworth**—D139
- Ft. Washington**—D139
- Galilee**—B57, B112, B113, B116, B117,
B314, F214
- Galilee, Sea of**—A171, B125
- Ganges**—D249, D445
- Gascony**—B334
- Gaustalla**—C44
- Germany**—A15, A92, B221, B315, B327,
B334, B337, B346, B354, C44, C48,
C84, C102, C111, C246, C266, C270,
C282, C290, C298, Dviii, D31, D53,
D55, D56, D82, D83, D91, D93, D95,
D115, D116, D117, D118, D123,
D127, D128, D130, D133, D141,
D151, D153, D154, D202, D281,
D283, D344, D355, D356, D357,
D358, D387, D390, D397, D417,
D446, D484, D485, D560
- Gethsemane**—E122, F135, F214, F478,
F649
- Gibeon**—D555
- Gibeon, Valley of**—D548, D555
- Gilead**—D469, F330, F649
- Gilgal**—F484
- Gizah Cliff**—C325
- Glasgow**—D485
- Gloucester, England**—D85, F546
- Golden Gate**—D378
- Golden Horn**—D227
- Golgotha**—D97, E123
- Goree-dakar**—D355
- Grand Rapids, Michigan**—D362
- Great Britain**—A331, B322, C173, C175,
C250, C290, C298, C367, D33, D91,
D95, D117, D142, D277, D281, D282,
D283, D319, D329, D331, D344,
D352, D353, D354, D355, D356,
D368, D370, D374, D386, D390,

- D397, D398, D399, D446, D485,
D551, D642, F484, F604
- Grecia**—B76
- Greece**—A45, A249, A252, A253, A257,
A260, B36, C26, C27, C31, C38, C97,
C131, C263, C269, C289, C290, Dv,
D73, D91, D92, D93, D124, D125,
D224, D413, E350
- Hanover**—D85
- Haran**—B45, B46, B47
- Hawaiian Islands**—D221
- Heidelberg**—D225
- Helenes**—D124
- Hesse**—D85
- Himalayas**—D445
- Hiogo, Japan**—D336
- Holland**—B346, C44, C290, D122, D124,
D153
- Holstein**—D153
- Holy Land**—C268, C269, C272, C273,
C274, C281, Dxvi
- Hong Kong, China**—D332
- Hungary**—C270, D90, D399, D484
- Illinois**—D360
- India**—B346, C177, C178, C290, D72,
D84, D91, D207, D208, D209, D210,
D211, D212, D213, D224, D234,
D239, D244, D256, D263, D314,
D328, D336, D348, D381, D390,
D397, D399, D407, D419, D473,
D512, D513, D514, D550, F42, F624
- Indianapolis**—D378
- Iowa College**—D536
- Ireland**—A161, B34, B315, B321, B322,
B340, B341, B346, D191, D291,
D386, D458
- Italy**—B207, B346, B356, C32, C35, C39,
C44, C56, C76, C77, C78, C80, C81,
C246, C263, D90, D91, D92, D95,
D114, D123, D126, D131, D133,
D148, D355, D356, D387, D390,
D559, D560
- Jaffa**—C265, C266, C267, C272, C274,
C275
- Jaffa Road**—C275
- Japan**—C175, D88, D91, D122, D184,
D205, D210, D217, D218, D219,
D220, D221, D222, D223, D224,
D234, D257, D282, D314, D329,
D330, D331, D332, D333, D334,
D335, D336, D338, D339, D340,
D342, D343, D344, D345, D346,
D347, D348, D355, D473
- Jehoshaphat, Valley of**—D141
- Jericho**—F174
- Jerusalem**—A89, A90, A223, A249,
A294, A296, A297, A301, A315, B63,
B64, B65, B66, B67, B71, B73, B77,
B79, B80, B87, B100, B113, B115,
B119, B120, B121, B124, B157, B206,
B207, B221, B224, B226, B228, B238,
B239, B275, B304, C25, C26, C27,
C98, C106, C107, C151, C170, C189,
C247, C249, C257, C258, C259, C262,
C264, C265, C266, C267, C272, C273,
C274, C275, C276, C277, C284, C288,
C293, C294, C295, C297, C376, D48,
D49, D235, D479, D480, D529, D555,
D569, D573, D584, D615, D620,
D627, D628, D629, D632, D650,
D655, E132, E277, E312, E357, E433,
F207, F208, F214, F216, F227, F230,
F284, F363, F384, F393, F483, F611
- Joppa**—C288
- Jordan**—B184, C216, C281, Eii, E110,
E127, E281, E426
- Judea**—A40, B64, B120, C26, C29, C30,
C85, D48, D49, D480, D529, D569,
D570, D573, D574, D607, F216
- Jupiter**—F28
- Kadesh Barnea**—B48
- Kanegafuchi**—D340
- Kansas**—D377
- Kansas City, Mo.**—D367, D429
- Kent**—D85
- Kentucky**—D362
- Kief**—F27
- Kiel**—D151, D154, D155, D238

- Kiel Canal**—D154
Kiel Harbor—D154
Kilkenny—B341
Kioto—D334
Kischinev—C281, C282
Kobe—D342, D345
Kovno, Russia—C275
Lake Baikal—F27
Lake Champlain—D264
Lake Erie—D367
Lancashire, England—D346
Lancaster—D82
Langensalza—D56
Languedoc—B336
Lateran—B309, B315
Lavaur—B336
Lebanon—C271
Leipzig—C282
Liege—D133
Liverpool—D191, D445
London, England—A161, B317, C270, C281, C284, D56, D88, D100, D129, D135, D148, D291, D336, D350, D351, D352, D354, D356, D358, D373, D390, D407, D481
Lyons—D116
Macedonia—C27, C32, E276, E277, F288
Macerata—C56
Madeira—B351
Madison Avenue—D99
Madrid, Spain—B352
Manchester, England—D347
Marengo—B354, D119
Mars—D445
Mars Hill—D190, D201
Massachusetts—C115
Mecklenburg-Strelitz—D85
Media—C97
Mediterranean—C263, C272, C323, D532
Medo-Persia—A249, A252, A253, A257, B76, B100, B206, C131, Dv
Megiddo—Di
Megiddo, Hill of—Dii
Merindol—B337, B338, B339
Mesaba Range—D366
Meshech—E372
Mesopotamia—B45, B89
Metz—D121
Meudon—D537
Mexico—B328, B346, B350, D91, D133, D473, D589
Michigan—D361
Mikado—D342
Milan—B293, B332, D82
Milford, Connecticut—D345
Mississippi—D464
Mississippi River—B35
Missouri—D363
Moab—B89, C45
Mobile—D445
Montenegro—C289
Monthieux—D489
Montreal—D262, D263
Moscow—D86
Mount of Olives—B120, B157, D564, D647, D649, D650, D651, D652
Mount of Transfiguration—F675
Nain—F702, F703
Naples—C44, C46, C82
Natal, South Africa—D381, D382
Nazareth—A15, A39, A58, A85, B29, B106, B113, C86, C282, C283, C285, C286, F494
Nepi—C82
Netherlands—B337
New Australia—D488
New England—D174, D253, D297, D585, D586, D588
New Haven—D189, D378
New Jersey—D360, D361, D362, D363, D365, D483
New Orleans—C274, D445
New York—B351, C275, C290, D71, D98, D99, D100, D101, D110, D148, D206, D227, D240, D254, D255, D257, D274, D277, D279, D281, D286, D288, D289, D295, D297, D323,

- D329, D343, D360, D361, D362, D363, D365, D366, D367, D373, D375, D434, D441, D445, D478, D484, D589, F27
New York City—D259, D275, D279, D289, D295, D302, D378, D399, D400, D450
New York Harbor—D139, D297, D588
New York State—D254, D276
New Zealand—D251, D252
Newark, New Jersey—D286
Newport—D101
Niagara—D589
Niagara Falls—D437
Nicae—C73
Nice—B290, C73, F480, F483, F484
Niger—C173
Nile Delta—D445
Nile River—B34, C325
Nile Valley—B34
Nineveh—D72, D89
Nippur River—F27
North America—B322, C326, D585, F26, F27
North Carolina—D589
North Pole—F26
Norway—D122, D125
Notre Dame—D537
Nupe, West Africa—C173
Oberlin, Ohio—F26
Occident—B315, D119, D122, D236
Ohio—D141, D360, D361
Omaha—D378
Oneida Community, New York—D478
Ophir—D22, D45, D149, D417
Orange—B337, B338, B339
Orient—B315, C289, D119, D122, D207, D219, D223, D224, D225, D226, D227, D228, D230, D232, D236, D349
Orinoco River—A63
Osaka—D334, D340, D341, D342, D346
Osawatomie—D429
Ottoman Porte—C46
Oxford—B334, C347, F453
Oxford University—B319
Pacific—D378
Pacific Coast—D221
Palestine—B157, B206, B207, B218, B221, B289, Cii, C29, C45, C244, C252, C260, C261, C262, C263, C264, C265, C266, C267, C268, C269, C271, C272, C273, C274, C277, C280, C281, C286, C288, C289, C290, C291, C300, C307, Di, Dxvi, D190, D427, D553, D554, D555, D556, D587, D604, D625, D627, D628, F381
Palmyra—C33
Papal States—C69
Paraguay—D488
Paran—B48
Paris—B337, B338, B339, B340, C53, C56, C270, D88, D96, D101, D116, D123, D126, D225, D227, D294, D336, D466, D532, D538
Paterson, N.J.—D378
Patmos, Isle of—A70, D531, F676
Peking, China—D108
Pennsylvania—D296, D355, D360, D361, D458, D478, D522
Perazim, Mount—D547, D555
Persia—A184, A260, B54, B191, C26, C27, C47, C97
Philadelphia—A18, A161, B340, C290, D119, D229, D343, D378
Philippi—F671
Philippine Islands—D243
Pisgah's—C134
Pittsburgh—C177, D323, D360, D361, D374, D478
Plains of Sharon—C274
Plattsburgh—D264
Pleiades—C321, C327, C328, D653, F618
Plevna—D121
Poitou—D538
Poland—B321, B346, Cii, C270

- Pompeii**—D120, D207
Portland, Oregon—D343
Portugal—B346, C290, D91, D92, D126, D141, D397
Potosi—D417
Potters Field—D373
Poultney, Vt.—C87
Providence—D378
Prussia—B351, C270, D90, D96, D119, D202, D560
Pyrenees—D532
Quirinal—D126
Ramah—C276
Ravenna—C77, C81
Red Sea—F174, F457, F459
Rhine—C44
Riga—D87
Rochester—D240
Romagna—C69
Roman Empire—A249, A252, A253, A254, A258, A259, A260, B80, B256, B278, B288, B289, B294, B295, B296, B297, B305, B332, B354, B356, C29, C31, C34, C35, C47, C55, C68, C69, C78, C80, C98, Dv, Dvii, D119, D416, D442
Rome—A45, A249, A252, A253, A257, A258, A259, A276, B36, B58, B76, B80, B256, B259, B277, B281, B288, B289, B293, B294, B295, B297, B298, B299, B303, B311, B315, B317, B318, B320, B327, B330, B332, B335, B340, B342, B345, B352, B355, B356, B358, B360, C27, C29, C30, C31, C32, C33, C34, C38, C39, C41, C42, C43, C47, C48, C50, C52, C54, C55, C56, C57, C58, C66, C70, C71, C72, C75, C76, C77, C78, C79, C80, C81, C98, C102, C103, C111, C112, C115, C131, C154, C184, C185, C246, Dv, Dix, D26, D28, D31, D35, D48, D63, D101, D126, D131, D147, D159, D160, D162, D163, D172, D193, D205, D236, D241, D259, D261, D262, D265, D413, D416, D457, D539, D584, E64, F87, F207, F227, F229, F422, F434, F482, F484, F671
Roumania—B221, C262, C280, C282, C289, C290, D126, D227
Russia—B217, B221, C46, C259, C261, C262, C266, C270, C271, C273, C280, C282, C285, C288, C289, C290, D57, D79, D82, D86, D87, D88, D89, D90, D92, D93, D95, D117, D119, D123, D126, D133, D134, D291, D328, D332, D387, D390, D397, D399, D401, D410, D451, D483, D546, D553, D580, F55
Russia, Southern—C279, C281, C284, F27
Salem—C322
Samaria—A111, A112, B120, D480, F216, F257, F448, F650
San Francisco—C263, D101, D150, D181, D221, D285, D342, D378
Sandy Hook—D138, D378
Sardinia—D124
Saturn—F24, F28
Savannah—D445
Scandinavia—C110
Scandinavian Mountains—F55
Schleswig-Holstein—D84
Scotland—B346, C311, C320, D148, D373
Seine River—B339
Servia—C289, C290, D82, D91
Shanghai River—D333
Shanghai, China—D332, D333, D337, D346
Sheba—B83, D270
Shiloh—B86
Siberia—C285, C286, D223, F25, F26, F27
Siberia, Eastern—F28
Sicilies—C44
Sicily—B315

- Sidon**—C262
Sienna—B348
Siloam—F646
Sinai—A279, A321, B48, B131, B318, Cii, D631, E437, F360, F363, F364, F390
Sinai, Mount—A229, B85, C45, C301, D630, Fii, F226, F354, F390, F434
Smyrna—D565
Sodom—A110, A111, A112, A183, B21, C226, D295, D607, E171, F174
Solyma—C276
Soudan—D243
South America—B346, B352, C326, D91, D243, D314, D328, D397, D408, D409, D488
Southern States—A304
Spain—B333, B337, B346, B351, C39, C289, C290, D82, D90, D134, D397
St. Albans—D83
St. Etienne—D489
St. Joseph—D378
St. Louis—B352, D162, D360, D378
Stockholm—D125
Suez Canal—C325
Sussex—D85
Sweden—C111, C290, D122, D125
Switzerland—B34, C44, C48, C102, C110, D122, D134
Syracuse—D297
Syria—A109, B206, B217, C32, C33, C271, D240
Tabor, Mt.—C45
Tadmor—C288
Tarsus—A183, C235, Dxiii
Taunton, Massachusetts—D261
Taurus—C32
Teck—D85
Tekoah—E73
Texas—A160, A161
Thames—D119, D291
Thessalonica—B269, F232
Thibet—D243
Thrace—C32
Thyatira—F448
Tiber—B297, D156
Tilsit—D89
Timbuctoo—D355
Tokio—D219
Tokyo, Japan—D343
Toledo—B333, B343
Tomsk—C286
Torre Del Greco—D117
Toulouse—B334
Trafalgar—D120
Trebizond—F27
Trent—B321, B322, C101
Trenton, N.J.—D361
Tubal—E372
Tubingen, Germany—C84
Turkestan—F27
Turkey—B218, C260, C261, C262, C290, D82, D550
Tyre—C26, C193, C262
Tyropoeon Valley—A301
Ulai River—C96
Ulster, Province of—B341
United States—A14, A160, A270, A304, B322, C174, C250, C275, C288, C290, C298, C325, C367, D4, D33, D36, D91, D95, D101, D122, D134, D135, D137, D143, D147, D148, D219, D229, D265, D274, D276, D277, D280, D281, D282, D287, D314, D319, D321, D322, D323, D328, D329, D331, D334, D342, D343, D344, D345, D346, D354, D355, D367, D370, D373, D379, D380, D386, D389, D390, D394, D395, D397, D398, D401, D403, D404, D405, D406, D407, D408, D409, D414, D417, D419, D420, D429, D430, D439, D441, D442, D463, D466, D468, D483, D484, D485, D491, D544, D589, F55, F425, F604
United States of America—B361, D143, D219, D220, D221
Ur of the Chaldees—B45, B217

- Urbino**—C56
Utica—D378
Valence—D539
Vatican—B319, B340, B345, C79, D126
Vermont—D587
Versailles—C263
Vesuvius—D117
Victoria—D484
Vienna—D559
Vladivostock—D87
Waldorf (Germany)—D279
Wales—C163, D83
Wall Street—D293
Wartburg Castle—D573
Washington—C290, D240, D343, D355
Washington, D.C.—C288, D134, D148,
D333, D367
Waynesburg College—E298
West India Islands—D589
West Virginia—D361
Wheeling—D378
Windsor—D83
Wittenberg—C109
Worcester—D378
Wurttemberg—D82
Yale College—B36, D589
Yang Tsze River—D332
Yangtze—D336
Yeddo—D219
Yemen Arabia—C272
Yokohama—D205, D348
Zion, Mount—C278, Dviii, D630, D632,
F363

Supplementary Index of Dates

The Date Index is in chronological order.

BC 4129	B54			B247, C108, C131, C132,
BC 2170	C321, C338			C150, C151, C152, C153,
BC 1945	C366, C367			C188, C213, C217, C233, C347
BC 1813	B219, C132	AD 36	B71, B219, C108, C132, C217,	C346, C347
BC 1575	B194			
BC 1542	C342	AD 37	B71	
BC 776	B36, B37	AD 40	B71	
BC 753	B36	AD 50	B355	
BC 747	B36	AD 69	B245	
BC 606	B78, B79, B80, B87, B90, B92	AD 70	A223, A249, B213, B219,	B221, B222, B232, B234,
BC 536	B38, B42, B51, B54, B80		B242, B247, C126, C132,	C153, D48, D569, D602, D607,
BC 510	B37			E290, F42
BC 454	B67			
BC 450	B37			
BC 445	B67	AD 90	E285	
BC 300	B36	AD 96	A27	
BC 171	C25	AD 135	B304	
BC 168	C25	AD 269	C33	
BC 72	B57	AD 272	C33	
BC 30	C33	AD 300	B355	
BC 4	B55, B56, B57, B59, B61	AD 314	F483	
BC 3	B61	AD 321	B293	
BC 2	B55, B57, B60, B61	AD 325	Aii	
BC 1	B57	AD 328	C69, C70	
AD 0	C333	AD 334	B294	
AD 1	B51, B53, B58, B61, B90,	AD 350	E59	
	B185, B186, B195, B232, C345	AD 381	C103	
AD 4	B59, B60	AD 455	B295	
AD 7	B57	AD 476	C77	
AD 14	B58, B59, B60	AD 489	C77	
AD 29	A223, B60, B66, B67, B68,	AD 494	B355	
	B219, B247, C132, C150,	AD 509	C87	
	C216, C233, C305	AD 533	C58, C70	
AD 33	B60, B61, B68, B213, B218,	AD 534	C73, C76	
	B219, B221, B222, B223,	AD 539	B296, B354, B355, C57, C58,	C69, C76, C77, C79, C80, C81,
	B224, B230, B232, B246,			

	C82, C83, C84, C87, C103, C131	AD 1798	C42, C44, C45
AD 590	C82	AD 1799	B256, B273, B296, C23, C24, C35, C38, C40, C44, C48, C49, C50, C51, C58, C59, C63, C68, C69, C83, C84, C122, C129, C131, C306, Dvi, D37, D417, D584
AD 630	B333	AD 1800	B354, B355, B356, C42, D119
AD 774	C81	AD 1803	C50
AD 799	Dvi	AD 1804	C51, C52, C56
AD 800	B353, B354, B356, C48, C57, C69, C70, C79	AD 1805	B354, C51
AD 825	C336	AD 1806	B354, B356, D417
AD 1063	B308	AD 1807	C63
AD 1150	B307	AD 1808	B346, C51, C56
AD 1160	B334	AD 1809	C56
AD 1204	B341	AD 1813	C57
AD 1209	B336	AD 1816	B321, D 397
AD 1211	B336	AD 1817	B346, C51
AD 1224	B334	AD 1819	B321
AD 1228	B334	AD 1825	B184, B322
AD 1400	B356	AD 1827	C114
AD 1423	B348	AD 1828	D165
AD 1440	A166, A265	AD 1829	C24, C84, C87, C88, C89, C306
AD 1481	B346	AD 1830	D211, D281
AD 1517	C109	AD 1831	C63
AD 1520	C109	AD 1833	D588, D589, D590, D605
AD 1535	C110	AD 1834	D85
AD 1546	B321	AD 1837	D84, D85
AD 1555	C111	AD 1838	D370
AD 1562	B338	AD 1840	C175
AD 1572	B338, B340	AD 1843	D587
AD 1590	C344	AD 1844	B240, B247, C63, C84, C85, C87, C90, C92, C123, C306
AD 1591	C344	AD 1846	C108, C119, C120, C123, C131, C305, Dix
AD 1611	E58	AD 1848	D123, D370
AD 1614	C346	AD 1849	D123, D280
AD 1637	D218, D219	AD 1850	D280, D357
AD 1641	B340	AD 1851	D85, D213
AD 1643	B341	AD 1853	D219
AD 1648	D565	AD 1855	D94
AD 1758	B349	AD 1857	D441
AD 1776	D584	AD 1858	D219
AD 1780	D585, D586, D587, D604		
AD 1781	F547		
AD 1785	D587		
AD 1789	C52		
AD 1797	C42		

- AD 1859 C319, D96
AD 1861 A91, D 212
AD 1862 D84, F453
AD 1863 D370
AD 1864 D95
AD 1865 D85, D354
AD 1866 D84, D95, D590
AD 1868 C325
AD 1869 D585
AD 1870 A259, B317, B356, C58, C68,
D95, D116, D130, D334, D335
AD 1871 B243, D83, D84, D219
AD 1872 B33, B54, B242, B363, C127,
C175, C338, D219, D394,
D398, D401
AD 1873 Bii, B33, B39, B40, B41, B42,
B51, B54, B55, B243, C163,
C305, D257, D394, D395,
D399, D401, D402, D403,
D404, D406, D409
AD 1874 B170, B181, B182, B186,
B187, B188, B190, B193,
B194, B195, B196, B211,
B219, B234, B235, B239,
B240, B242, B247, B250,
B359, B363, Ciii, C84, C87,
C88, C93, C94, C121, C123,
C125, C127, C128, C129,
C132, C135, C149, C150,
C171, C191, C216, C234,
C235, C305, C306, C341,
C342, C362, C363, C364,
C365, C367, D51, D84, D113,
D404, D546, D601, D604,
D612, D616, D621, F29
AD 1875 B183, B184, B186, B187,
B196, B245, C24, C127, C197,
D84
AD 1876 D321, D402
AD 1877 B223, D121, D404, D405
AD 1878 B101, B218, B219, B221,
B222, B223, B224, B226,
B227, B230, B232, B235,
B236, B239, B240, B246,
B247, C93, C131, C132, C150,
C152, C153, C155, C156,
C165, C180, C189, C202,
C204, C217, C234, C235,
C240, C241, C253, C258,
C260, C261, C267, C278,
C289, C305, C306, C347, D84,
D127, D394, D400, D402,
D403, D409, D591, D604,
D605, D621, F662, F663
AD 1879 D84, D322, D403
AD 1880 C281, D53, D93, D94, D127,
D323, D405, D604
AD 1881 B219, B235, C132, C171,
C212, C213, C217, C218,
C219, C220, C221, C225,
C278, C362, C363, C364,
C365, C366, C367, F95, F96
AD 1882 C281, D84, D127
AD 1883 D390
AD 1884 D127
AD 1885 C284, D321, F453
AD 1886 Ai, B322, C267, D84, D127,
D132, D375
AD 1887 B350, C265, D78, D127, D372
AD 1888 D86
AD 1889 Bi, Biii, C272, C275, D95,
D346, D456
AD 1890 C312, D95, D104, D289, D323,
D333, D342, D391, D409
AD 1891 C288, C291, D336, D406,
D484
AD 1892 D288, D318, D391, D399
AD 1893 D46, D86, D93, D181, D241,
D259, D262, D281, D284,
D333, D390, D391, D409
AD 1894 D34, D128, D282, D333, D336,
D391, D394, D400, D407,
D446, D484
AD 1895 D34, D35, D123, D132, D133,
D151, D321, D338, D346,

- D364, D389, D391, D409,
D457, D461, D464, D487
- AD 1896 D58, D59, D178, D284, D294,
D333, D343, D354, D355,
D356, D358, D359, D365,
D367, D395, D399, D401,
D408, D409, D437, D450,
D491
- AD 1897 D1, D559
- AD 1899 D344, Ei
- AD 1901 F26
- AD 1902 F52
- AD 1905 D456
- AD 1910 C363, C364, F579
- AD 1912 D323, F579
- AD 1913 D181
- AD 1914 Biii, Biv, B73, B76, B79, B87,
B90, B91, B93, B97, B170,
B234, B245, B278, B356,
B363, Ci, C23, C59, C94,
C121, C126, C128, C129,
C135, C149, C153, C228,
C305, C342, C362, C364,
D604, D605, D616, D622,
D624, D625, F579
- AD 1915 B81, B99, B101, B171, B219,
B221, B222, B232, B242,
B247, C131, C132, C342,
C344, D111, D604
- AD 1916 Aiv, Bv, Civ, D5, Ev, Fiv

Supplementary Index of Greek—Hebrew Words

Ab, C264.

Abba, E143; 163; 247; F530.

Adon and Adona, (Lord), E47:6-49; 129; 134; refers to Lord Jesus Christ, E66:4; rendered "God" and "Lord" in New Testament, E69:2; rendered "Sir," "Master," "Lord," E66:1-2.

Adonai, E46; 51; 73; generally rendered "Lord" properly, once rendered "God," E66:1-4; Isa. 6:1, Messenger of Covenant is Christ, E48:1; Jn. 12:41, Christ, E47:6; Mal. 3:1-4, shows Lord Jesus different from Jehovah, E48:2; Psa. 2:4-9, Christ and his Kingdom, E47:7; Psa. 110, Christ at Jehovah's right hand, E49:2.

Armageddon, Di; ii.

Babil, D24.

Caiyah, E319.

Daleth, B53.

El, E66; 67; 69.

Elah, E66.

Eloah, E66.

Elohim (mighty), E66:3-69:1; F38:5; 39; 444; occurs over 2,500 times in Old Testament, E66:3-4; rendered "great," "strong," etc., E69:1, F; Scriptures contrasting Jehovah and Elohim, E67:4-10; 68:1-2; Scriptures referring to men, saints, E68:3-10; translated "gods," and "angels," E67:1-10; 68:1-2.

Gaal, E438.

Gever, C255; 256.

Goyim, C296.

Haggada, C282.

Hay, B53.

Iddan, B89.

Ir, B67.

Jehovah, Applies only to God, E40-41:2; 47:6; 65:F-66:F; 76-77; as used in the Bible, E40-54; improperly rendered "God" 298 times in Old Testament, E65:3; means "The self-existing One," E40:1-3; name Jehovah applies only to, E41:2; 65:F; name of God (Isa. 42:1-8), E41:1; one God operating under various circumstances, E182:T; possesses immortality, E389:3; rendered LORD over 5,000 times, E65:3, F; 66:F; Scriptures contrasting Jehovah and Elohim, E67:4-68:2; signifies the "self-existing One," E40:1; the one all-mighty God, E166:1; 186:1; *theos* as applied to, B274:2-3.

Jehovah-Jireh, E43.

Jehovah-Nissi, E43.

Jehovah-Shalom, E43.

Jehovah-Shammah, E43.

Jehovah-Tsidkenu, Applicable to Jesus and Church, E42:2-4.

Kar, C264.

Karkar, C264.

Kephel, Translated "double," in sense of having been folded in the middle, B227:F.

Kirkaroth, C264.

Lo-Ammi, C296.
Mene (Persian), D21; 24; 42; 54; F592.
“Mene, Mene, Tekel, Upharsin,”
 Weighed in the balances, D76:1; 77-81.
Messiah, B66.
Mishneh, B218; 222; 223; 224; 225; 226; 232.
Naphach, E319.
Nephesh (sentient being), E322:3-326:2; 334:2-335:1; 338.
Nephilim, E104.
Neshamah (breath of lives), E319:4-7.
Nisan, B60; F470; 482; 483; 484.
Olam, E347.
Qeber, E348; 356; 361.
Qeburah, Geber (grave), E356:1.
Rashe Teboth, C264.
Ruach (spirit), E173:1-174:16; 308:1; 310:2; 314:1-318:11; 319:4; 389; does not signify personality, but invisible power or influence, E174:16; means wind, E173:1; Scriptures using various translations of, E174:1-11; six ways translated, E173:1, 3; took on meaning of any invisible power—good or bad—because wind is invisible and powerful, E173:2; translated “spirit,” E173:1.
Shaw-kaw (worship, bow down), E72:4-73:9.
Shekinah, A72.
Shemen, D650.
Sheol, B323; E328; 347; 349; 353; 354; 355; 356; 357; 358; 359; 360; 361; 362; 363; 364; 365; 366; 367; 368; 369; 370; 371; 372; 373; 374; 375; 377; 378; 379; 381; 410; F618; 670.
Shub, E361.
Talith, C275.
Tauri, C328.
Tekel (Persian), D21; 24; 42; 54; 76; F592.
Thummim, A49.

Upharsin (Persian), D21; 24; 42; 54; 76; F592.
Urim, A49.
Yom, F53.
Yom Kippur, C255.

GREEK INDEX

Agora, E429.
Agorazo: (redeem), meaning public purchase occurs 31 times in New Testament, E429:2; 430:2; 447:3.
Aionos: B105.
Amen, F668.
Ana, F671.
Analusai, (return), F670:3-673:T; used by Plato to mean “depart” and “return,” F671:1.
Anastasis: (resurrection or raising up again), A289:3; F703:1; 707; 708; in Heb. 11:35, F704:2-706:1; never used for resuscitation, F704:2; resurrection—re-standing, F702:1.
Angelos, E67.
Anti, E431.
Anti-Lutron, E428; 439; 447; F640; ransom or corresponding price, F40:2; K2:1.
Aphesis (forgive), defined, to release from punishment—to cease to cherish resentment towards, E459:8; 462:2-3.
Aphiemi (forgiven), to release from punishment, to cease to cherish resentment towards, E462:2; translated “forgiven” in New Testament, E462:2.
Aphtharsia (death-proof), E397; 398; F727:1.
Aphthartos, E397; 398.
Apo Prosopon, Means “out from the face of,” favor, B188:F.
Apollomee, E350.

- Apoluo** (forgiveness), to release from punishment, cease to cherish resentment towards, E462:2.
- Apolutrosis** (deliverance), F159:2-160:1; improperly rendered “redemption” and should be “deliverance,” E434:1-438:8.
- Apostolos**, F210.
- Aster**, D593.
- Astrape**, B155; 156.
- Athanasia**, E396; 397; 398.
- Baptisma**, F453.
- Baptismos**, F453.
- Baptizo** (immerse), F427:1-428:T; 432:T; 451:1; 453:1-454:8.
- Chrisma** (unction), E281:3-282:2.
- Christ**, B66.
- Daimonion** (demons), E70:1.
- Dektos**, A213.
- Despotes** (sovereign), Scriptures where translated “Lord,” E70:3-71:1.
- Diakonos**, F252.
- Doxazo** (honored), A194.
- Ecclesia**, E216; F80; 81; 82; 84; 207; 237; 241; 248; 249; 254 ; 264; 271; 273; 276; 278; 279; 280; 281; 282; 283; 284; 285; 289; 290; 295; 296; 297; 301; 314; 322; 397; 412; 417; 418; 419; 435; 439; 443; 446; 449; 454; 466; 467; 474; 475; 599; 638.
- Ecclesias**, F244; 253; 271; 272; 273; 274; 277.
- Egersis** (reanimation), F703:1.
- Eidon**, A278.
- Eiselthon**, E299.
- Ek**, A278.
- Ekinos** (he, that, etc.), more frequently rendered neuter than masculine form, E171:8-172:6; 204:2.
- Elleluthota**, E297; 298.
- Enistemi**, B158; 269.
- Ephistemi**, B158.
- Ephphata**, F423.
- Epi**, B139.
- Erchomai**, B163; E297; 298; 299.
- Erchomenon**, E297; 299.
- Ex**, E430.
- Exagorazo** (to publicly purchase and take possession of), E430:3-431:1.
- Gehenna**, B323; F609; 641; body and soul destroyed in, E332:4; represents the second death, E333:T; 380:2.
- Genea** (generation), D603:1, 3.
- Gennao**, A278.
- Gennema**, D603.
- Genos**, D603.
- Hades** (oblivion), B323; D107; 640; E349; 353; 354; 366; F670; all texts using, examined, E375:1-381:1; equivalent of word “*sheol*” in Old Testament, E375:1; significance of word used in all N.T. instances, E375:1-380:1.
- Haptomai**, B113.
- Harpagmos** (robbery), E80-81:9.
- Heautou** (translated “himself,” “itself,” etc.), examples where translated neuter, E171:1-7; in Common Version rendered masculine, feminine, common, and neuter genders, E170:3-171:T; 204.
- Heko** (to arrive), B158:1-159:1; 164; 168.
- Hilasmos** (satisfaction, propitiation), E441:2-442:F; 461:T.
- Hilasterion** (propitiatory), E442:F.
- Ho**, E86.
- Ho Theios**, E71.
- Ho Theos**, E70; 86.
- Homolegei**, E298.
- Homologountes**, E299.
- Horao**, B138.
- Hos**, B49.
- Kairos**, B78.
- Karazomai** (forgive freely), E462:3-463:1.
- Katallage**, Atonement in Rom. 5:11, E488:3; reconciliation, E488:3.

- Kathestemi** (to place or set down), F277:3.
Keleusma, B146.
Kirotoneo (elect by stretching out the hand), F276:2-277:T.
Krima, F399.
Krisis, F399; 708.
Kurieno (Lords), E71:3.
Kurios (Lord), E70:1, 2, 4.
Lithos, F221.
Logos, E85; 86; 87; 88; 89; 90; 92; 93; 95; 99; 107; 118; 128; 134; 136; 137; 146; 150; 153; 154; 177; 183; 297; 424; 426; 458; 485; F18.
Lutron, E431.
Lutron-Anti, E427; 428.
Lutroo (to set free, etc.), E431:2-432:2; occurs three times in New Testament, E431:3; translated “redeemed,” means to set free by payment of a price, E429:2-433; also translated “buy” and “bought,” E430:2.
Lutrosis (deliverance), does not contain thought of price, E432:3; 433:1-2; means setting free, E432:3; price paid—set free, E428:2.
Mathetes, F210.
Parakletos (to soothe, pacify), E202:2-204:2; help, encouragement, assistance, strengthening, E203:T; because God is masculine, might properly have masculine gender, E172:7; can properly be masculine, feminine or neuter, E204:2.
Parousia, B156; 158; 159; 160; 161; 162; 163; 167; 168; 188; 189; 270; Ciii; 93; D296; 565; 581; 598; 606; 612; E69; 165; F465.
Petra, F220; 666.
Petros, F220; 221.
Phronema (inclination), E289:2.
Pneuma (spirit, wind), E310:2-313:12; 317:9; 318:1-319:2. As wind is both invisible and powerful, word took on meaning of any invisible power, good or bad, E173:2; does not signify personality, E174:16; primary significance is “wind,” E173:1. Examples of translation, E174:13-15; five ways, E174:12; in New Testament, spirit, E173:1; should be spirit, but mistranslated ghost, E169:T.
Pneumatikos, E312; 313.
Poieolutrosin (to set at liberty, to make loosing), occurs but once in Lk. 1:68, E433:3-4.
Proserchomai, B158.
Proskuneo (reverence), Pharisees understood meaning of, E74:1; translated “worship,” signifies reverence, E72:3.
Prosopon, B188.
Psuche (soul), E335:1-338:9; 350.
Rabboni, E71.
Seemion, D598.
Sunerchomai, B158.
Theiotes, E71.
Theos, E70; 86; does not always refer to Jehovah, B274:2-275:2; occurrence and use in N.T., E69:2-70:1.
Theotes, E71.
Tithemi (ordained), F276:3.
Tous, F270.
Zoeë, E336.